

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 401

Luna could not help but pause a little at his words.

After a moment, she came to her senses from those unpleasant memories.

Luna looked up and shot Joshua a glance. "We're in Sea City, not Banyan City."

Joshua gracefully took a bite. He sneered. "I still

have my ways, even if we're in Sea City," he said as-a-matter-o-factly.

Luna shook her head.

"Whether or not you do, what about in the future? We still have to leave Sea City no matter what."

Luna took a deep breath. "While we're still in Sea City, I still can retort to whatever she says, but if we leave and they bring this issue up again, we won't be able to do anything."

Joshua furrowed his brows. His tone was cold and domineering as he

scoffed, "Do you think I can't handle a weak family like the Larsons?"

As long as he wanted to, Joshua could do it even if they left Sea City.

He could have had Gwen swallow this matter forever. Of course, Luna also knew of his capabilities.

It was just that...

"I don't want to owe you too many favors."

She lowered her eyes and looked at the injury on his arm. "This is more than enough for me. Since Gwen is coming for me, I can handle this myself. I

don't need you to worry for me, Mr. Lynch."

She raised her brows slightly. "Otherwise, if Mrs. Lynch hears about this, she'd force me to drink again."

Upon hearing her mentioning Alice, Joshua slightly furrowed his brows. He said nothing.

Soon, Luna fed Joshua all of his food.

She kept the empty boxes and threw them into the bin by the side before eyeing Joshua.

"I've dressed your wound, and you've also had your meal already. Perhaps you should go back, Mr.

Lynch? I want to have a proper rest."

Joshua looked at her aloofly. He stood up, turned, and left.

The door was shut.

Luna took a long sigh. She laid on the sofa, spent as she closed her eyes depressingly.

Her mind was filled with what Gwen said in the recording. Gwen said those words with conviction.

However...

Luna did not believe that Gwen would do that sort of thing after knowing her true identity.

Thus...

Did Gwen do that of her own volition, or did something bother Gwen behind

the scenes?

Sea City Central Hospital.

Hailey smiled lightly and looked at the busy Gwen in front of her.

“You’ve been talking for so long. Do you want some water?”

Gwen furrowed her brows and glanced at her phone. She shook her head.

“No need. Two more phone interviews, and it’s done.”

Hailey gracefully smiled at Gwen’s words.

“Gwennie, don’t worry. I’ll keep my word. As long as you help Mrs. Lynch defeat Luna at the press conference tomorrow, I’ll let Uncle Andy go.”

She then passed the tea which she had poured to Gwen.

“You don’t have to worry. Uncle Andy and I go way back, and I won’t make things difficult for him as well. He’s currently staying in the backyard of the Walters’ mansion, living comfortably.”

Gwen gripped her phone so hard that her knuckles turned white.

Everyone knew that the backyard of the Walters’ mansion was a prison! That place was heavily guarded, and it never saw daylight. It was a place they used to trap traitors of the Walter family!

However, Gwen’s father was not a traitor. He did not do anything wrong that offended the Walter family.

He was trapped in the prison just because Alice and Hailey wanted to bring Luna down, so they used him to threaten Gwen!

Gwen bit her lips harshly. She calmly accepted and finished the two phone interviews.

In the end, she looked at Hailey flatly.

“Ms. Hailey, I’ve done what you asked. More than ten phone interviews and tomorrow’s press conference. I’m sure that’s enough to show you my sincerity?”

Hailey laughed arrogantly. She lowered her head and sent a message.

After a moment, she looked up at Gwen.

“That’s enough. I look forward to your press conference tomorrow.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 402

“You’ll be reunited with Uncle Andy.”

Hailey then kept her phone and left. The moment she left, Gwen received a call from Alice.

“Gwennie...” Alice’s voice on the other end of the call sounded like she was crying. “Thank you so much for helping me! You’re my BFF! “

Gwen gnawed more on her lip. “Don’t mention it...”

Alice chatted with Gwen excitedly for a while before she ended the call.

“Gwennie.”

Ben, who was lying on the bed, looked at Gwen helplessly. “Are you really...planning to defame Luna in the press conference tomorrow morning?”

Gwen closed her eyes. “I have no choice.”

Even if Luna was her best friend in high school, they still did not have

enough power to go against them.

Alice had the support of Hailey, while Hailey had the support of the Walter family, who was powerful enough to control the entire Sea City.

She could not be offended.

Luna laid on the sofa and fell asleep unknowingly. After a long while, her phone rang.

It was a call from Theo.

“Luna, where are you now?” His voice was filled with anxiety. “I just came out from the police station and heard people start talking about you. I immediately called Ben. He said you’ve been taken by Joshua! Are you alright? Did Joshua do anything to you?”

“No. He took me back to the hotel. Why don’t you come to the hotel and look for me?”

Luna took a deep breath. “Ben... What else did he tell you, other than I was taken away by Joshua?”

Theo, on the other end of the call, fell silent for a while.

“He said that Gwen has her own difficulties, too.”

Theo sighed helplessly. “Who did you say was targeting you? Is it Alice? But... This is Sea City, and Alice isn’t from here. Where did she get so much power to be able to threaten Gwen, who is a local?”

Luna closed her eyes. “I want to know as well.” Gwen was not only a local in Sea City. Her father,

Andy Larson, even opened the largest five-star hotel in Sea City.

Technically, there were not many people who could threaten her.

Suddenly, Hailey Walter’s face appeared in Luna’s mind.

She bit her lip.

In Sea City, it seemed like only the Walter family would be able to threaten the Larsons and had Gwen willingly submit.

She held her phone and was silent for a very long time.

“I’m on the way to your hotel. Do you want to come to get me in the lobby?”

Seeing how there was no response from Luna, Theo smiled. “I’m afraid I’ll end up in the wrong room. I’m also afraid that Joshua’s men would stop me from getting to you.”

Luna was silent for a while. She stood up. “Okay. I’ll wait for you downstairs.”

Luna hung up the call. She casually put on a coat and headed out of the door.

The moment she opened the door, the door from the room next to hers opened, too.

She subconsciously turned to look. Alice looked at her in surprise.

After a moment, her surprise turned into condescension.

“Ms. Luna, when did you get back? I heard that you colluded with Yuri and hit Lucas unconscious, just so you could spend time with Theo.”

Alice smiled. She looked at Luna’s room behind her. “Did you come back alone? Where is Theo?”

At that, Alice seemed to have suddenly thought of something. She reached out and covered her mouth.

“Don’t tell me that Theo saw the news and got angry at you? The people of Sea City sure like to spread rumors.”

Then, Alice smiled at Luna. “Do you know where Theo is? Why don’t I help you persuade him to be less petty? After all, my husband, Joshua, is too exceptional. I don’t blame you.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 403

Luna was too lazy to continue the nonsense with Alice.

She looked at the woman who blatantly tried to provoke her. “If that’s the case, Mrs. Lynch, you’ll have to keep a watchful eye on him. Otherwise...”

Luna smiled as she walked up to Alice to whisper into her ear, “Otherwise, if another woman comes along and takes Mr. Lynch, all your lies will be in vain.”

Luna turned and left, leaving Alice with shock and rage in her eyes.

The latter was rooted where she stood and watched as Luna left. Her fists were clenched tightly.

Luna grew even more arrogant!

Down at the lobby, Luna sat on the sofa in her trench coat and waited for Theo to arrive.

She was a little sleepy, so she closed her eyes to rest a little on the sofa.

“Where did our boss go today?”

“I don’t know. No matter how we contacted him, his assistant was the one that replied, but we can’t take the assistant’s word as instructions from the boss. How annoying! “

“Won’t Boss always come around during noon to make his rounds, though? He’s not here today. Did something happen to him?”

The hotel staffs’ voices rang in Luna’s ears. Her brows furrowed instinctively. Andy Larson, missing?

Her instincts told her that Andy Larson’s absence had something to do with Gwen’s change in attitude toward her.

She opened her eyes and walked to the staff that discussed among one another. After questioning them, Luna was almost definite that something had happened to Andy.

A middle -aged man who had a regularly scheduled life had sudden changes in his schedule where his assistant could not even contact him.

If he was not sick, something must have happened to him.

Luna took a deep breath. She sat down in the corner of the lounge on the sofa. Then, she pressed the on – button on her necklace.

“Mommy.” Nigel’s low child voice came from the necklace. “I know about the Sea City incident

already. According to the clues I can get from the surveillance through the internet...”

Nigel sighed. “Your friend’s father is now trapped in the prison in the Walter family’s backyard. That’s why she said those things.”

Listening to Nigel, Luna could not help but smile. “How did you know what I was going to ask you?”

“Because I’m concerned for you!”

On the other end of the call, Nigel sighed a little. “

Ever since avoiding Joshua’s inspection, I automatically cut off your contact with Neil and Nellie, changing it to a recording. Since the two of them can’t contact you, I have to work harder to help you investigate everything in Sea City. I have to take better care of you on my siblings’ behalf!”

Luna was moved.

She clutched the necklace in her hand tightly. “Thank you for taking so good care of me. The news you gave me is very useful.”

Nigel was comparably much more sensible as he noted Luna’s emotions.

“Mommy, what are you planning to do now? Your friend has difficulties, but if she unfairly accuses you, we should come up with a plan.”

Luna rubbed the center of her brows. “Don’t you think we should have a second plan, too?”

Nigel was silent for a while. “Mommy, are you planning to rescue Gwen’s father out? I advise you to dismiss this idea. Not just anybody can enter the Walter family’s prison. Moreover, even if you can open them, you have to get past the guards. The only people you could use now are Zach and Yuri. Although both of them are loyal, I don’t think they’re a match for the Walter family guards.”

Luna sighed.

On some matters, Nigel was so calm that it was terrifying.

She was silent for a while. “Let me handle this matter. I have a way of getting him out.”

Luna was about to say something else, but Theo had arrived through the main entrance.

Luna hurriedly bade Nigel farewell before she walked over to welcome Nigel. Theo bought a lot of fruits.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 404

As they got into her room, Theo washed the fruits and put them in front of Luna.

“What do you plan to do? Just now, during the phone call, Ben was insistent. He said that they were just trying to survive. They’re not going to cancel the press conference tomorrow, and Gwen is going according to plan and telling your story.”

Luna turned to look at Theo and smiled. “Are you trying to say that I need to have a follow-up explanation, too?”

Theo paused for a while before he nodded. “But, I don’t want to.”

Luna smiled and hugged her knees. She looked into the distance. “Theo, do me a favor.”

The next day.

Gwen’s press conference went on as planned in the small auditorium near Ocean Ray High School.

The small auditorium was filled to the brim with people.

Reporters lamented the small venue while they constantly took photos of Gwen on stage.

Gwen, sitting on stage, leaned back against the chair and looked ahead, not knowing what she was looking at.

Luna blended into the crowd and reporters. In her hand was the press pass which Theo acquired for her the day before.

Luna found a corner and sat down.

She was wearing an earpiece in her left ear. Theo's voice came from the earpiece, "We've reached the Walters. Don't worry; we have the help of the local gangs. Everything should be fine."

"Stay safe," muttered Luna in a half-whisper.

"Relax!"

Luna took a deep breath at Theo's reply. She then looked up on stage when a woman's voice rang next to her ear.

"Who would've thought that you came here on your

Alice, who was also in disguise like Luna, sat down next to her.

"After the press conference is over, and if someone recognizes you...Joshua won't be able to help you this time."

Luna flatly glanced at Alice. She only saw a bodyguard from Lynch Group behind Alice, but she did not see Joshua. Not even Lucas.

Luna's heart slightly sank.

The scene of Joshua speaking with conviction the day before, that he would make sure Gwen would not talk, was on her mind.

Alas, he did not even show up. As expected, Joshua was the most unreliable man on earth.

Luna sat for a while and lowered her eyes, looking at her phone.

The press conference was set for 9 am. It was already 8:40 am.

If their plan worked, they would be able to rescue Andy Larson out before Gwen said anything.

Once Andy was saved, Gwen would not need to hold the press conference anymore.

Time passed, minute by minute.

Just when it was two minutes to nine, Theo's voice finally came from the earpiece.

"Luna..."

Theo was so disappointed that his tone was devoid of emotions. "The prison is empty. Andy isn't here."

Luna instantly saw black upon his words.

At that moment, a ding rang out in the venue. Gwen took a deep breath.

She looked up and picked up the microphone. "Hello, everyone, my name is Gwen Larson. Today, I'm going to talk about a woman named Luna..."

Luna, down below the stage, shut her eyes helplessly.

Did she think too highly of herself, or did she underestimate the Walter family?

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 405

Theo did not find Andy.

It was most likely that the Walter family predicted that someone would try to get Andy Larson out, so they moved him somewhere else beforehand.

At that moment, no matter what they did, they were too late.

Luna looked up at Gwen on stage, face devoid of emotions.

Luna's eyes were filled with despair.

She had no right and was in no position to blame Gwen.

After all, to Gwen, she was just a high school best friend that she had not met for many years.

However, the person that the Walter family was holding hostage was her father.

Everyone was selfish, just like Luna. Everything she did was just to cure Nigel's sickness.

While Luna was in a daze, Gwen began, "I've always been unhappy with Luna."

Gwen gazed at the reporters' camera coldly, and her tone matched the energy in her eyes.

"When she was in Banyan City, there were already many news and rumors of her seducing Joshua Lynch. Joshua is the husband of my high school desk partner, Alice Gibson, so I had prejudices against her from the very beginning."

Gwen's words got the atmosphere charged up. Everyone held their breath as they waited for Gwen to continue.

Alice crossed her legs as she sat next to Luna. She smiled and said, "There's still time for you to leave."

Luna pursed her lips and said nothing.

"But..."

Suddenly, Gwen chuckled, and her tone changed, "When I met Luna in person, I realized that she was far different from what I imagined her to be."

Luna suddenly lifted her head at Gwen's words.

Gwen looked ahead determinedly, and her eyes seemed to twinkle. "She's not a mistress. Not once has she ever thought of meddling in other people's lives. She is an exceptional jewelry designer, who has won many awards internationally. The only reason she chose to stay with the Lynch Group wasn't because she had intentions toward Joshua Lynch, but because she's a local of Banyan City. She dedicated herself to growing the jewelry industry of Banyan City."

The crowd was in an uproar at Gwen's words. Everyone, including Alice and Luna, looked at Gwen in shock.

The small auditorium was instantly in a clamor.

After a while, a reporter finally came to their senses. They picked up the microphone and asked, "Ms.

Gwen, since you said that Luna didn't seduce Joshua, how do you explain those photos?"

Gwen smiled.

She took her phone and projected it on the screen live. "There are other versions of the photos."

Gwen furrowed her brows and determinedly made those photos public. Everyone fell into chaos as the photos that were published were clearly filtered through. The photos could be seen as Luna seducing Joshua, but the photos that Gwen released were not the case.

Once the whole set of photos were released, the truth was out.

Joshua was interested in Luna's necklace. He wanted to take the necklace on her neck.

Luna instinctively protected the necklace on her neck.

In those photos, the two of them were arguing back and forth for the necklace.

Everyone was stunned.

How was this female staff seducing her boss? This was the boss trying to take his staff's personal belongings!

The last photo was shown.

Joshua sat on the sofa as he fiddled with Luna's necklace in his hand. Luna, who sat opposite him, was angry yet helpless. "These are all the photos."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 406

Gwen smiled at the reporters' camera. "This is the truth."

Some reporters were unconvinced. "But, Ms. Gwen, the photos you released previously were clearly trying to create a story. You also told everyone that Luna and Joshua are having an affair. How do you explain this?"

Gwen took a deep breath and chuckled, "I can only say that I was being threatened by someone. As for who, I will reveal it later. I can't tell everyone the truth behind this incident yet, because there are things I still have to make sure of."

Then, Gwen smiled and stood up. She bowed at the camera. "I apologize for what I said yesterday. I also apologize to my friend, Luna. From the beginning, I have been going up against her. I have always been targeting her, but not only did she not mind, she even willingly forgave me and became friends with me. I'm really happy."

Gwen, on stage, smiled as bright as the coming-of-age ceremony back then.

"The reason I chose this venue for the press conference was because this is where I had my coming-of-age ceremony. Previously, my best friend and I swore that once we grew up, we should bear responsibilities like adults. I have done it."

Luna, below the stage, looked at Gwen while clenching her fists tightly. She did not know what Gwen was thinking at that moment, but she was truly touched.

She never expected that even after so many years of not contacting each other, Gwen still remembered the oath she took back then.

Luna closed her eyes.

When Gwen picked the venue for the press conference the day before, she should have already made the decision to clear her name, right?

However, whether it was back then, or at that moment, Andy Larson was still in the hands of the Walter family.

How much pressure she must have had to publish these photos and tell the truth...

“Ms. Luna?”

Just when Luna was feeling emotional, another man sitting next to her recognized her.

He said in a loud voice, “You’re Ms. Luna, right? Who would have thought Luna would attend the press conference herself! “

The entire crowd’s attention was on Luna upon the man’s words.

While everyone was paying attention to Luna, Alice instinctively blocked her face with the newspaper, yet someone could still recognize her.

The press conference was abuzz with excitement. Luna and Alice were forced to stand up.

“Ms. Luna, you’re sitting next to Ms. Alice. Did the two of you come together?”

“Even with the rumors online, the two of you could still sit next to each other. Does that mean that your relationship is not how it seems online?”

“Ms. Alice, everyone on the internet said that Ms. Luna broke up with you and Mr. Lynch? What is your view on this?”

The questions came over like cannonballs.

Luna furrowed her brows. She did not plan on answering them, but Alice’s eyes sparkled.

The next second, she reached out affectionately and grabbed Luna’s hand.

“We’re in a good relationship. She is an exceptional jewelry designer of the Lynch Group, and I am the wife of the president. Naturally, we are close to each other.”

Then, she pointed at the photos on stage. “These photos. My husband thought that the necklace looked good. He wanted to make one for me, that was why he snatched her necklace over.

Then, Alice smiled and looked at the camera. “If we don’t have a good relationship, why would my husband bring Luna together with us on a business trip? Without my consent, he would not bring any other women out on a business trip. My husband and I are in a loving relationship.”

Upon her words, a female reporter stood up. “But, why did I hear that you ganged up with outsiders and forced Ms. Luna to drink last night, Mrs. Lynch?”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 407

Alice’s expression immediately turned ugly.

She furrowed her brows and looked at the female reporter with unfriendly eyes. “I have never gotten anyone to force Luna to drink. Where did you hear it from?”

Facing her unfriendly gaze and tone, the female reporter chuckled lightly,

“You’re saying that no such thing happened?”

Then, the reporter smiled. “But the other witnesses there said otherwise.”

Alice squinted her eyes.

Clearly, the reporter came prepared.

Thus, Alice changed her tactics. “Of course, it happened.”

She affectionately took Luna’s hand and placed it in her palm. “Luna and I are good friends, so I was deliberately playing a joke on her. She was taken away by someone while intoxicated last night. My husband even sent someone to look for her.”

Luna was extremely uncomfortable with the warmth of Alice’s hand.

She furrowed her brows and tried to retract her hands, but could not do so.

The female reporter faraway furrowed her brows. She wanted to say something else, but others interrupted her.

The reporters all rushed forward and took photos of Alice and Luna holding hands.

“Who would have thought that the two of you are so close to each other!

The rumors have been dispelled! “

“I knew it. Mrs. Lynch is such a good woman, how could she be betrayed...”

“Mrs. Lynch, you are so beautiful and virtuous...”

Hearing the praises from the reporters, Luna felt disgusted.

She understood clearly that if Gwen did not go the other way during the press conference, she would have been dragged down to the bottom of the darkest pits by Alice and the forces supporting her.

In the end, Gwen was still on her side.

However, not only did the main culprit, Alice, not receive any punishment or harm, but she was still holding her hand putting on an act in front of the public, pretending to be generous and virtuous!

Luna bit her lips hard.

Alice had the exact face she had five years ago, but the things she did were as vicious as Aura!

After a long time, the reporters finally finished taking their photos. They were about to leave.

“Everyone.”

At that moment, Gwen took a deep breath.

“Actually, I still have a request.”

Gwen bit her lips hard. “Has everyone already forgotten that I have not announced the person that threatened me to defame Luna?”

The reporters that were about to leave stopped in their tracks.

Someone said, “We’ve already got the main story, who cares about who threatened you?”

This sentence was exceptionally insulting to Luna.

She flung Alice’s hand away and turned to look at the reporters coldly. “So, your duties as reporters are only to look for gossip and take photos? Now that Ms. Gwen is on stage saying that she was being threatened and controlled to do things that she did not want to do, yet you guys remain

indifferent to that?”

Upon Luna’s words, the reporters looked at each other.

After a while, a reporter smiled and looked up at Gwen, who turned pale, on stage. “Tell us, Ms. Gwen, who was the one that threatened you and got you to defame Ms. Luna? We could write it while writing the report on Mrs. Lynch.”

Gwen’s face finally lost all of its colors.

She forced herself to hold on and not pass out. “I was about to say.”

Gwen took a deep breath. “The person who threatened me with my father’s life and forced me to accuse Luna...”

She glared at the camera below the stage. “The person is Hai...”

Bang!

Before Gwen could finish her sentence, someone kicked the door of the auditorium open.

A haggard-looking Andy immediately rushed in and went up the stage. He grabbed Gwen’s hand.

“My child, what nonsense are you talking about?”

Andy immediately smiled and looked at the crowd. “

No one threatened her. No one caused me any trouble either. This is a prank between Ms. Luna and my child. Please don’t take it seriously! “

Then, Andy turned around and glared at Gwen fiercely. He pulled her down the stage and headed backstage.

Luna furrowed her brows. She wanted to say something but she noticed the man by the entrance.

Joshua was standing there, tall and mighty.

He noticed that Luna was looking at him. He flatly smiled and lowered his head, fiddling with his phone. At the same time, Luna’s phone rang.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 408

He sent her a message.

(The Walters transferred Andy this morning. While they were transferring him, Lucas and I had been following them. Andy is fine. I’ll handle the rest. This thing ends here.)

Luna looked at her phone and stared at the last sentence, (This thing ends here)].

Gwen’s father was imprisoned and almost could not escape. Gwen almost killed her own father.

She herself also almost got destroyed.

All that was in exchange for Joshua’s casual message brushing it off, saying, (This all ends here)].

Luna remained in the same spot. She saw Alice running toward him and hugging his arm.

She felt as if someone was stabbing her heart. Over and over again.

He was always so indulgent and protective of Alice.

Who the hell was she? She was nothing. Not back then, not at that moment.

She did not dare think that if she returned back to him as Luna Gibson, just

like Alice, would he treat her well?

She guessed that it was unlikely.

He could like many women. He could even like the woman that used her name and her face, but he

would never like her no matter who she changed into.

Luna was overwhelmed with helplessness and disappointment.

Luna stood there in the auditorium until all the reporters left. Even when everything was over, she still did not come to her senses.

In the end, she was chased out by the janitor.

“You’re still young. If there are problems, go and solve them. What use is crying! “

The janitor’s words made Luna wipe her tears subconsciously.

She was indeed crying. There were also a lot of tears. Luna laughed self-deprecatingly.

Six years ago after the accident, she swore that she would never cry for Joshua anymore.

However... she still could not help it.

“Luna.“

Suddenly, a woman’s voice rang out.

Luna subconsciously looked up. Gwen was standing in front of her.

“No one could contact you. Theo also said that he could not find you. I thought that you might be here. I was correct! “

She reached out and held Luna’s cold hands. “Are you crying?“

Luna wiped away her tears. She grabbed Gwen’s hand in return. “Is uncle fine?“

“He is alright.“

Gwen pursed her lips. “Thanks to Joshua. If it were not for him, I would not be able to see my father anymore. My father explained it all to me. He said that Joshua knew that Hailey was the main culprit behind this, the Walters and the Lynches had a relationship going on. He had to save some face for Walters, that was why he did not let me reveal Hailey’s name.“

Then, she could not help but sigh emotionally, “ Although I don’t like Joshua, I have to admit that sometimes he has pretty high emotional intelligence. He would care about how others feel.“

Luna closed her eyes and sneered, “Yes. He cares about how others feel, except me.“

Then, just when she was about to say something else, her phone rang.

It was a call from Lucas.

“Mr. Lynch told me to tell you that the Walters are having dinner to catch up tonight. You have to be there.“

Luna sneered, “Hailey almost made me a mistress and I still have to socialize with her?“

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 409

Lucas, on the other end of the call, was silent for a while.

“Luna, please don’t direct your emotions at Mr. Lynch. He took a group of people to rescue Andy Larson this morning. If it were not for him, the things

your friend said during the press conference were more than enough for her to not see her father forever. Mr. Lynch had no choice either. After all, the Walters and Lynches have a relationship. Some things can't be done to the extreme."

Then, Lucas sighed. "You have to come tonight, if not, you will regret it." Luna furrowed her brows. She wanted to say something else but Lucas had already hung up.

"Are you going tonight?" When she hung up, Gwen cautiously asked Luna. Luna closed her eyes and let out a long sigh, "Yes."

If she were to not go, how would she know how far Joshua could go? Just because the Lynches and Walters had a relationship, so Hailey could do all these to harm her and Joshua could just write it off casually?

In the evening.

Luna came to the Walters' house as promised.

Gwen came together with her. Initially, Theo wanted to accompany them but the Walters only allowed Luna to take one friend. After giving it much thought, Luna chose Gwen. The only reason being that the Walter family almost killed Gwen's father that day.

The moment they got out of the car, they held hands and entered the Walters' mansion.

The moment they entered, they bumped into Alice who was sitting by the corridors on a phone call.

Upon seeing them enter, Alice hung up, smiled, and looked at Luna. "You really came?"

Then, she looked at Gwen next to Luna. "And you brought my best friend along! "

Gwen's face turned blue. "Alice! "

"Why? Did you forget how you came to me to catch up in the first place?"

Alice lowered her gaze. She gently arranged the flowers by the corridor. "If it weren't your idea to install a pinhole camera in the hotel room, how would I have thought about it?"

Gwen and Luna were instantly stunned by Alice's words.

Luna looked at Gwen in shock.

Turns out...

It was Gwen who gave Alice the idea to install the pinhole camera?

It made sense too. If it was not her, how would she have the complete set of photos of that day?

If it were not for her, why would Gwen and Andy appear together the first moment after she found out about the pinhole camera?

Gwen bit her lips and swept Luna an apologetic glance. Then, she glared at Alice fiercely. "Yes, the pinhole camera was indeed my idea, I also took those photos for you, but Alice, at that time, I truly thought that you were my best friend. You came crying to me saying how someone was spoiling your marriage but you could not find evidence to prove it!

“If you did not come crying so sadly that day, I would never have given you such an idea! “

Alice chuckled lightly, “Why don’t you properly explain this to your best friend Luna.”

Then, Alice suddenly thought of something and looked at Gwen. “Luna is not from Sea City. She would still have to return to Banyan City, but Gwen, you’re different. You still have to stay here. I’m sure you know clearly what would happen to you if you offend the Walters.”

Then, Alice sneered and strode away.

Gwen, remaining in the same spot, glared at Alice. She said nothing.

“Gwennie.” When Alice finally vanished within their sight, Luna furrowed her brows and looked at Gwen curiously. “Do you have something on Alice and the Walters?”

If she was right, Alice must have been deliberately waiting for them there. Upon seeing them, her words might seem like she was trying to drive a wedge in between them, but the main point should be the last sentence.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 410

Alice was warning Gwen not to offend the Walter family.

That meant that Gwen had something on the Walters that could offend them.

“No, “ Gwen denied. “How could I have something on them? If I had, why would I be threatened by them?”

Luna looked at her confusedly.

However, upon a closer thought, it made sense too.

If Gwen had something on them, how would she be threatened by them?

Luna took a deep breath and hugged Gwen’s arm. “

Let’s go in.”

Gwen secretly let out a sigh of relief where Luna could not see her. Actually, she knew what Alice was trying to remind her of.

Because the pinhole camera has previously captured Hailey calling Alice Ms. Hailey respectfully.

The Walter family prepared a feast.

Old Mr. Walter was sitting in the main seat, smiling, and raising his wine glass.

“Joshua, time flies. You’re returning to Banyan City in a blink of an eye.

Please send my regards to your grandmother and your father! “

Joshua smiled and downed his glass of wine. “Thank you, Uncle Dennis.

“But.”

Joshua glanced at Hailey, who was next to Old Mr. Walter. “I have a favor I hope that you could help me with before I leave Sea City, Uncle Dennis.”

Old Mr. Walter waved his hands generously. “Tell me! As long as you tell me, I will help you as best as I can! “

“Thank you, Uncle Dennis.”

Joshua calmly placed the empty wine glass on the table. He swept Hailey a cold glance. “I want to ask Ms. Hailey. Do you have any grudges with a staff

member of mine called Luna?”

Hailey was stunned. Her face turned pale instantly.

She picked up the wine glass with trembling hands and took a sip of alcohol to boost her courage.

“I have no grudge with her.”

“That’s good, then. “ Joshua elegantly leaned back. “ But, I have found out a couple of interesting things in the past few days.”

Then, he accepted a document from Lucas and placed them in front of Old Mr. Walter. “Uncle Dennis, you can have a look.

“First, when we were inspecting the factory previously, Ms. Hailey arranged for a person called Gavin to accompany us. Later on, when my men interrogated him, Gavin admitted that he was under Ms. Hailey’s orders. That was why he kept harassing my staff.

“Later on, when we went to the factory, a huge ore flew toward Luna and almost hit her. I thought it was strange too. How could such a successful factory from the Walter Group have such a reckless accident? So I got my men to investigate it. It was also under orders from Ms. Hailey.”

Everyone was so shocked at Joshua’s words that they were rendered speechless.

Luna looked at Joshua in a daze. She never would have thought that all these incidents had been instructed by someone.

If Joshua did not say anything or investigated it, she would not have suspected it at all.

“Also.”

Joshua calmly swept a glance at Hailey’s pale face.

“That night, Mr. Scott forced Luna to drink. When she was drunk, she was taken away... by a friend.

Later on, a group of people using my name, brought five escorts to look for Luna, trying to ruin her by taking photos of her and threatening her. After investigation, these people had been sent by Ms. Hailey too.”

Then, he smiled, with his smiles not reaching his eyes. “May I ask then, Ms. Hailey, how much of a grudge do you have with Luna that you had to use all your power to target her?”

Daily More New chapters PDF Downlaod

Here: <https://ebookscat.com/pursuing-my-ex-wife-isnt-easy-pdf?download/>

And Visit: www.eBooksCat.Com

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 411

Hailey’s face instantly turned pale. Her face lost all of its colors.

She glanced at Alice rather anxiously. Alice pretended that she did not notice her gaze. She lowered her head and ate calmly.

Hailey then turned to look at Old Mr. Walter.

Although Old Mr. Walter was unhappy, he was still her father on the surface.

He cleared his throat and swept Hailey a cold glance. “Hailey, what Mr. Lynch is saying, is it true?”

Hailey's face was much paler than the wall behind her.

She bit her lips. "This is all not true! "

Then, she reached her hand out and pointed at Luna. "She's trying to accuse me! She has been jealous of me being the heiress of the Walters since birth, so she deliberately used all these to frame me! "

Luna could not help but furrowed her brows at Hailey's words. She found it comical. She has said nothing from the start. If Joshua said nothing, she did not even know that all these coincidences were under the orders of someone else.

However, Hailey dared to turn it around and say that she was framing her?

Luna gracefully put her utensils down. She calmly glanced at Hailey.

"Ms. Hailey, I suggest you think before you speak. First, I am not from Sea City. Your achievements in Sea City have nothing to do with me. I am only here for a couple of days. In the past few days, other than meeting you briefly at the reception previously, I have never seen you before. Why should I be jealous of someone who I have barely met, let alone frame?"

Hailey's expressions suddenly turned ugly.

She harrumphed coldly and crossed her arms around her chest.

She looked at Luna condescendingly. "A brief encounter with me is enough for you to be jealous of me for your entire life! If it was not because of jealousy, why would you want to frame me?"

Luna rubbed the middle of her brows. "I'll admit that I do not have a social status like yours, coming from a noble family, but no matter how noble your family, it is just a mere facade.

"I came from a humble background, but I worked hard to become the best jewelry designer in Europe. Now that I'm back in Banyan City, I'm the principal Design Director of Lynch Group."

Then, Luna raised her eyebrows and swept Hailey a cold glance.

"As for you, Ms. Hailey. I have heard of your news. All these years, other than cosmetic surgeries, it seems like you have done nothing much?"

Alice and Hailey's faces instantly turned pale at her words.

Old Mr. Walter had a rather ugly expression too.

Luna slightly frowned. She knew that she had crossed the line a little.

Thus, she laughed gently, "Ms. Hailey, I don't mean anything by it. I'm only trying to say that you're not worthy for me to be jealous about nor enough for me to frame you.

"Also."

Luna took a deep breath. "This is also the first time I'm hearing this from Mr. Lynch. If you said that you are being framed, the

person that framed you should be Mr. Lynch and not me.”

Then, she picked up her utensils and continued eating with no regard for anybody.

Joshua narrowed his eyes at Luna’s calm reaction. After a while, he lifted his head and looked at Old Mr. Walter and Hailey. “Luna does not know about this. I alone got someone to investigate this, including the incident this morning.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 412

Joshua gently knocked the table with one hand. “ When Ms. Gwen wanted to expose Ms. Hailey during the press conference, I also stopped her. I did this because of the relationship between the Lynches and the Walters. I’m willing to save the Walter family some face in front of the Sea City public.”

Then, Joshua raised his eyebrows. “Of course, if Ms. Hailey thinks that I’m framing her, I could only reveal all this evidence to the media. I’ll let the public be the judge.”

Joshua looked at Hailey with an extremely sharp gaze. “Let them judge for themselves whether I am framing Ms. Hailey or is she targeting my staff?”

The entire dining room was in dead silence upon his words.

Old Mr. Walter looked at Alice, who was eating with her head lowered. Then, he looked at Hailey, whose face was miserably pale.

He harrumphed coldly and slammed the table fiercely. “You unworthy daughter, kneel! “

Hailey was stunned. She immediately got up and knelt on the ground Old Mr. Walter was so furious his face was flushed. He pointed at Hailey on the ground with a trembling hand. “I have already told you earlier that some things are not meant to be! You insist on having them! Now that you have them, you started to act all high and mighty. Just because you think that you have the Walter family to support you, you do whatever you want in Sea City. Is that it?”

On the surface, Old Mr. Walter was reprimanding Hailey, but in fact, he was directing it at Alice who was eating with her head lowered.

Alice buried her head and kept eating non-stop. However, looking over from Gwen’s angle, one could still see that her face was miserably pale.

“Starting from today, you are no longer my child. You have no relationships with the Walter family!” Old Mr. Walter rebuked coldly.

Hailey, who was kneeling on the ground, looked at Old Mr. Walter in shock. “Master...what nonsense are you talking about? I...”

Although she was not the real Hailey, she was assuming the role

of Hailey at that moment.

If Old Mr. Walter was cutting off ties with her, that meant...

That meant that Alice would not be able to return to the Walter family in the future!

Old Mr. Walter harrumphed coldly, "You're the one talking nonsense! You have done so many terrible things. Mr. Lynch is willing to let me deal with you personally. He has given you more than enough respect already!

"You are not allowed to have this meal! Go up and pack. The butler will send you out of the country.

You're not allowed to come back for the next five years! Since you like to do whatever you want to do in Sea City, I'll make sure you won't come back in the next five years! "

Hailey was stunned for a very long time.

After a while, she subconsciously looked at Alice.

Alice has already finished her meal. She was playing with her phone as if this had nothing to do with her.

Hailey took a deep breath, slowly got up, and headed upstairs.

Seeing her leave, Old Mr. Walter exhaled deeply. He turned and smiled at Joshua. "Joshua, are you satisfied with this?"

Joshua smiled a little. He turned and looked at Luna. "Are you satisfied?"

Luna did not expect that he would leave such a difficult problem to her. She was in a daze for a few seconds before she looked at Old Mr. Walter. "Old Mr. Walter, I have a question I can't seem to figure out."

"Tell me."

"My friend and I asked around in Sea City yesterday. Everyone said that only with your permission could they lock people up in the Walter family prison in the backyard. Even your wife could not simply lock anyone up. Does that mean that you have a part in the kidnapping of Gwen's father, Andy?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 413

The atmosphere in the dining room turned silent.

Old Mr. Walter's expressions were somewhat ugly. He looked at Luna coldly and said in an unfriendly

tone, "How concerned you are of the Walter family, Ms. Luna. You are right. Previously, only with my permission could they use the prison."

Then, he inconspicuously swept a glance at Alice, whose head was buried extremely low.

His voice was quite cold, "But it's different now. The Walter family prison is not only under my command, but my daughter's too."

Old Mr. Walter stroked his beard. "After all, I only have that one daughter. She will be taking over everything in the future, so I

gave her the power to the prison. However, I did not expect that she would misuse the freedom I gave her to do such things. “

Luna has long expected this response from Old Mr. Walter.

Thus, she smiled. “Then the news from the outside world is indeed lagging behind.”

Luna lowered her eyes, picked up the teacup, and took a sip. “Mr. Walter, you should update the news to prevent further unnecessary misunderstandings.”

Then, she swept a glance at Gwen, who was pale in the face.

“The incident where Andy was kidnapped and locked up in prison, although Ms. Hailey was the one that did it, from the outside, since only you have

the authority to lock people up, so this was done by you.”

Luna’s voice was calm, but every word was spoken with weight.

“The Larson family have been family friends with the Walter family. Mr. Larson has done so many things for you too. You should clear your name and clarify your innocence, so as not to hurt the feelings of others who do things for you too.”

Luna’s words shocked everybody there.

Gwen subconsciously turned to look at Luna, her eyes were filled with gratitude.

Joshua smiled a little.

Luna’s intention was obvious.

She was paving a way for Andy and Gwen so that they could continue surviving in Sea City in the future.

At least, after she pointed this matter out to Old Mr. Walter, he has to apologize to Andy no matter what for the sake of his respect.

Also, Old Mr. Walter could not make things difficult for Andy for the time being. If not, others would think that he was taking it out on them because of Hailey.

Joshua narrowed his eyes and looked at Luna’s petite, exquisite face.

This woman has exceeded his expectations of her time and time again.

He thought that Luna would mention the prison incident just to blame Old Mr. Walter.

He never would have thought that she was looking out for Gwen and Andy.

However, Gwen and she were rivals just a few days ago. Just because Theo brought her to Gwen and Ben’s house to spend the night, the two of them had become such good friends?

One did not care about her father’s survival, only wanting to clear Luna’s name during the press conference.

The other gave up the opportunity to blame the person who hurt

her, just to make sure that Gwen would not be bullied in Sea City in the future.

At that thought, Joshua turned to look at Alice.

Initially, at this table, Alice should be the one who should be closest to Gwen.

However, why did Luna and Gwen become good friends instead in the end, while Alice became the outsider?

Everything that Luna was saying and doing at that moment only seemed to be logical if it was Alice doing them.

However...

Alice only buried her head and ate non-stop.

Noticing his gaze, Alice looked up and smiled prettily. "Why are you not eating but looking at me?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 414

Joshua smiled. "I thought that you would have said something."

Alice shuddered a little.

After a moment, she lifted her head, smiled, and looked at Luna.

"If Joshua did not say it, I wouldn't have known that Ms. Hailey had done so many things."

Then, she weighed her words before saying with a smile,

"Perhaps Ms. Hailey is jealous of Ms. Luna's talent? After all, Luna is an exceptional jewelry designer. The Walter family is also in the jewelry business. Why would Ms. Hailey want to get rid of such a talented designer like Luna?"

Her indifferent statement did not mention her previous best friend, Gwen.

Joshua furrowed his brows tightly. His Luna Gibson in the past was not a person like that. She was a kindhearted and gentle woman. She would always care about other people's feelings.

For example, according to Luna Gibson in the past, the words that Luna said on behalf of the Larson family, she would say them too.

However, at that moment, not only did Alice not help the Larson family, but when he asked her to say a word or two, she only said unhelpful things.

Was it time that changed her, or...

The meal ended with Old Mr. Walter apologizing politely to Gwen. After the meal, Luna took the initiative to visit Gwen's father with her.

Joshua had some work to do. He arranged a few bodyguards to wait for Alice outside and left first.

After everyone left, only Alice and Old Mr. Walter were left in the dining room.

"I told you to not be too greedy."

Old Mr. Walter lit a cigarette and swept Alice a cold glance. "Ever

since you had the surgery to change into this face, I have warned you that if you are going to assume another person's identity, you have to forget that your past that you are the heiress to the Walter family! "Look at what happened. You think that just because you are in Sea City, you are in your territory. You used all your power to deal with Luna! "

Then, he harrumphed coldly, "If it were not for the scapegoat to take your blame, how would you have planned to handle this?" Alice shrugged. She reached her slender finger out and gently fiddled with the glass on the table. "I never would have thought that Joshua would value her so much. He actually even investigated this incident."

He even managed to investigate Gavin, whom she hired to harass Luna.

How much did Joshua value Luna?

"If you don't want others to know about your wrongdoings, don't do them! "

Old Mr. Walter glared at her coldly. "I've already said just now. I'm going to send you overseas to study for five years. In five years' time, if you can truly become the real Mrs. Lynch, I'll treat it as if you are not my daughter. However, if someone were to expose you, I'll resume your identity as my daughter after five years when you come back."

Alice lazily responded.

Old Mr. Walter sighed resentfully, "For the next five years, the Walter family no longer has an heiress.

You cannot do bad things in her name! "

"I know."

Alice swept an annoyed glance at Old Mr. Walter. "I'll be better in the future. I'm only being arrogant now because no matter what I do, I have a scapegoat to blame it on."

Then, she sneered, "That puppet. I got her to take my place just to be a scapegoat. She still foolishly thinks that she would live a good life as the heiress of the Walter family. How pathetic."

Hailey, who was upstairs, just got the news that Joshua had left. She was about to anxiously head down. Just when she was at the railings of the second floor, she heard Alice's cold voice coming from below.

Hailey subconsciously took a few steps back.

Her heart sank in disappointment and in despair.

In the end, she directly went back to her room, picked up her phone, and dialed a number.

"Mr. Lynch, I have something to tell you."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 415

When he received Hailey's call, Joshua was sitting in the car having a simple international meeting.

He did not know why but since the afternoon the day before, Lynch Group has been constantly hacked by foreign hackers. All of them were skillful hackers. Even Joshua would need some time to solve them.

After the hackers infiltrated past the Lynch Group's firewall, they went straight for the Lynch Group's core data. It was as if they were determined to make Lynch Group go bankrupt at all costs. At the same time, Malcolm Quinn of the Quinn Group also began to take advantage of the opportunity.

In less than two days, the Lynch Group was being attacked from front and back.

Joshua's instincts told him that these things had something to do with Luna.

First, Malcolm and Luna are good friends and future fiancés.

Also, the hacker... he might very possibly be the one that had always been helping Luna.

However, the defamations of Luna on the internet were done by Hailey of the Walter family. Why would Malcolm and the hacker target the Lynch Group?

Just when Joshua was still confused, Hailey called him.

He initially did not want to pick it up. After a moment of hesitation, he still picked it up, in the end.

"Mr. Lynch, I have something to tell you." On the other end of the call, Hailey's voice was trembling and it sounded like she was crying.

Joshua furrowed his brows. He replied calmly, "Tell me."

He never had ever liked Hailey.

"Can you help me? I don't want to go away..." Hailey was crying.

"Actually, I'm not the real heiress of the Walter family. I'm not Hailey Walters! The real Hailey is someone else. She is..."

"Hailey, who are you talking with on the phone?" Before Hailey could finish her sentence, Old Mr.

Walter's cold voice rang out.

Thud!

The call was dropped.

What the hell was this father-daughter duo doing? In order to keep Hailey from going overseas, were they trying to ask for pity?

Joshua took a deep breath. Before he could give it closer thought, another call for help came from the data center in his computer.

Joshua squinted his eyes. He took his computer over and caught himself in another round of tough battle.

Luna accompanied Gwen to the hospital. Although the injury on Ben's leg did not affect his bones or tendons, the gash was deep.

He would not be able to walk for a month.

Luna sat on the chair and looked at Gwen gently feeding Ben porridge. She could not help but feel emotional. "Even when we were in school back then, I had already thought that you two are a great match."

Ben chuckled gently. "When we were in school, the person I liked was you, but you always persuaded me to consider Gwen. At that time, I always thought that she was rather foolish. Now it looks like..."

Ben looked at Gwen tenderly. "Luna's judgment is much better than mine. If I were to pursue Gwen in high school, I would have been happier much earlier."

Gwen blushed at his words.

She gave him a scornful glare, then fed him porridge gently.

"Tsk, tsk." Luna helplessly rubbed the middle of her brows. "Get a room, you two."

Gwen blushed. "Luna, what do you plan to do next?"

"No plans." Luna shrugged. "It will still be the same from the beginning. Get pregnant and cure Nigel.

Then we'll see about it."

Gwen sighed, "When I heard the news that you married Joshua, Ben and I were still happy for you. We thought that you had married a great man. Who would have thought..."

Before she could finish her sentence, Gwen's phone rang. She furrowed her brows and picked up. "Dad, what's going on?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 416

Andy, on the other end of the line, said something when Gwen's face instantly turned pale.

After a while, she hung up. She looked at Luna closely. "Hailey Walter is dead. She jumped off a building."

Luna felt every ounce of her muscle stiffened. Hailey Walter... was dead?

She killed herself?

Luna retreated a few steps back.

More than an hour ago, Hailey was still having lunch with them.

How did she just... die like that?

"Perhaps she felt shameful and did not want to go overseas?"

Gwen sighed, "Hailey is a proud lady. She would not be able to withstand such humiliation."

Luna thought it was unbelievable.

In the dining room a moment ago, Hailey seemed to have accepted Old Mr. Walter's arrangement. She even went up to pack her bags, why so suddenly...

Hailey's memorial service was done in a simple manner. It did not feel in line with the amount of grief Old Mr. Walter felt of losing

his beloved daughter.

The Walters explained that because this happened too suddenly and it was also a little embarrassing, so they decided to do it in a simple manner.

Luna followed Joshua and Alice to pay their respects. "How dare you still come! "

Upon seeing Luna, Old Mr. Walter's emotions erupted in rage. He reached out and pointed at Luna's face angrily.

"If it were not for you, my daughter would not have jumped!

Luna, you owe the Walters a life! "

Luna lowered her head. "My deepest condolences."

Although she did not think that she was wrong in this matter, the dead deserved some respect. She was not willing to have a head-on confrontation with Old Mr. Walter at Hailey's memorial service.

"Condolences? How could I possibly accept them from you! "

Old Mr. Walter glared at Luna angrily. "What Hailey did to you was just a small matter! How dare you get Joshua to make things difficult for her, forcing me to send her out of the country."

In a full-blown rage, Old Mr. Walter shrugged off his servants who were supporting him. He immediately rushed to Luna and grabbed her by her shirt's collar, shaking her violently.

"She jumped because she was not willing to go out of the country. She found it humiliating! Why

couldn't you just bear with whatever she did? If you would have bear through it, she would not have died! You killed her! "

Luna was shaken by Old Mr. Walter. She was dizzy. Deep down in her heart, she was telling herself to not be petty with a grieving old man.

However, the nonsense he was saying made Luna infuriated time and again.

What did he mean that if she were to bear it, Hailey would not have died?

If she were to bear it, she would have died herself! Just because Hailey was weak, why was she to be blamed?

Seeing how Luna had no response, Old Mr. Walter got even more aggravated.

He angrily raised his hand and slapped Luna fiercely.

"Uncle Dennis, that is enough. " Just when Old Mr. Walter's hand was almost by Luna's face, Joshua calmly stepped forward and immediately grabbed Old Mr. Walter's hand.

"We are all very sorry for Hailey's death, but how much this has to do with Luna, I'm sure you are clear about it too. In other words, just because you didn't look after your daughter, how could you blame Luna for that?

Then, Joshua flung Old Mr. Walter's hand away. " But, I do

remember something. Before Hailey's death, she called me. She said she wanted to tell me something, but she was interrupted by you, Uncle Dennis. "According to the time of her death and her call with me, she jumped down in less than ten minutes after the call with me. What happened in between?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 417

Old Mr. Walter's face instantly turned terribly pale. Alice's expressions did not look too good either.

After a while, Old Mr. Walter wiped away his tears. "Joshua, what do you mean by that? Do you think I would hurt my own daughter?"

Joshua's gaze was flat. "I said nothing of those sorts. I only want to know, since before Hailey jumped, you saw her and talked to her. As her father, did you notice her mood swings? Or perhaps you didn't even notice her emotions?"

Old Mr. Walter's expressions turned uglier upon Joshua's words.

"W-What... what are you trying to say?"

"What I mean is," Joshua smiled and said, "Hailey's mental health is too weak. Perhaps you did not pay attention to her mental well-being. The last person Hailey saw before she jumped was you, Uncle Dennis. That meant that you were the only possible person to stop her from jumping. You can't blame anyone else."

Joshua smiled aloofly. "That's all I want to say. We are here to pay our respects. Not argue with each other."

Then, under the stunned gaze of everybody, Joshua turned around and pulled Luna away.

Watching the both of them leaving, Old Mr. Walter gritted his teeth hard.

No wonder Alice treated Luna as her main rival. Joshua's favoritism toward her was too obvious.

At that thought, he turned to look at Alice, who was nearby.

Alice inconspicuously shook her head at him. Then, she smiled and approached him.

"Uncle Dennis, don't be angry at Joshua. He is just trying to protect his staff."

Joshua dragged Luna out of the memorial service and directly into the car.

In the backseat, Joshua closed the car door and furrowed his brows tightly.

"I 'm sorry. " Luna moved her body toward the car door a little. "I was just quite shocked that a person suddenly died, so I followed you to pay my respects. I never would have thought..."

"It's not your fault."

Before Luna could finish her sentence, Joshua calmly interrupted.

"Hailey's death is not that simple."

Luna paused a little. She subconsciously raised her eyes and looked at him. "What do you mean?"

Joshua swept her a glance. "As I said just now, Hailey called me before she died. She said that she had something important to tell me, but before she could tell me, Old Mr. Walter interrupted her. Then, she hung up the phone. At first, I thought that they were putting on an act, they wanted to let Hailey stay in Sea City. I never would have thought..."

Joshua's eyes narrowed a little. "The Walters are hiding something from us. I deliberately mentioned the call to Old Mr. Walter. If Hailey's death had nothing to do with the call, he would not have avoided it."

Luna was so stunned she was rendered speechless.

After a while, she turned and looked out of the window. "Perhaps, you are just overthinking this? No one would... kill their own daughter. No matter what their children do, a parent would not be able to kill their own flesh and blood."

Perhaps, Luna might not understand the feeling a parent has for their children previously, but after giving birth to Nigel, Neil, and Nellie, she was sure that no parents on this earth would be that cruel.

Joshua smiled. He looked at her mockingly. "You've never had any children, how would you know that parents would not be able to kill their own children?"

Luna furrowed her brows. She instinctively retorted, "How would you know whether I had children or not? I..."

She was halfway through her sentence when she suddenly remembered her current identity.

Thus, Luna cleared her throat and turned her head aside. "It's true. I never had any children."

Joshua squinted his eyes and looked at her suspiciously for a long time at her reaction.

After a while, Joshua sneered, "There might be another possibility."

"What is it?"

"This might not be the real Hailey Walter."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 418

Luna's eyes widened. She looked at him confusedly. "What do you mean?"

"What I mean is," Joshua squinted his eyes and said, "The person who died was just an imposter. The real Hailey Walter is still out there somewhere. This woman is totally different from the Hailey I knew, so much so that she seems like an entirely different person altogether."

Not only her looks. Her character too.

Hailey back then would treat Luna Gibson as her rival. Every time she saw Luna Gibson, her eyes would be filled with loathing and resentment.

However, this time, Hailey and Alice became friends. Even much closer than Gwen, who was once Luna's best friend.

Luna furrowed her brows. "If the one that just died was not the real Hailey, then... where is the real Hailey? Why is she hiding?"

Joshua frowned hard at her question.

After a while, he furrowed his brows and looked at Luna. "I'll investigate this, but I brought you here because I need you to do something."

Luna calmed herself down, turned over, and looked at Joshua.

"What is it?"

Joshua passed her some documents.

"Lynch Group's database is under attack by a foreign hacker. The Quinn Group is taking advantage of this, attacking us too. The Lynch Group is being attacked from all sides."

Luna paused a little. She picked up the documents and flipped through them. It was a risk assessment report.

Although she could not understand the tactics that the hacker and Quinn Group were using, but...

The amount of loss Lynch Group incurred made her stunned. She almost dropped the documents in her hand.

"I deduce that the hacker should be the one that has been always helping you."

Luna's face turned pale. He meant Nigel. "Malcolm took advantage of this situation. The Lynch Group suffered a huge blow because of him."

Luna's hand trembled a little. Malcolm listened to Nigel the most. So...

Luna slapped her forehead. "If I said that I didn't know about these two things, would you believe me?"

"Now you know about them." Joshua swept her an indifferent glance. "I'm giving you the opportunity to get them to stop. If not, when I return to Banyan City tomorrow, they wouldn't be so smug anymore. I have the ability to do it."

Joshua was not sitting at Lynch Group at that moment, there were many problems he could not handle personally. That was why they had the chance to attack.

Luna rubbed the middle of her brows.

At that moment, it was seemingly impossible to say that those things had nothing to do with her.

Luna sighed, "Okay."

For the past few days, she had been busy on her business trip in Sea City. She forgot to keep in touch with her three children.

How dare those three brats create such a huge mess while she was not paying attention to them!

“Uncle Theo told Nigel that you were bullied, that was why we did it.”

The first thing Luna did when she returned to the hotel was to call Neil. Neil, on the other end of the line, said with bravado, “Since that scumbag Joshua brought you on the business trip, he should be taking good care of you. Not only did you encounter so many dangerous situations, but you also almost lost your life. We had to teach him a lesson.”

Luna rubbed the middle of her brows. “Get Uncle Malcolm to stop immediately.”

The Quinn Group and the Lynch Group were always in a stand-off, but due to their greatness, they

usually only have minimal friction with each other.

In this sort of large-scale battle between them, although Malcolm had the upper hand, it was impossible for him to come out of it unscathed.

Malcolm had already sacrificed a lot for her. She did not want Malcolm to affect the Quinn Group’s business because of her.

“Uncle Malcolm won’t listen to me.” Neil pursed his lips. “Mommy, do you still remember Aura? Once Aura was sent out of the country, I got Uncle Malcolm to help teach her a lesson. Guess what he found out? He found out that Aura is being protected by someone strong. That person works for the Lynch family!”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 419

Luna’s heart sank to the bottom.

The people that were protecting Aura were people from the Lynch family.

Back then, Aura had tried to harm Neil and Nellie many times.

If it were not for Neil sacrificing himself and going along with Aura, they would not have been able to gather evidence of Aura trying to harm them.

Joshua knew all about this.

However, on the surface, he wanted Aura to pay the price, but actually, he secretly sent men to protect her?

Luna felt a little dizzy.

This...

“So, Mommy, Uncle Malcolm would go up against that scumbag Joshua not only because of you being bullied in Sea City. He also wants to seek justice for Nellie and me.”

Luna bit her lips.

Joshua’s words in the car a moment ago rang in her ears.

“I’m giving you the opportunity to get them to stop. If not, when I return to Banyan City tomorrow, they wouldn’t be so smug

anymore. I have the ability to do it.”

Luna truly believed that Joshua has the skills to do it too.

She has witnessed firsthand his tactics and methods.

After exchanging a few more words with Neil, Luna took a deep breath and dialed Malcolm.

This was the first time she called Malcolm after Granny Lynch’s birthday banquet.

She did not want him to get involved with her current affairs.

Back then, Malcolm rescued her up from the sea when she was heavily injured. He treated her and helped her give birth to her three children. He even paid for her cosmetic surgeries.

She owed Malcolm too much. Thus, she did not want to trouble Malcolm on the matter of finding a cure for Nigel.

She also did not want Malcolm to go up against Joshua in the business trading world because of her.

It was not that she did not believe in Malcolm’s abilities. It was only that she has already owed Malcolm way too much.

Not long after, the call was picked up. “Luna, don’t try to persuade me.”

Malcolm’s voice on the other end of the call was frigid, “I have already made up my mind. This time, no matter what, I have to make Joshua pay. He has owed you and your kids too much.

Since six years ago up till now. None of you have the power to make him pay, but I do.”

She bit her lips. “Malcolm, you can so easily let Joshua lose a few hundred million dollars because he is in Sea City right now. When he returns back to his base at Banyan City, you won’t have it so easy. A few hundred million is enough of a punishment for him. Please hear me out. Stop this.”

Malcolm laughed, “You think I’m no match for Joshua Lynch? At most, we end up going down together. Even if I incur losses, Joshua would lose out even more.”

Luna rubbed the middle of her brows. “I know what you are angry about, but the incidents in Sea City were done by Hailey. Now that Hailey is dead, everything is settled. You should stop dwelling on it. As for the people protecting Aura overseas...”

Luna took a deep breath. “Can you send me all the information that proves those people are from the Lynch family? I will ask Joshua in person.”

Malcolm on the other end of the line was silent for a while.

After a while, he laughed bitterly, “Why do you still care so much about Joshua?”

Luna stopped breathing.

“Joshua is not as terrifying as you think, I am also not as weak as you think.”

“If you don’t let me go up against him once head-on, I will never be happy about it.”

“Malcolm. “ Luna took a deep breath. “I understand that you and Joshua had always been business rivals. If you want to go up against him, I have no issue with that, but you can’t do it just because of me and my children. That is why, you can fight with him all you want in the future, but this time, please stop. Just send me the evidence.”

Then, Luna immediately hung up.

At the other end of the line, Malcolm closed his eyes depressingly, listening to the disconnected tone.

Six years.

It has been six years. He still could not get into her heart.

He was always an outsider to her. Malcolm closed his eyes and chuckled bitterly. In the end, he picked up his phone and dialed his secretary. “Stop the attack against the Lynch Group.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 420

In the evening, Luna received the information from Malcolm. It was detailed. It showed in detail the information of every single person who was protecting Aura.

Luna could recognize a few of them. She has even met some of them before.

They were indeed Joshua’s men.

Her heart grew colder as she flipped through the documents.

All these men were once Joshua’s cronies. How would these men dare to protect Aura without Joshua’s orders?

At that thought, she switched off her computer, reached her hand out, and clutched her forehead.

She has already known Joshua for many years. She once thought that she knew him well.

Six years ago, the things that Joshua had done to her for Aura was a huge sudden blow to her, sending her to the pits of hell.

Six years later, once again, she thought she knew him. She returned to him, wanting to take something from him so that she could cure Nigel.

However, she realized that she still did not know him well enough. He was probably the only person that she could never fully understand in her life.

“Luna.”

Suddenly, there was a knock on her door. It was Gwen.

Luna shook her head, shrugging all the complicated thoughts away.

She was going to leave Sea City with Joshua the next day. Her business trip has come to an end.

After this, she did not know when she would be able to meet

Gwen again. She should properly bid Gwen and Ben farewell. She collected her emotions, got up, and followed Gwen out. Because Ben's leg was injured, so the farewell celebration that night was only Gwen and Luna.

Gwen took Luna to the food stand that they used to frequent back in high school.

There were many people there that evening. It was rather lively. Gwen poured some wine. She smiled at Luna bitterly. "You and I have been friends for so many years. I almost sold you out. I blame myself terribly. I will drink to you."

Luna helplessly picked up her glass of fruit juice. "Don't drink too much. Furthermore, you never sold me out. You were risking your father's life to help me, don't blame yourself."

Gwen pursed her lips. She wanted to say something else but stopped herself.

She picked up her glass of wine and downed it in one go.

Actually, before the press conference that morning, she received Joshua's message that her father was safe. That was only why she dared to tell the truth of how Luna was not the mistress.

Also...

The incident where Hailey respectfully called Alice Ms. Hailey. She still did not dare to tell Luna about that. Initially, she wanted to tell Luna, but Hailey's death that day was a huge blow to her. If she were to tell Luna, would she be the next one to get killed? At that thought, Gwen bit her lips hard. She raised her glass once more and downed the wine.

That meal, Gwen drank a lot.

Initially, Luna thought that Gwen was just sad because they were parting ways, but later on, she realized that Gwen seemed to have something on her mind.

"Luna. I'm sorry."

On the way back, Gwen kept repeating this.

Luna helplessly hugged her. "What is there to be sorry about?"

"I have been keeping things from you." Gwen closed her eyes.

She cried and laughed at the same time.

When Luna sent Gwen back to her house, at the entrance, the intoxicated Gwen turned around and stuffed a letter into Luna's hands.

"A... love letter from me. Open it when you're back in Banyan City."

Luna did not know whether to laugh or cry. She kept the letter and sent Gwen to the entrance of her house.

Once she made sure that Gwen had returned home, Luna let out a long sigh and got in the taxi.

"Your friend is very drunk," The taxi driver chuckled lightly,

“miss, the hotel that you’re going to is quite far from here. If you’re bored, you can sleep for a while. You look tired.”

Luna shook her head. “I’m fine.”

However, Luna did not know why the moment she said that, grogginess washed over her. She leaned back in the backseat dizzily and closed her eyes.

The taxi driver smiled maliciously and went the opposite direction from the hotel.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 421

Luna slept for a long time. She seemed to be unable to wake up from her dream.

She dreamt that she was dragged down from the car by someone while being unconscious.

She could not open her eyes, but she could feel that her legs were being dragged on the ground. They were bleeding and they hurt a lot.

The sound of men talking rang out in her ears. She could not hear what they were saying but she clearly heard things like raping then killing.

She wanted to open her eyes, but could not no matter what. In the end, she woke up by cold water being splashed on her. She opened her eyes and realized that everything was not an illusion nor a dream.

At that moment, she was in an abandoned factory. The air smelled of rust, gas, and mold.

Her hands and legs were being tied up by a rope. She was tied onto a chair and could not move.

The lighting in the factory was dim.

A few burly men stood in front of her, sneering at her.

Behind them, a middle-aged man was sitting arrogantly on a chair. He was holding an opened letter. He took a picture of the contents of the letter.

After sending the contents of the letter as a message, the middle-aged man smiled. He burnt the letter away and looked at Luna.

“Do you know who I am?”

Luna bit her lips. She bore through the pain on her legs and forced herself to calm down. “Yes. You’re the gang leader of Sea City’s largest gang, Liam Clark.”

Liam was quite surprised that she knew his name because the party that hired him told him that she was a woman from Banyan City.

“You’re a treacherous, murdering maniac. As long as you want to do it, no one would be able to catch you, but you are not for hire, never doing things for others.”

Then, Luna forced herself to look at Liam courageously. “I have

no grudge with you. Have you made an exception and started doing things for other people?"

Liam was impressed at Luna's cold, arrogant gaze.

He touched his chin. "I 'm not making an exception. I'm just repaying the favor."

Luna bit her lips. Her mind was moving fast.

When she was still studying, Liam was already a famous person.

He has been the gang leader for many years. The person who had done him a favor and helped him should not be after he became famous, but before.

In the end, Luna narrowed her eyes and filtered through in her mind. Old Mr. Walter has once helped Liam out when he was down. The reason why the Walters could monopolize the business trade in Sea City had to do with Liam.

At that thought, Luna bit her lips. "Old Mr. Walter is trying to exchange a life for his daughter's death, is that it?"

Liam narrowed his eyes. "You know quite a lot."

Then, he turned to his men by the side and waved his large hands. "Do it. The earlier we get rid of this woman who knows too much the better."

Liam's men looked at each other, then they smiled and said something in Liam's ears.

Liam smiled. "That's fine. As long as you have fun."

Once they got his approval, Liam's men took strong alcoholic drinks out of nowhere and force fed Luna.

Luna could not take alcohol. She instinctively tried to struggle and avoid, but she was tied. There was nowhere for her to hide. Soon after, her entire body was as wet, as if she was just fished out from the barrel of wine.

Her face and body were covered in alcohol.

The alcohol stung her freshly cut wound on her leg. After dumping all the alcohol on her, the men surrounded her. They pinched her face and caressed her head. "Hide, go on, I dare you!"

"

Luna bit her lips and closed her eyes.

She was afraid that she might not survive the night.

The necklace on her neck was not switched on. Nigel would not know about this.

Gwen was drunk.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 422

Theo has not been in contact with her since that morning.

Joshua...

Even at that moment, she was still thinking about Joshua.

He would not even know about this. Also, even if he knew, he would not save her.

At that thought, tears fell uncontrollably.

She did not want to die. At least, not before finding a cure for Nigel. She did not want to die!

However, what could she do at that moment?

Liam was repaying a favor. He did not want money. What else could she use to bargain with him?

There was nothing.

Luna helplessly closed her eyes. Perhaps, this was fated...

Bang!

Just when the men were about to touch Luna with their dirty hands, a loud sound came from the outside of the abandoned factory.

Liam suddenly stood up. "Everyone, stop!"

The men immediately stopped what they were doing. "Boss, what is it?"

"That sound... something is not right! "

Liam furrowed his brows. He wanted to say something else when a black Hummer crashed into the abandoned factory.

The driver was no other than the gang leader of Sea City's second-largest gang, Luke Jones!

Next to him in the passenger seat was Joshua with a cold gaze.

Once the black Hummer crashed into the abandoned factory, dozens of men followed and swarmed into the abandoned factory.

Liam was stunned. He came to a realization that he was being ambushed by another gang!

He wanted to immediately call forth his men, but he realized that when his men were force -feeding Luna alcohol, they drank some too.

At that moment, all of them were pretty drunk. The only sober one there was him!

"Liam, are you still trying to put up a fight?"

The black Hummer came to a stop and Luke came down from the car. He sneered at Liam.

"Did you think that just because you were dealing with a woman, you did not need to bring so many men with you? You never expected that we would be waiting in the dark, right?"

Liam furrowed his brows. He glared at him coldly. " How did you know I was here?"

Luke sneered, "Mr. Lynch can't contact his friend, so he thought that something must have happened to her.

"His friend just offended the Walter family today, while you are the Walters' b*tch. Of course, I had to come looking for you."

Liam squinted his eyes and subconsciously glanced over at Joshua.

Joshua did not even bother about the fight between the two

gangs.

He walked over to Luna with a complicated gaze.

Seeing how she was injured and shivering after being drenched in alcohol. A hint of heartbreak flashed across his eyes.

He took his jacket off and gently put it on Luna. He carefully cut off the rope on her body.

“Joshua...”

Luna has been force fed too much alcohol. She was already dizzy. She grabbed onto his arm intoxicatedly. “Didn’t you say that you won’t make me drink any more. You said that I did not have to drink on your behalf anymore. Why did you not keep your word? I hate you.”

Her voice was hazy.

Joshua pursed his lips and tightly hugged her in his arms. “Yes, I broke my promise.”

Luna leaned on his arm and gently muttered, “How long would it take for you to fall in love with me?”

Joshua shuddered a little.

Suddenly, he had a flashback to the year that he just got married to Luna Gibson.

That year, they just got married. She insisted on seeing the outside world with him and foolishly drank on his behalf.

Later on, she also hugged his arm that way drunkenly and asked him the same question, “How long would it take for you to fall in love with me?”

Her demeanor, the tone of her voice was almost the same as Luna, who was in his arms at that moment.

Joshua took a deep breath. He gently touched her lips. “How great would it be if you were her...”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 423

The abandoned factor was in total chaos.

Luke was getting his men to tie Liam up while he turned around to look at Joshua who was carrying Luna.

Joshua’s tall figure headed toward the entrance of the factory slowly.

Luke furrowed his brows. “Joshua, are you just leaving like that?”

Joshua stopped in his tracks. “Is there anything else?”

“Say,” Luke laughed a little. He lit a cigarette in his mouth and said in a thuggish manner, “You did me a huge favor by letting me capture Liam. Aren’t you going to ask me for anything else?”

“No need.” Joshua took a deep breath. He lowered his head and looked at Luna, who was shivering in his arms. “I came here just for her.”

Then, he continued heading toward the exit.

Seeing him leaving, Luke took a deep puff of the cigarette. He

turned to look at one of his men next to him. “He said just now that she is his employee, right?”

His men nodded. “Yes.” “He has a wife?”

“Yes, they have been married for many years.”

“Tsk.” Luke exhaled a ring of smoke and smiled. “Interesting.”

Joshua sent Luna to the hospital.

“It’s nothing serious. She has just been force-fed alcohol, so she’s intoxicated. She caught a cold from being drenched by the alcohol. The cuts on her legs are quite inflamed due to the alcohol too.”

The doctor gave her a whole body check—up. “I’ll put her on some IV drips. She’ll be fine once she wakes up.

Then, the doctor looked at Joshua with rebuke. “There is no harm in having fun, but don’t overdo it. If anything were to happen to her, you would have to take care of her for the rest of your life!”

Joshua pursed his lips. He lowered his head and chuckled, “If anything were to happen to her...”

“Joshua, is Luna alright?”

A woman’s voice interrupted their conversation. Joshua looked up.

Alice was standing in front of him in a red trench coat and long black boots. Her face was perfectly made up, even the curls of her lashes were flawlessly curled.

It was obvious that she deliberately put on make-up before coming over.

Joshua sneered a little.

When he could not get in touch with Luna, Alice kept saying that perhaps Luna and Gwen had a drink too much, that was why she was not answering her call.

Alice even came up with a lot of excuses for Luna.

It was until Lucas went to Gwen’s house and found out that Gwen was so drunk she passed out, only then did he realize how serious and out of control the situation was.

At that moment, Alice already knew that something had happened to Luna, yet she still dressed up before coming over.

Although he knew that Alice and Luna never had a good relationship, at that moment, every action that Alice did disgusted him.

“It’s nothing much.” Seeing how Joshua did not answer Alice’s question, the doctor cleared his throat and explained it to Alice to soothe the

awkward atmosphere. “She has just been force -fed alcohol. She will be fine once she wakes up.”

Alice subconsciously looked at Luna, who was lying on the bed,

behind the doctor.

The man's jacket on Luna was an eyesore to her.

"J-Just... like that? She's not injured anywhere else?" The doctor shook his head. "No."

"You seem to be eager for Luna to have more injuries."

Joshua coldly glanced at Alice. His tone was cold, "Because of your overly optimistic view, you have stopped me from looking for her many times. She almost got ruined, yet you still show no ounce of guilt. On the contrary, you hope that she would be even more injured."

Joshua sneered, "Alice, even if you don't like Luna, she has never once hurt you, right?"

Alice was a little stunned. She bit her lips rather aggrievedly.

"Joshua, you misunderstood my intentions. I'm just worried for her..."

Then, Alice wiped away tears from her reddened eyes. "I'm from Sea City. I have heard of how vicious Liam Clark is. When you said that Luna was taken away by Liam, I was worried for her..."

She sniffled her nose and said in a trembling tone, "Liam is a person who could do anything to her. I just worried that the doctors did not do a thorough check-up on her."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 424

"I was afraid that Luna might have any hidden injuries."

The doctor sighed at Alice's words, "I truly did a thorough check. She only has these injuries, but..."

The doctor touched his chin. "It's quite strange that the cruel Liam would only hurt her this much."

Alice nodded. "Hmm, I find it strange too."

Liam had already kidnapped Luna for such a long time, how was she only injured like that?

According to his usual efficiency, by the time Joshua got his men over, Luna should be dead.

Alice was in a good mood at the thought of Luna's death, that was why she deliberately dressed up and rushed over.

She was expecting to see a dead body. Who would have thought...

Upon hearing the doctor's words, Joshua's expressions relaxed a little.

He calmly glanced at Luna, who was still under an IV drip. Then, he looked at the time.

"It's almost one-thirty in the morning. Alice, go back and rest first. I'll stay here to look after her. We'll head back to Banyan City first thing in the morning."

Alice bit her lips. She reached out and held Joshua's arm.

"Joshua, you have done so much. Why don't I stay here and look

after Luna? You go back and rest. You're right. Because I was too optimistic back then and stopped you from looking for her, that caused her to almost get killed. I'm feeling quite guilty. Let me stay back and take care of her, to make amends. "

Joshua paused a little.

Make amends.

Guilt.

Hearing those words being said by Alice, he felt rather relieved. Even though Alice was completely different from Luna Gibson six years ago, she still had a kind heart.

However, he said, "You should go back and rest." "No, Joshua..."

"Why don't I take care of Luna?" When Joshua and Alice were arguing, a bright male voice rang through.

Joshua and Alice turned and looked.

Theo, who was in white, had his hand on the door handle. He looked at Joshua and Alice with mockery in his eyes. "Why don't you two go back and continue the argument. Luna needs to rest in peace. I can look after her alone and it would be enough."

Joshua's expressions immediately darkened at Theo's appearance.

"Why are you here?"

"After such a huge incident, how could I not come?"

Theo furrowed his brows and sneered. He entered the room and sat down on the chair by the side. "I'll look after her."

Since Theo was insistent, Alice immediately smiled and tugged on Joshua's arm. "Joshua, why don't we go back then. You still have a lot of work waiting for you back at Banyan City tomorrow. You need proper rest."

Joshua furrowed his brow and looked at Theo closely before turning around and leaving with Alice.

The Walters' mansion.

Old Mr. Walter was on a phone call. He was trembling furiously. Liam Clark was taken down. Luke Jones and Joshua Lynch joined forces to take him down.

If Liam fell, that meant the downfall of the Walter family!

He gritted his teeth hard.

If it were not for his useless daughter offending Joshua, the Walter family would not have ended up that way!

He angrily lifted his phone up, about to throw it to the ground when a photo was sent at that moment.

The photo was of a letter.

He furrowed his brows and tapped the photo. (Luna, I'm telling you this in confidence. The Hailey that just died is not the real heiress of the Walter family. Alice is. X, Gwen]

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 425

Luna slept through the entire night.

In her dreams, she dreamt that she was humiliated by many men. She dreamt that her dead body was disposed of in the wilderness.

She dreamt that Joshua and Alice drove over her dead body and happily returned to Banyan City.

She woke up from her nightmare screaming in fear. "Did you have a nightmare?"

When she came to her senses, Theo's voice rang out gently in her ears.

Luna opened her eyes. She was in a foreign environment. White walls and beds and it smelled of disinfectant.

She rubbed the middle of her brows and got up from the bed.

"I'm at..."

"The hospital," Theo replied while pouring her some water. "You were attacked and kidnapped last night. Later on, you were rescued and sent to the hospital."

Then, he passed Luna a glass of warm water. "Do you remember anything?"

Luna accepted the glass of water. She thought for a while. "A little bit."

Last night...

After sending Gwen back home, she fell asleep in the taxi.

Later on...

She subconsciously lowered her head, wanting to check her own body.

Theo gently pressed into her arms. "You're fine. They only force-fed and drenched you in alcohol. They did not do any substantial harm to you."

Then, Theo sighed, "But if the person that rescued you came a little bit later... it would be hard to say then."

Luna bit her lips. She was drunk on alcohol, but while dazed, she still remembered bits and pieces. "Last night... was Joshua the one that rescued me?" Theo nodded. "It's him."

"We're in Sea City. He's from Banyan City, how could he go up against Sea City's largest gang?"

"He got the second-largest gang for help."

Theo chuckled a little, "He's a businessman after all. He is very smart. After he was sure that Liam Clark kidnapped you, he immediately went to Jones Gang alone to look for Luke Jones. He told Luke that he has a way to bring Liam down."

Then, Theo could not help but sigh relievedly, "This was a great move. On one hand, Luke brought Liam down. The largest gang had no leader anymore, so Jones Gang could directly become Sea City's greatest gang."

“On the other hand, Liam has owed the Walter family a favor. All these years, thanks to Liam’s help, they could remain invincible in Sea City for so many years.

“Now that Liam has fallen, the Walter family has lost their support. Even if Joshua does not target the Walter family, they would be not as great as before. This is the start of their downfall.

“Lastly, Luke gained a lot from this matter, but he still owes Joshua a huge favor. When the Jones Gang became Sea City’s greatest gang, Joshua could freely roam Sea City.”

Then, Theo could not help but sigh emotionally, “ Joshua killed three birds with one stone. I even suspected that he planned all these in advance, if not, this man’s ability to adapt is terrifying.”

Luna closed her eyes. “Perhaps, he has already planned this from the beginning.”

Theo pursed his lips. “I... I don’t think so. I was just saying.”

Luna’s gaze was flat. “During the inspection a few days ago, Joshua had a document that was the acquisition plan of the Walter family’s jewelry line.

“Back then, I was still thinking, the Walter family’s jewelry line is doing so well, how could it be so easily acquired? If last night’s incident was the downfall of the Walter family...”

She lifted her eyes and fixed her gaze on Theo. “Tell me, now that they are no longer the leading enterprise of Sea City, do you think the Walter family will choose to sell off their jewelry line?”

Theo was silent.

He was only just casually saying, he never would have thought that he managed to guess Lynch Group’s confidential business tactics. Theo took a deep breath. “Joshua is a businessman. It’s only normal that he would do this.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 426

“But I don’t think he would do that. Doing that would make you a target. If he missed, you might die in the hands of Liam.”

Luna laughed self-deprecatingly, “Even if I die in the hands of Liam, he won’t care.”

Theo was once again silent for a moment.

“I think Joshua cares for you more than you think. “

At least, when he saw Joshua and Alice bickering over who to stay back to take care of Luna, Theo saw sincere concern in Joshua’s eyes.

“That’s because you don’t understand him.”

Luna turned to look out of the window. Her voice sounded far away, “He never once cared if I lived or died.”

Before breakfast, Theo got the doctor to do a routine check-up on

Luna.

Once they made sure that Luna was alright, Theo brought her to have some breakfast before sending her back to the hotel.

When they reached the hotel, they bumped into Lucas.

“Luna, I was just about to look for you,” Lucas smiled and said, “Mr. Lynch said the work here is done for now. He wants you to pack up. We’ll leave for Banyan City at ten.”

Luna nodded, turned, and entered her room to start packing.

Outside her room, Theo was joking around with Lucas. “Can I tag along? I’m also going back to Banyan City.”

Lucas’ voice was filled with displeasure, “No! “

Luna packed and smiled helplessly. Once she finished packing, she felt as if something was missing.

However, she could not seem to recall.

“Could it be a souvenir that your friend gave to you or something?” Theo asked while leaning against the door with his hands crossed around his chest.

Luna slapped her head. She came to a realization. She could not find the so-called love letter that Gwen gave to her!

Thus, Luna opened her luggage up once more to look for it, but she still could not find it.

Finally, when Lucas was urging her to get into the car, only then did she remember the letter..

Liam seemed to have burned the letter when he kidnapped her.

Luna sighed and got in the car with regret.

Because of the incident the night before, this time going back to Banyan City, he intentionally got Luna to sit in the passenger seat in front.

He and Alice sat behind.

Once the door was shut, Alice grumbled unhappily, “ There’s another car, why do we all have to squeeze together. The car behind is being used to put our luggage. The driver is one of our men. He won’t kidnap Luna.”

Joshua looked at her flatly, saying nothing.

Luna was in the passenger seat giving Gwen a call.

The call did not go through the first time, the second time too.

She furrowed her brows and looked at the time. It was almost ten in the morning.

Even if Gwen was hungover, she should be up by then.

Thus, Luna found Ben’s phone number and called him. She wanted to ask him about Gwen.

However, the moment the call went through, it was immediately hung up.

Luna furrowed her brows in suspicion. However, she did not give it much thought. Perhaps there was no signal or something.

Luna took a deep breath and fell asleep on the passenger seat. When the car was on the highway driving toward Banyan City, Joshua's phone rang.

He furrowed his brow and picked the call up. Then, his expressions darkened and turned serious gradually. After a while, he hung up. His voice was cold and serious. "Something happened to Gwen."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 427

When Luna rushed to the hospital, Gwen was still in the emergency room.

Outside the emergency room was Andy with a tear-streaked face and Luke with a cold expression.

Ben, the person who ought to be there the most, did not even appear.

Coming out of the elevator, Luna rushed over manically. "Uncle Andy, is Gwen alright?"

Andy grabbed her hand and only cried. He was sobbing so hard he could not say anything.

"My men rescued her."

Luke furrowed his brows and glanced at Luna. He was busy taking Liam down at the abandoned factory the night before, he only had a hurried glance at Luna, not noticing her looks.

Looking at her in person at that moment, he realized that this woman indeed had what it took to make a man fall head over heels for her.

Luna bit her lips. She immediately let go of Andy's hands. She lifted her head and looked at Luke. "How is Gwennie?"

"Not too good." Luke frowned a little. "This morning my men found out that a bunch of Liam's cronies went to the Walter mansion. When they came back, not only did they not try to find a way to rescue Liam, but they immediately targeted the Larsons.

"I owe Joshua a favor. I also know that the Larson family has some connections with Joshua, so I got people to secretly follow them. However, our gang was too busy today. My men were distracted, so the group of my men that followed the cronies lost them halfway."

"When they found them." Luke turned his face to the side. He did not dare to look at Andy's crying face. "When my men entered, the lady was tortured and beaten until she passed out. A few men were smoking as if they had just done the deed."

Luna felt as if something exploded in her head.

She could not hear what Joshua and Luke said after that.

"When my men entered, the lady was tortured and beaten until she passed out."

"A few men were smoking as if they had just done the deed."

These two sentences kept ringing in Luna's ears.

Luna retreated backward, her face miserably pale. She clenched both her fists tightly.

A few men were smoking as if they had just done the deed.

That meant that Gwen has been...

Luna closed her eyes. Her heart was filled with despair. No wonder only Luke and Andy were here. Ben, her husband, was not there.

He must have thought that Gwen was dirty and impure. She was not worthy of him anymore.

Just when Gwen needed him the most, he avoided her because of these reasons.

Luna closed her eyes.

A day ago, Luna was telling Gwen that she was fated to be with Ben.

A day later, the person that she was fated to be with abandoned her.

"Luna, don't be too sad. Gwen has been rescued, right?"

Seeing how unstable Luna was and how she was about to fall, Alice pretended to hold onto Luna. "She'll be fine. It will only be a short period of dark history, that's all. As long as Ben won't mind, Gwen's life will still be the same."

Alice has long noticed that Ben was not there. Upon hearing what Luke said, she was even sure that Ben had abandoned Gwen, so she deliberately said what she said.

Upon her words, Andy's expressions turned uglier. Luna's body stiffened too.

"Don't worry." Alice became even more smug. She held onto Luna, helping her sit on the bench by the corridor. "God favors the worthy. Gwen will be fine. Ben and she have been in love for so many years.

Their love is strong. He will not abandon her." Then, Alice looked around. "Where is he?" Luna bit her lips hard.

Everyone there knew about Ben's change of attitude toward Gwen.

The act that Alice was putting on disgusted everyone there. She did it intentionally.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 428

Seeing how no one responded, Alice got even bolder.

She furrowed her brows and looked at Andy. "Uncle Andy, where is Ben?"

Andy lifted his head. He looked at her. His lips quivered but he could not find his words.

Joshua furrowed his brows and looked at Alice. His voice was cold. "Alice, stop talking."

Only then did Alice exercise a little restraint. "I'm only concerned. After all, such a huge thing happened to Gwen, it's not right that Ben is not here."

Luna leaned back on the chair. Her mind kept replaying the scene where she was drinking with Gwen the night before.

From the beginning, Luna was the one that offended the Walter family. She was the one who made Hailey jump off the building and the one who aggravated Old Mr. Walter.

Why did they want to do that to Gwen then? Gwen did not even do anything.

She did not even mention the Walter family's name during the press conference.

Even if she was Gwen's friend, they did not have to capture her and treat her that way, right?

Luna could not figure it out. She was baffled.

After a long time, the door of the emergency room was opened.

Gwen, who was covered in injuries, was pushed out by the doctors.

"She is not in any danger anymore. It's basically superficial injuries. There are no internal injuries of the organs or tendons."

The doctor adjusted his spectacles. "But, she suffered a concussion as a result of a blow to the brain. She might lose some of her most recent memories."

Luna bit her lips and immediately flung herself by the side of Gwen's bed.

Gwen was lying on the bed. The blood has been cleaned off her face. However, the bruises and a swollen, red handprint could be seen clearly.

Luna bit her lips while holding back the pain that churned through her heart. She reached out and pried open Gwen's sleeve and collar.

As expected.

Her arm, neck, and chest were covered in large patches of bruises and strangle marks.

It was as if they truly wanted her dead. Every injury was so serious it was as if they wanted to break Gwen's bones.

Luna sobbed, "Gwennie, I'm so sorry..."

If she was not rescued by Joshua the night before, perhaps Gwen would not have had to suffer this.

If she did not reconcile with Gwen when she came back to Sea City this time but she maintained her distance instead, perhaps Gwen would not have ended up this way.

The more Luna thought, the more she blamed herself and the more disappointed she got.

In the end, Gwen slowly reached her hand out and gently put

Luna's hair behind her ear. "I'm fine.

What are you crying for? You look the ugliest when you cry."

Just by these two sentences, Luna could no longer hold back her emotions.

Her tears fell like a flood. Luna grabbed Gwen's wrist.

"Gwennie..."

Luna cried until even the doctor next to her was a little moved,

"It's only superficial injuries. She'll be well within a month. Don't be so sad."

In the end, the doctor helped Luna up from the side of the bed.

"We have to send the patient back to the ward."

Luna bit her lips. She was about to say something when the elevator in the distance opened.

A travel-worn Ben came out from the elevator.

"Ben! "

Andy's eyes sparkled immediately.

"I knew you wouldn't abandon Gwennie! "

Upon hearing her father calling after Ben, Gwen pushed her body up feebly, wanting to sit up. "Ben..."

Ben furrowed his brows and slowly walked over to the pale Gwen.

"Are you alright?"

Gwen looked at him. Her eyes were filled with hope and tenderness. "I'm fine. Ben, thank you for coming. I knew that you would..."

"If you're alright , " Ben coldly interrupted her. He took out the divorce papers from his pocket and placed them in front of Gwen.

"Sign them."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 429

Looking at the divorce papers, Gwen was instantly stunned.

Luna could not help it but she was infuriated. "Ben, what do you mean by this? Gwen had just gone through such an unfortunate incident. Now is the time where she needs you the most. What are you doing?"

Ben's eyes were flat. "Isn't it obvious enough?"

He swept Luna a cold glance, then he looked at Gwen. "I'm a traditional man. When she was rescued by others, other men had already slept with her. Don't tell me that you don't know this? Also, there was more than one man! "

Ben gritted his teeth. "Thankfully I have never brought Gwen back to see my parents. If not, I will never be able to live with my head held up high! "

Then, he glared at Gwen coldly. "Sign them! "

Luna was so furious her breathing rhythm was in a mess.

She clenched her fists tightly. "Ben Zeller, how can you be so heartless! "

“I ‘m heartless?” Ben sneered. He swept Luna a cold glance. “You should ask this yourself ! If Gwen had never become friends with you, if she never helped you, no one would seek revenge against her. Would she have to go through such an incident? If she did not go through this, would I need to divorce her? We were planning to have a child next year! Luna, you’re the one who destroyed Gwen. You destroyed me and our future happy family! “

His words were harsh and cold. Every word was as sharp as a knife, stabbing Luna’s heart violently.

Luna bit her lips but said nothing.

She had no way of retorting. If it were not for her...

Gwen would never have ended up like this. She had to bear some responsibility for Gwen. She owed it to her.

“This is your excuse to dump your wife?” Luke, by the side, could no longer take it. He crossed his arms across his chest and looked at Ben coldly. “As a man, you can’t even protect your wife. That’s fine. You even abandoned her the moment she got injured? You call yourself a man?”

Ben furrowed his brows. At that moment only did he notice that besides Andy and Luna, there was another man in the room.

He recognized that man.

The boss of the Jones Gang. He was the one that captured Liam Clark.

From that day onward, Jones Gang was the greatest gang in Sea City. Luke has also become a famous public figure.

Ben knew that he could not afford to offend Luke.

Thus, he turned and glared at Gwen curtly. “Are you going to sign them or not?”

Gwen’s face was miserably pale.

She timidly picked up the pen. “I...” “I’ll sign them.”

Luna was stunned. She immediately turned around and grabbed Gwen’s arm. “Gwen, you...”

Gwen looked at Luna with a pale face and smiled. “ Since he has already decided, it’s pointless for me to continue pestering him. I would rather we split up amicably.”

Then, she took the pen and seriously signed her name on the divorce papers.

With her last stroke, Ben immediately snatched the papers away as if he was afraid Gwen would regret her decisions.

“I’m going to go back and pack. The Larsons bought the mansion, so I won’t take any advantage of you. But the car is mine. I’m taking it!”

Then, Ben turned and stormed off.

Seeing how heartless he was, Gwen could not help but close her

eyes. Two lines of tears streamed down her face.

Seeing her that way, Luna was extremely heartbroken.

She did not know what she should say at that moment to make Gwen less sad.

“Tsk, which trash bin did you find that man from? “ Luke crossed his arms around his chest and laughed out loud coldly.

Gwen said nothing. Her eyes remain closed.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 430

Luna bit her lips. She turned to look at Luke. “She’s sad enough, please stop your sarcasm.”

Luke snickered, “It’s already not worth it being sad over a scumbag, why should she care about other people’s sarcastic remarks?”

Luna furrowed her brows.

She was grateful for Luke sending men to rescue Gwen, but

Luke’s words were...harsh on the ears.

“Luna.”

After a while, Gwen said while her eyes still remained shut, “Can all of you please leave, I want to be alone.”

Luna bit her lips. “But...”

“Please leave, ” Gwen chuckled bitterly, “I’m already ashamed and sad enough. Please give me some space to be alone.”

Luna took a deep breath. She walked over to Gwen and covered her with the blanket. She said in a soft tone, “I’m sorry.”

Then, Luna turned and left the room.

Behind her, Gwen started crying again because of Luna’s apology.

Coming out from the patient’s ward, Luna was dispirited.

After making sure that Gwen was safe, Joshua took Lucas and left. He said that he had something to deal with.

Alice was the only one sitting on the bench by the corridor.

Seeing Luna coming out, Alice immediately welcomed her with a smile. “Luna, is Gwen alright? “

Luna nodded her head depressingly.

“I saw Ben leaving with the divorce papers.” Alice helped Luna to the bench. Her eyes were filled with delight, but her voice sounded remorseful. “The two of them are such a match, how could they get a divorce over such a small thing.”

Luna closed her eyes. “I’m not in a good mood. I don’t want to argue with you. Mrs. Lynch, I know that you want to thrive in schadenfreude, but it’s best you stay away from me.”

Alice laughed out loud, “Why? Gwen’s the one who is having a divorce, not you. Why are you in a bad mood? I think you should be happy now. If Joshua did not rescue you last night, you might end up like Gwen.”

Luna swept her a cold glance.

Alice did not back down. On the contrary, she got more aggressive. "It would be better if you were the one who was ruined today. Ben and Gwen would not get a divorce then. You... anyway you're still single, and it's not like you have never slept with other people's husbands. This for you should be a piece of cake, right? Joshua really shouldn't have rescued you last night. He should have rescued Gwen instead."

Then, Alice sighed, "Gwen sure is unlucky. If she did not know your true identity, at most she would just follow me around, beating and scolding you. It's too bad that you had to tell her your true identity. Your relationship with her has gotten better, but look at what happened? Luna, just admit it, you're bad luck. You're the one that caused Gwen to get hurt."

Alice kept provoking Luna non-stop. Luna could finally no longer take it.

She lifted her head and glared at Alice angrily.

Alice laughed arrogantly, "What? Have I mentioned something triggering? Are you angry? I dare you to hit me. Have you forgotten the last time you hit me, you..."

Slap!

Before Alice could finish her sentence, Luna gritted her teeth and violently slapped Alice.

Alice was instantly shocked by the slap.

The next second, Alice stood up angrily. "Great. How dare you slap me! "

Alice raised her hand and slapped Luna.

Perhaps Luna was too sad, her reaction was rather slow.

Although she did try to avoid the slap, she could not avoid it fully. She still received the slap squarely.

Seeing how she could not avoid it, Alice harrumphed coldly. She raised her hand once more.

"That's enough."

Right when Alice was about to slap Luna another time, a large hand grabbed her wrist.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 431

Luna and Alice raised their heads simultaneously.

The person who was holding Alice's hand wasn't anyone else but Joshua who had left not too long ago.

Seeing him here, Alice immediately retracted her hand and dove into his arms, sobbing like a baby, " Joshua, I knew Luna was in a bad mood, so I tried comforting her. But, who knew she would slap me instead! "

As she spoke, she pointed to her red and puffy face. " See! I was furious, so I slapped her too, but she still wanted to slap me so I..."

Joshua held onto her gingerly, raised his eyes and looked at the palm print on Luna's face. "I know you're in a bad mood, but still you can't go around hurting people."

Luna raised her eyes and looked at him coldly without speaking. Joshua sucked in a deep breath, saying coolly, "I went to the police station just now and took care of everything. The one who kidnapped Gwen is Liam Clark's subordinate. The Old Mr. Walter is the mastermind, the police have already summoned him for questioning."

Hearing the man's words, Alice, who was snuggled in his arms, stiffened immediately.

She hurriedly disentangled herself from his arms. "Old Mr. Walter... has been captured by the police?"

Joshua hummed in reply, "When I left, he was in the police station recording his statement. He fully admitted to kidnapping Gwen."

The man lifted his eyes and glanced in the direction of Gwen's hospital ward. "Even though it was bad that he ordered Liam to kidnap Luna, in the end, Luna wasn't hurt so I didn't report this to the police.

"Firstly, Old Mr. Walter is an old friend of my father's. Secondly, once Liam Clark is out of the picture, the Walter family will soon fall. That's enough punishment for him."

With that, Joshua could not help but sigh, "But now, he's crossed the line. Gwen Larson is Andy Larson's only daughter and Andy has been working for the Walter family all these years. But because Gwen spoke out for Luna, Old Mr. Water can ignore Andy's staunch loyalty all these years and order his men to do this to her..."

He lowered his eyes and shook his head. "Maybe Hailey's death was too big of a blow to him? In his current mental state, perhaps making him confess and be punished by the law is a way of protecting him. Otherwise, who can guarantee that he won't do such appalling things again in the future."

Alice gritted her teeth harshly.

Last night when after Old Mr. Walter's plan to harm Luna failed, Alice called him secretly, asking him not to act rashly.

Even if the Walter family fell, they still had her. In the future, once she and Joshua were back to

being a loving couple, she would somehow find a way to stealthily help the Water family rise to power again.

She remembered he promised he would do so.

And now, just one day later, why would he start taking action against Gwen?

Anyone with brains would know now wasn't the time to stand out

and cause trouble again, especially since the enemy had found out about weakness last night.

Why would Old Mr. Walter do this at such a crucial time like this? Luna lowered her head. "I still don't understand... Why would Old Mr. Walter..."

"Because he wanted to kill her and silence her forever."

Before Luna could finish her sentence, she was coldly interrupted.

The person who spoke was Luke Jones, who was currently standing at the entrance to Gwen's hospital ward. The man swept his gaze across at Luna faintly. "I know Liam and his men too well. If their aim is revenge or they just wanted to destroy someone, they would employ more cruel methods that will keep her alive and yet make her wish for death. But they were determined to kill her. If my men didn't get there in time, she would be dead by the time they finished what they had planned."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 432

With that, the man shrugged and approached them. "So, Gwen knows something about the Walter family, doesn't she?"

The moment the words left his mouth, both Luna and Alice paled simultaneously.

Alice knew something, but she was not too sure...

Meanwhile, Luna was thinking about the 'love letter' Gwen gave her last night.

She vaguely remembered, last night Liam got her letter, took a photo of it and sent it to someone, then burned the letter.

She did not know the contents of the letter.

But instinct told her... if the Walter family wanted to kill Gwen to silence her, it must be related to the letter!

At this thought, she jumped up as if crazed, then rushed Gwen's hospital ward and pushed the door open. "Gwen! "

She bolted in and grabbed Gwen's hand. "Do you remember? I gave you a letter last time. Do you remember what was written in the letter?"

Gwen looked at her, confused. "What letter?" Luna stiffened immediately.

She bit her lip. "We went out drinking last night, you got drunk, and I sent you home. Then, you gave me a letter and asked me to open it only after I got back to Banyan City... What did you write in the letter?"

If the Walter family did this to Gwen because they wanted to silence her by killing her, then the only way to prevent her from becoming a target again was to expose this secret to the world! That's why Luna kept the door to Gwen's hospital ward open on purpose, questioning Gwen in front of Joshua, Alice, and Luke.

But she was surprised Gwen forgot everything.

She looked at Luna with a face full of confusion. "Did I...drink with you yesterday?"

Luna bit her lip, insisting on reminding her. "Then is there any secret you would like to tell me? About... the Walter family?"

Gwen laughed, "The Walter family is the richest family in Sea City, the top of the top. How could I possibly be privy to their secret?"

With that, she threw a glance at Luna as if Luna was a monster of some sort. "Are you sick, why are you saying nonsense?"

Luna frowned and was about to continue her questioning when Andy, who was standing beside her, sighed, "Ms. Luna, did you forget? Just now, the doctor said Gwen's head was hit by a strong blow, she suffered a concussion and lost some short-term memories..."

Then, the old man sighed, "She doesn't remember anything of what you said, please stop asking."

The light in Luna's eyes dimmed.

She glanced at Gwen again, a sea of emotions and words were trapped in her chest, struggling to escape, but she could not utter a single word.

"Luna, please leave. I need some peace and quiet."

Gwen's eyes swept across at Luna faintly. "And don't stay in the corridor, I heard every word of your conversation in the hallway. It's too noisy."

Luna paled.

The ward was enveloped in silence.

A moment later, Luna sucked in a deep breath, turned, and exited the ward.

Joshua and Alice were still standing in the corridor.

She walked toward them and bowed to Joshua respectfully.

"President Lynch. I would like to take a few days off and spend more time here in Sea City. Is that possible?" Joshua's gaze was cool and emotionless. "What if I say no?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 433

Luna bit her lip, raised her eyes stubbornly, and looked straight at Joshua. "Why?"

Since something like this happened to Gwen, she would still worry even if she went back to Banyan City, it was impossible for her to concentrate on work.

Joshua's gaze remained emotionless. "Even if you want to stay here in Sea City, what can you do for Gwen? Continue to feel guilty and blame yourself, keep reminding her of what happened, so you can both be sad together?"

The man's words made Luna take a step back involuntarily.

She stared at him in disbelief, opened her mouth, wanting to say something, but not a single word came forth.

Joshua frowned, his voice calm but cold. "Firstly, you can't take back what has happened to her. The most important thing now is to stop her from seeing the people who are related to this incident, so her mental and physical wounds can start healing. You should know, all of these happened to her because of you. Even if she doesn't blame you, can you guarantee that she won't be reminded of this incident every time she sees you?"

Luna's heart ached dully as if it was punched by a heavy object. Joshua could not bear seeing her pale face and hurt expression. But he frowned and continued. "Secondly, since she doesn't remember the reason why Walter wanted to kill her, you shouldn't force her to remember. Even if she does remember, can you stay by her side and protect her constantly? Forgetting is the best form of protection for her. And finally."

The man sucked in a deep breath. "Luke Jones owes me a favor. If I ask him to protect Gwen and her father here in Sea City, he can do it."

With that, Joshua lowered his eyes and looked at Luna, her complexion pale and sallow from her emotional turmoil. "If you stay here, not only will you make it difficult for Gwen to forget her traumatic memories and sadness, you'll also make yourself feel more and more guilty, more and more ashamed.

That's why you have to follow me back to Banyan City."

Luna looked at him, he seemed so far away from her. His voice seemed to drift over from another distant world.

She had to admit, his words were calm and reasonable.

But also cold and unfeeling.

He reiterated coldly the fact that she got Gwen involved, that she failed to protect her.

Her incapability, her weakness, and the harm she brought her friends.

In a split second, her well of emotions surged up in her chest.

She looked at Joshua and was about to say something but she swallowed back the words at the tip of her tongue.

She stared at him, and suddenly coughed up a mouthful of blood, then her vision turned black.

The second she fainted, Joshua tore his arm out of Alice's grasp and rushed forward.

She landed in his arms in a soft heap.

Beside them, Alice watched as Joshua held Luna and flattened her lips. "Joshua, put her on a chair, I'll ask Joshua to get the doctor."

"No need."

The man heaved Luna up in his hands in a bridal- style hug.

“She’s just We should go back to the hotel now.”

Alice frowned. “We’re not returning to Banyan City today?”

He lowered his head and looked at the woman in his arms.

“Tomorrow.”

She did not want to leave Gwen so badly... Maybe he should give her another days’ time.

He carried her and strode toward the direction of the elevators.

Looking at his retreating back, Alice stomped her foot in anger and rushed to follow him. “Her mental strength is so weak...”

The elevator doors opened and Joshua walked inside with Luna in his arms.

Alice hurried in too. “You didn’t say anything out of line, why is she so vulnerable...”

Joshua knitted his brows together slightly.

The Luna Gibson from six years ago would never make such sarcastic remarks about a woman who just fainted.

But now...

He had almost gotten used to her being mean. He did not like her like this.

But he could only tolerate her and accept her for who she was now.

Because she once threw away everything she had in Sea City and married him without a single word of complaint. She gave him two children, endured incomprehensible and unbearable pain.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 434

Even if she turned into someone he did not like at all, he could not abandon and leave her.

This was his responsibility as a husband and as a father.

But he really did not understand. “I remember, you and Gwen were desk-mates and best friends throughout your three years of high school. When this happened to her, I thought you would have the same reaction as Luna.”

Alice paused violently.

A second later, she turned and looked at the buttons on the elevator. “We weren’t really friends, just desk

-mates. Besides, we never kept in touch after high school. To me, Gwen is just an old classmate I haven’t seen for years.”

Joshua narrowed his eyes. “But Gwen even argued with Luna for you.”

“That’s because she knew I married well and wanted to heighten her social position, “ Alice said lightly, “ Later on she realized I don’t care about our ancient friendship and immediately became friends with Luna. Just days ago she was arguing with her, calling her a mistress, and now they’ve become fast friends, even willing

to die for each other. How fickle. No wonder she was..."

"Alice."

She was interrupted by Joshua before she could finish her sentence.

The man frowned and was about to say something but the elevator had already reached the ground floor.

Alice bolted out of the elevator and found Lucas who was standing in the entrance, waiting beside their car.

"Go and help Joshua! "

Lucas paused, then jogged to Joshua's side. "Sir, let me."

Joshua frowned, looked at Lucas's outstretched arms, and walked past him, striding toward the direction of their car.

Lucas' empty hands paused awkwardly in mid-air. Alice rolled her eyes at him silently.

But she did not enter the car.

She crossed her arms over her chest and glanced at Luna who lay unconscious in the backseat. "Since we're not returning to Banyan City today, you guys go on ahead. I'll visit some of my old friends here in Sea City."

Joshua raised his lips in a cold smile. "Do you still have old friends here in Sea City who you can contact?"

This was his response to her comments about Gwen just now in the elevator.

Alice paled instantly.

"At least I still have some family in the city."

Then, she looked at him coolly. "Would you like to join me?"

He hooked his lips in a taunting sneer and closed the car door.

The car drove away into the distance.

Alice remained where she stood until the car was nothing but a black dot in the distance, then breathed out a long sigh in relief and walked to the side of the road, "To the police station."

At the police station. Alice saw Old Mr. Walter.

"Why were you so careless?"

The moment she saw him, she gritted her teeth and fired off at the old man. "You should've acted later! We hadn't even reached Banyan City yet and were immediately summoned back with a mere phone call from Luke Jones. Do you know..."

"Gwen Larson knows you're my daughter."

Alice was interrupted by Old Mr. Walter before she could finish her sentence.

Alice paused.

"So what if she knows? Many in the Walter family already know."

"But she wrote a letter, wanting to tell Luna."

The old man narrowed his eyes. "Now that Liam is gone, as Joshua Lynch's wife, you're our only hidden card. If your identity

is exposed, we would be left with nothing.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 435

Luna lay unconscious in the hotel until 3 a.m. in the afternoon.

She got a call from Neil at 3 p.m. in the afternoon.

The little guy's voice drifted in from the other end of the phone.

He sounded fairly excited. “Mommy, how far away are you? Nellie and I really miss you! “

Hearing her son's voice, Luna's heart softened and melted.

She held onto her phone for a few seconds in silence, then finally lowered her voice and answered, “ Mommy... can't come back today. I'm still in Sea City.”

On the other end of the phone, the little guy paused, then his voice turned calm in an instant. “Is there a problem?”

“One of Mommy's friends was involved in an accident.”

The little guy on the other end of the phone was very understanding.

He pursed his lips. “I understand. I'll explain the situation to Nellie properly, she'll understand and won't get angry at you or make a fuss about it. You can stay there and take care of your friend, just tell me when you'll be back and Nellie and I will be ready to welcome you home. If there's anything you need the three of us to help you with, just let us know.

We'll always be your strongest and unwavering backup.”

At her son's words, she couldn't hold in her tears any further and started crying.

Since she found out about the incident with Gwen, she had been filled with guilt and self-blame.

Most of the people around her blamed her for it.

Even Joshua said directly to her face that it was her fault such a chilling incident happened to Gwen.

When she faced problems and difficulties, her children were the only ones who cared about her as a person, and not about the issue at hand.

Finally, once her tears started flowing, the dam holding back her tears broke and they poured out of her in gushes.

Luna held onto her phone with one hand and covered her mouth with the other, forcing herself to keep her sobs silent.

Neil listened to her quietly on his end of the phone.

A long while later, when Luna cried so much she felt slightly dizzy, Neil sighed quietly, “Mommy. Pour yourself a cup of water.”

Luna sniffed, got up from the bed and poured herself a glass of water.

With a glass of water in her belly, she finally calmed down a little, her emotions stabilizing.

The woman sucked in a deep breath and wiped the remaining

tears off her face. "I've embarrassed myself in front of you."

Neil laughed, "You're my Mommy, however embarrassing you are, you don't have to worry about embarrassing yourself in front of me. After all, you've even seen me naked! "

Luna laughed through her tears at his words.

A moment later, she finally sucked in a deep breath again. "Don't tell your brother and sister about this. I might be able to go back to Banyan City tomorrow."

Neil was silent for a while. "Then what about your friend... you don't plan to resolve the issue?"

Luna frowned and smiled bitterly. "Joshua doesn't allow me to continue staying here in Sea City. And he's right. Even if I stay, I can't do much except remind my friend of her traumatic memories."

On the other end of the phone, Neil was silent for a moment.

"So... your friend's 'accident' was related to you, Mommy?"

"She was hurt because of me." Luna closed her eyes. "I need to go now. Take good care of your sister and wait for me to come home."

Then, as if she suddenly remembered something. "Right, Nigel and Malcolm Quinn's plan... has it come to a stop?"

"Yeah, they stopped it."

Neil paused. "Nigel said he suddenly lost your signal last night, so he attacked and hacked into Sea City's surveillance system, then he finally found you. He said he saw something that made him feel Joshua deserves to be forgiven. So he convinced Uncle Malcolm and stopped their attack on the Lynch Group."

Neil's words made Luna's chest fall into the pit of her stomach. Last night Nigel attacked and hacked into Sea City's surveillance system and found her...

Did that mean he actually saw a part of what happened to her last night?

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 436

She did not dare to think any further, all she could do was bite her lip and ask Neil softly, "Did your brother say anything else?"

"No."

Neil frowned. "Mommy, is anything wrong?"

"No, nothing." Luna sucked in a deep breath then chatted mindlessly with him for a while and hurriedly ended the call.

Placing her phone down, Luna took a long while to calm herself down. Then, she finally mustered her courage and pressed the button to switch on the necklace she used to communicate with Nigel.

"Mommy. " The moment the signal was connected, Nigel's solemn voice drifted in from the other side. " I already sent an email to

the police in Sea City, detailing the various illegal activities the Walter family was involved in all these years. Don't worry, the people who hurt Aunt Gwen will be punished accordingly." Luna's hand that was holding the necklace trembled slightly. "Nigel..."

"I know everything." The little guy sucked in a deep breath. "The necklace I gave you is installed with a program that enables it to be activated from afar.

When I couldn't detect your signal last night, I attacked and hacked into Sea City's surveillance system. After I ensured you were fine and you were somewhere your signal could be detected, I activated the program. The sound monitoring was always switched on, since you were saved by Joshua last night all the way till your phone call with Neil just now. I know everything."

Luna felt as if she was going to faint, her vision turning black for an instant.

She sucked in a deep breath. "Don't tell Neil and Nellie."

"I know, I know what to do."

In a hospital ward on the other side of the ocean, Nigel sighed deeply, his voice low and solemn, "Mommy, you don't have to blame yourself so much. No one can tell what evil thoughts and schemes are hidden up another person's sleeve. The Walter family is the main reason why this happened to Aunt Gwen, you're not wrong for reuniting with her."

Then, the little guy sucked in a deep breath. "Besides, I agree with Joshua. You should return to Banyan City. In the next few days, all of the Walter family's evil deeds will be exposed one by one. Old Mr. Walter will get what he deserves." Luna was silent for a moment.

Using the Walter family's criminal record against them was indeed the best strategy.

If he was indicted for plotting Gwen's murder, then everything that happened to her would just become the talk of the town, an after-meal conversation piece.

But still she frowned. "Nigel... are you sure you can do it?"

Even if the Walter family lost their backing and fell, they were still the former richest family in Sea City.

Even a starved camel was bigger than a horse.

Nigel was just a child, with him alone, it could not be easy to defeat Old Mr. Walter.

"Of course, I won't be working alone."

On the other end of the phone, the little guy laughed faintly, "I'm not the only one collecting evidence of the Walter family's criminal activities."

“Who else is working with you?”

“Joshua Lynch,” Nigel sighed, “he must be more resourceful than I am. All I can do is track down the information on the internet, but he relies on his network of informants. His men worked together with men from the Jones Gang. They’re currently cooperating with everyone who is in contact with and who has bad blood with the Walter family, to try and gather more evidence of their criminal activities.”

Luna’s whole body stiffened immediately.

She was reminded of Joshua’s cold and indifferent expression that appeared in front of her eyes the moment before she fainted.

Why... why would he do something like this?

After all, the Walter family and the Lynch family were close family friends. Joshua’s father, Adrian Lynch had been close friends with Old Mr. Walter for many years.

Besides, Gwen... seemed to have no connection to Joshua at all.

He did not have to send his father’s old friend into jail for Gwen.

“I don’t think he’s doing this for Gwen.”

As if he could predict Luna’s confusion, on the other end of the phone, Nigel remained quiet for a moment. “Mommy, have you ever considered it? That Joshua Lynch might be doing this for you.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 437

Luna was silent for a moment, then she laughed.

“Nigel, how could he be doing this for me? To him, I’m just small fry, completely negligible.”

On the other end of the phone, Nigel remained quiet for a short while.

He wanted to tell her...

Through the CCTV recording that he hacked into last night, he saw Joshua’s expression that was full of anxiety and heartache as he carried Luna.

That afternoon, he had been staring at the scene on his computer for the whole afternoon.

In the afternoon, he contacted Malcolm, discussed with Malcolm and decided to stop the attack on the Lynch Group.

From the screenshots that he captured, in every shot, Joshua’s anxiety and guilt could not possibly be an act.

Because there was no way he could know his son was watching them from afar.

He did not even know he had another son, Nigel.

So his eyes, and his act of rushing out of the abandoned factory with Luna in his arms, they were all genuine.

Sometimes, even Nigel would wonder... what exactly was going through Joshua Lynch’s mind?

Six years ago, he was the one who harmed Mommy, forcing her into the situation she was in today.

Now, six years later, he treated Alice, the imposter who was posing as Mommy like she was his treasure, even indulging the evil deeds that she did.

To Mommy herself, even though he was cold and strictly professional on the surface.

But his feelings and attitude toward Mommy had long since surpassed that of a President to his employee.

With this thought, Nigel sucked in a deep breath and said solemnly, "Then, Mommy, if Joshua likes you for who you are now, are you willing to be with... "

Before he could finish his sentence, there was a knock on Luna's door.

She frowned, bid goodbye to Nigel in a low voice and ended the call.

After organizing her emotions, she stood up and opened the room door.

Outside, stood the weary Joshua.

His tall and sturdy figure acted like a wall blocking the entrance, Luna took a step back instinctively.

"It looks like you've been awake for a while." He swept his gaze across her face faintly. "You don't want me to go in?"

Luna frowned, then leaned to the side and allowed him in.

He sat down on the sofa elegantly, his gaze calm and emotionless. "Do you feel better now?"

Luna closed the room door, glanced at him coldly and said, "Mr. Lynch, are you here to me and make me faint again?"

"You're so weak." He snorted coldly, then threw a document in front of her.

Luna frowned and picked up the document. It was a purchase agreement.

Joshua was willing to buy the Larson Group owned by Andy Larson, with a price that WHS 30% higher than market value?

She frowned, then raised her eyes and looked at him. "What is the meaning of this?"

"Gwen Larson is Andy Larson's only daughter. Now that she's in this current condition, Andy Larson is no longer interested in running his company. That's why I acquired the Larson Group. On one hand, to help him recover his funds, and on the other hand, this way, the company that he has spent years building won't be under-valued because of a temporary family emergency."

With that, he lifted the teapot from the coffee table and poured himself a cup of tea, speaking elegantly as he drank. "I've

already entrusted Gwen to Luke. In the future, regardless of whether it's the Walter family, or anyone else in Sea City, no one can harm Gwen like this again.

"This is considered a chance for Luke to redeem himself. People like him are the most trustworthy, you don't have to worry."

Luna bit her lip.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 438

She held the document tightly in her hands. "You... why are you helping Gwen and the Larson family?"

It stood to reason that he had no contact with them at all.

Acquiring the Larson Group for a price that was 30% higher than market value was definitely not a good move to the Lynch Group.

The Larson Group did not hold that much potential. If it did, Andy Larson would not blindly look up to Old Mr. Walter all these years and follow his every order.

Joshua raised his eyes emotionlessly. "If I didn't do this, would you leave Sea City with me with peace of mind?"

Luna's heart squeezed into a tight ball of muscle at his words.

She remembered what Nigel said to her from the other end of the phone.

Could it be that Joshua had been doing all these... for her?

No, that was impossible.

She bit her lip harshly, that was impossible.

He must have read her mind, he glanced at her faintly again. "If you think this isn't a good enough reason, the other reason is."

He set the cup down lightly on the coffee table. "I need an old Group in Sea City, one with experience

and a reliable network, as groundwork for my expansion into Sea City. The Walter family is obviously useful, but everyone knows they were brought down by Luke and I, so I'm too lazy to clean up their mess."

With that, the man's deep, endless gaze looked at Luna faintly,

"My ambition is to take down the entire Sea City."

Luna let out a deep breath in relief. There was a hint of disbelief.

She knew it.

It was impossible that Joshua... did all of this for her.

If he wanted to conquer Sea City's business sector, then it made sense that he went around collecting evidence on Old Mr. Walter's criminal activity.

He needed to expand his business in Sea City. As long as Old Mr.

Walter was still in prison, it would be difficult for the Walter Group to rise again. That's why he needed to collect evidence, to make sure Old Mr. Walter remained in prison.

With this thought in mind, she raised her eyes and glanced at

Joshua. "Now I know why they say no businessman is honest."

Joshua raised his lips and laughed softly, "I'll take this as a compliment." With that, the man stood up. "So, don't carry such delusions that I'm doing all this for you. I did all this for myself." He lifted his legs, but paused when he was at the door. "Luke will transfer Gwen to another hospital today, to somewhere no one can find her. So if you would like to visit her, tonight is your last chance. You'll be following me back to Banyan City first thing tomorrow morning." Leaving these words behind, he lifted his foot and left.

The door slammed shut behind him with a bang.

Luna looked in the direction he left and was caught in a daze for a long while before recovering her wits.

Sucking in a deep breath, she tapped the necklace hanging around her neck. "Nigel, did you hear that?"

Even though she had switched off the necklace just now, Nigel could activate it from afar.

According to her understanding of the little guy, he would definitely not lay back and quietly wait for her to contact him.

The moment the words left her mouth, the little guy's voice drifted out of her necklace. He sounded slightly depressed. "I did..."

Luna raised her lips and laughed self-deprecatingly, "So, don't be like Nellie and still think there's any hint of a possibility between us. It's impossible for us."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 439

After ending the call with Nigel, Luna hesitated in her room for a long while but finally mustered her courage and went to the hospital.

Joshua was right.

Luke did indeed protect Gwen very well. Even when she wanted to meet Gwen, his subordinates guarding the door had to report to their superiors and onward, before they finally obtained Luke's permission and allowed her into the ward.

When Luna arrived at Gwen's hospital ward, Gwen was climbing down the hospital with her father, Andy's help.

Seeing Luna arrive, Gwen's pupils shrunk slightly, then she raised her eyes and smiled at her softly. "You're just in time."

She smiled and sat in the wheelchair. "Luke Jones said I'll be transferred to another hospital tomorrow. I want to make a trip home, to pack up some of my stuff and bring it over there."

With that, Gwen looked at Luna calmly. "Since you're here, please accompany me home. I don't want my father to still be taking care of me when I'm already an adult."

Luna pursed her lips, walked toward her silently, and took the wheelchair that Andy was pushing. "Alright."

She pushed Gwen out of the hospital ward, entered the elevator and headed downstairs.

A black Cayenne was parked downstairs.

In front of the Cayenne, Luke leaned on the car bonnet elegantly, smoking a cigarette. Seeing them arrive, the man extinguished the cigarette in his hands, walked to the wheelchair and heaved Gwen up into his arms, placing her in the backseat. Then, he folded up the wheelchair skillfully.

Luna stood on the spot, looked at his smooth and skillful actions, her lips could not help but raise into a smile. "I never expected Leader Jones would do something like this personally."

Luke closed the booth and swept his cold gaze across at Luna. "I was born unlucky. I've done all sorts of jobs before I joined a gang."

With that, he stood up directly and entered the car, climbing into the driver's seat.

It looked like he was prepared to be their driver.

Luna was surprised. Someone like him... would escort Gwen personally?

Looking at the man from behind as he drove, Luna completely believed Joshua's words, that Luke would protect Gwen as best as he could.

The journey was quiet.

When Luna arrived at the villa with Gwen, the villa was quiet.

Luna thought Gwen just returned to pack some clothes and some personal items, but unexpectedly...

When she was almost done packing her luggage, she carefully placed her and Ben's wedding album into the suitcase. Looking at Gwen's gentle movements, Luna's heart ached slightly.

In her heart... Gwen must still be missing Ben, right?

That made sense. Since high school till now, for more than ten years, Gwen had been having feelings for Ben. It wasn't so easy to forget a relationship with more than ten years' history.

Just like her feelings for Joshua...

At this thought, she sucked in a deep breath, reached out and grabbed Gwen's hand. "One day, all of this will become history."

Gwen closed her eyes, nodded silently, not saying a single word.

A long while later, when Luna wheeled Gwen out of the villa, a car was parked at the entrance to the villa.

It was Ben's car.

The car door opened and Ben walked out, together with a... a beautiful young woman.

Luna's eyes widened in shock.

Gwen's eyes were filled with disbelief too.

The woman walked toward Ben with gentle footsteps and hooked

her arm through Ben's. "Why do you want to come back here? It's so late already."

Ben planted a soft kiss on the woman's cheek. "I remember there are still some valuable items here. We should take them first, before that woman comes home."

With that, the two of them turned and saw Luna who was standing at the entrance to the villa. And Gwen, sitting in the wheelchair in front of Luna.

Ben's entire body stiffened slightly. Gwen turned pale as a ghost. The woman lifted her eyebrows condescendingly. "Dear, who are they?"

Ben frowned. "My ex-wife, and her friend." The woman glanced at Gwen, dragging out her words. "So she is the woman who has been sullied by a few men. The one who can never be clean again. She isn't very pretty either. They'll take anyone they can get, won't they?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 440

Luna's hands held onto the wheelchair handles tightly.

Gwen raised her head and fixed her eyes on Ben as if she did not hear the woman's words. Her voice was cold and distant, without an ounce of warmth. "Who is she?"

Ben frowned but did not say anything.

Gwen raised her voice, but the chill in her tone persisted, "Ben Zeller, who is she?! "

"I am Ben's girlfriend. " The woman laughed lightly, leaning her entire body on him, "But don't misunderstand, he didn't cheat on you. We just confirmed our relationship today. That's all because yo-"

Gwen closed her eyes. "Ben Zeller, are you mute?"

Only then did Ben frown, his voice displaying his displeasure.

"Isn't it the same, whether I'm the one who says it or Clover says it? Clover is my girlfriend, we only decided to be together this afternoon. We already finalized our divorce this morning, you have no right to interfere in my private affairs."

Gwen started laughing coldly, but as she laughed, her tears started to fall.

Luna's hands clenched into fists.

Ben pursed his lips, dragged the woman named Clover behind him and strode into the villa. When he walked past Gwen, she reached out instinctively and held onto his wrist.

He shrugged her off coldly. "Gwen Larson, we are divorced now. You are no longer worthy of me."

With that, he raised his legs and left. Gwen's hand hung in mid-air.

"Ben Zeller! " When he walked past Luna, she sucked in a deep breath, forcing the two words out of her lips.

Ben frowned but before he could turn to look at her, Luna's fist had landed square on his face.

Luna funneled all of her energy into this punch.

Ben was knocked backward by the impact, blood seeping out of his nostrils.

"You're strong." Beside them, Luke chuckled coldly as he watched on. Then, he reached out his long arm and dragged Gwen's wheelchair to the side.

Subsequently, he folded his arms across his chest and leaned on the wall and watched the scene unfold in front of him.

Gwen frowned and glared at Luke anxiously. "Aren't you going to help?"

Luke laughed lightly, "Who should I help? Your ex— husband or your friend?"

Gwen paused violently, for a second, loss for an answer.

On the other side, Ben finally recovered from the pain. He glared at Luna furiously. "Are you out of your mind?"

"You're the one who's out of his mind!" Luna gritted her teeth harshly. The anger and heartache that had accumulated throughout the day exploded in an instant. She did not know where the strength that allowed her to punch Ben until his nose bled came from.

But she knew Ben Zeller definitely deserved it!

She clenched her hands tightly into fists, glaring at Ben viciously.

"Gwen has loved you for so many years! You're just a student from a poor village, she's the only daughter of the Larson Group. She overcame all the hurdles and obstacles in her way and married you, but now, after something like this happened to her, are you even a man!?"

As she spoke, another punch landed squarely on his jaw.

Ben was knocked a few steps backward from the impact. The woman who was named Clover was so intimidated by Luna that she hid herself far, far away.

Ben wiped at the blood seeping out of his nose, feeling slightly dizzy. But still, he scoffed coldly, "Luna, are you sure you want to fight me?"

He was still a man after all. Even though he was feeling slightly dizzy from the impact of her punches, a slim and petite woman like Luna was no match for him!

He wiped the blood from the corners of his lips, raised his hand and swiped in her direction, a gust of wind accompanied his raised hand.

Instinctively, Luna wanted to duck, but he was too fast for her.

She bit her lip, covering her face with her hands and braced herself for the impact of his slap when Ben's wrist was locked by

someone. A man's low, familiar voice rang in her ears. "Hitting a woman is not something to be proud of."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 441

Hearing the man's voice, Luna, who was already prepared to be hit, paused slightly.

Joshua?

When she retracted her hands and looked in the direction of the voice...

Standing in front of her, the towering man was holding Ben's wrist in his fist.

The veins on Ben's forehead protruded violently, it was obvious he was using all his strength, trying his best to plant his fist on Luna's face.

But Joshua firmly controlled him with just a single hand. As if effortless.

Luna was stunned for a second.

"Luna! Come here!" Gwen's voice rang out behind her. She paused, and hurriedly stepped back to stand beside Gwen. Gwen held her hand, massaging it, and said, confused, "When did Joshua arrive?"

"He has been following us since we left the hospital." Beside them, Luke still had his arms crossed over his chest as he leaned on the wall, his gaze flitting toward Luna. "He must've been worried something would happen to her."

He stretched lazily. "If I didn't know Joshua was married, I would think he's pursuing her. Last night when we went in to save her, he didn't even bother negotiating with me, everything was acceptable as long as I saved her."

As he spoke, the man chuckled, "And yet he's a businessman. Doesn't he know his enemy can easily catch hold of his Achilles heel when he does things without regard for anything else." Luke could almost confirm now that Joshua's Achilles heel was... He looked at Luna again. She was pretty, but not enough to move cities. Not to the extent where Joshua would be willing to disregard everything for her, was she?

Luna's face paled at the man's words.

Gwen glared at Luke in rebuke. "Pursuing her? Don't talk nonsense! Not even when the end of the world is upon us."

Luna repeated her last sentence. "Yes, he would never have feelings for me, not even when the end of the world is upon us."

Back then, she stayed beside him every day, taking care of him meticulously. And yet he never had feelings for her, not even slightly. In the end, he even discarded her.

Back then, it was Aura, and now it was Alice.

He was actually a fickle-minded man, easily falling out of love. She believed he was only so nice to Alice now because he was touched that she 'gave him two children '.

When he grew tired of her...

He would discard Alice ruthlessly, just like how he discarded her back then.

Even in a different body, she still failed to touch his heart.

"Mr. Lynch, this is between me, Luna and Gwen, it has nothing to do with you! " In the distance, Ben could not overpower Joshua, so he shrugged his hand off harshly.

He glanced at Gwen coldly as he took the tissue Clover passed to him and wiped at the bloodstains on his face. "You should've told me earlier if you

don't want to get a divorce. This morning, you signed the papers so readily, I thought you were really a woman who knows her value. Who knew at night you would come here and stop me, and even ask your friend to punch me?"

Gwen's frown deepened. "I didn't know you would come here."

With that, she sucked in a deep breath and shifted her gaze to Luna. "Can you hand me my suitcase?"

Luna nodded and dragged the suitcase over. Gwen laughed bitterly and unzipped the suitcase.

Besides the wedding album that Luna just saw, the inner pocket of the suitcase was filled with her and Ben's wedding photos. With trembling hands, Gwen took out the photos one by one and threw them onto the ground.

"Today, I kept telling myself, you're a traditional man. Your mindset tells you that you can't accept such a wife. It doesn't matter, even if we get divorced, I will still cherish the memories you gave me. But now..." The woman closed her eyes, tears falling from the corners of her eyes. "I was wrong. I 'in the only one who has been treasuring these memories."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 442

"You divorced me this morning, in the afternoon you've already found a girlfriend, and now at night you bring your new girlfriend to your old home. Ben Zeller. You're not worth the time that I spent crushing on you."

With that, she sucked in a deep breath, turned and looked at Luke who was holding his lighter, getting ready to light himself a cigarette and watch the show. "Can I borrow a light please?"

Luke shrugged, walked over and bent down, held his lighter, and ripped out Gwen's prettiest solo portrait, then lit the rest of the photos on fire.

Finally, he handed the photo he ripped out to Gwen. " For commemorative purposes."

Gwen shook her head. "Just burn it."

She did not need to commemorate something like this.

Luke raised his lips in a faint smile, looked at Gwen with a mild interest in his eyes and slipped the photo into his pocket.

The photos were lit aflame.

Amidst the roaring fire, Ben laughed coldly, "Even if you didn't burn them, I would."

Gwen closed her eyes tightly, but remained silent.

When there was nothing left of the photos but a pile of ashes, she held Luna's hand. "Let's go."

Luna nodded and helped her into the chair with Luke's assistance.

Beside them, Ben snorted, turned and got ready to leave. But he had just taken a few steps away when he was stopped by Joshua.

He frowned. "What else do you want, Mr. Lynch?"

Joshua laughed coldly, then called out behind him, "Zach, Yuri!"

The two tall and burly bodyguards immediately rushed to him.

"Mr. Lynch!"

"Did the two of you see how he tried to hit Luna just now?"

"Yes, we did!"

"I'll leave him up to you." With that, he turned and boarded a car that was parked in the near distance.

Seeing him board the car, Luna suddenly realized the car Joshua was in... had indeed been following them all the way from the hospital. She even noticed this car at the entrance of the hotel and downstairs, outside the hospital.

She thought it was just a coincidence.

But in fact... so it turned out he had been following her since the moment she walked out of the door?

Luna sent Gwen back to the hospital. It was already past 10 p.m. at night after everything was settled.

She released a long sigh of relief after stepping out of the hospital. Everything that happened today seemed like a dream.

So cruel that they did not seem like reality.

She always thought, compared to herself, Gwen was lucky and happy. She was happily married to Ben, whom she once had a crush on, and they seemed to love each other. This was more than what Luna could ever hope for.

But a sudden accident... turned Gwen into a pitiful woman like her.

"Is she okay?" Suddenly, Joshua's voice rang out beside her ears.

Luna pulled herself together, then realized the black car was still parked beneath the hospital.

He sat in the passenger seat with the windows open, looking at her with emotionless eyes.

"She cried again, but she's sleeping now, she's fine." Joshua

nodded. "Get in. I'll bring you supper."

Luna rubbed her flattened stomach. She did not have a proper meal at all today.

Joshua brought her to a little restaurant nearby. After settling down in a little private room, she glanced at his right hand that was still hanging from his neck in a sling. "Do you still need me to feed you?"

"No." He shook his head, and lifted his spoon with his left hand, "I practiced for a bit, I can manage." With that, he threw a glance at her. "Did you lose faith in marriage? After seeing what happened between Gwen and Ben."

"I've lost interest in marriage a long time ago."

"You haven't been divorced, why would you lose interest in marriage?" Luna laughed, "I've been divorced before. My ex-husband was an a**hole."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 443

Joshua's hands that were holding his fork and spoon paused slightly. Finally, he laughed lightly, "Because you're a divorcee and your ex-husband is a jerk, that's why you secretly kidnapped Neil and Nellie and raised them as your own?"

Luna raised her glass and harshly gulped down a mouthful of warm water, then shifted her eyes to Joshua. "You can say that."

Joshua raised his glass as well. "Why didn't you have any children when you were with your ex-husband?"

"He doesn't deserve to have children." Placing her glass down, Luna lifted her cutlery and continued eating. "He had an affair when I needed him the most, and even wanted to kill me to please his side piece. What do you think, does he deserve to have children?"

If she was not already pregnant back then, she really did not want to have his children.

He did not deserve them.

Even after she gave birth to them, Luna staunchly believed the three children belonged to her and her alone.

They had nothing to do with Joshua.

When she said these words, her eyes were fixed straight on Joshua.

Her gaze made him feel confused. As if he was the man who discarded her and hurt her.

He twisted his brows and turned to face away from her. "Then? You let him off the hook just like that?"

Luna curled her lips up in a cold smirk. "I don't plan to let him off the hook. But he's too powerful, I don't have the means to exact revenge yet."

Joshua nodded faintly. "If you need any help, you can come to me anytime."

Looking at him like this, Luna smiled in a taunting sneer, "Sure." Both of them nursed their own thoughts and worries as they ate. When they returned to the hotel, Luna immediately spotted Alice who was waiting at the entrance to the hotel. Under the dim yellow glow of the streetlights, her slim and petite figure stood at the entrance, looking especially lonely and pitiful.

When they drew closer, Luna realized she seemed to have cried, her eyes red and puffy.

The car rolled to a stop in front of the hotel.

Joshua got down first. The woman immediately rushed into his arms, her eyes soft and teary, her voice thick and nasally, as if she had been crying. "Joshua, you're finally back! I had a nightmare!"

Joshua laughed at her innocent and silly ways, "Even if you had a nightmare, you don't have to stand here waiting in front of the hotel in your pajamas."

He pinched her nose delicately, then slung his arm around her and they both walked into the hotel together.

The moment the doors slid open, he instinctively turned and looked back.

The car was still parked in its original spot, silent and unmoving. Luna never left the car.

"You're not leaving?"

In the driver's seat, Lucas turned and glanced at her helplessly.

"Sir and Madam should be back in their room by now."

Only then did Luna recover her wits. She glanced at Luna with emotionless eyes. "Do you have a cigarette? I need one."

Lucas threw her an odd glance in rebuke. "You smoke?"

"No." Luna heaved out a long sigh, "But I sort of feel like smoking."

The next day, Luna was awakened by Lucas's shouts.

Because of the incident with Gwen, the few meetings in Banyan City that Joshua had scheduled for yesterday afternoon were all delayed.

That was why they had to return to Banyan City as early as possible today. They still had an extensive number of issues to take care of.

Sitting in the passenger seat on the drive back to Banyan City, Luna gazed deeply at the cityscape. This had been her home for 20 years. After she left today, she did not know when was the next time she would return.

"According to our reporter on the ground, Dennis Walter of the Walter Group has been accused by many companies of using illegal methods to build a competitive business edge for themselves. If the accusations are indeed true to fact, Mr. Walter

might be sentenced to life imprisonment.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 444

The radio kept replaying the news surrounding the Walter family that happened in the past few days. “ Before the accusations against the Mr. Dennis Walter were raised, the only heir to the Walter Group, Ms. Hailey Walter committed suicide by jumping off a building. The Walter Group is now an empire that has lost its king and is about to overrun...”

Luna closed her eyes. She wondered whether Gwen had heard about this piece of news. If she did, at least she would feel slightly comforted, right?

At this thought, she took out her phone, intending to check Gwen had sent her any new messages, but instead saw the new status update posted by Ben.

‘Inspecting my injuries at the police station, the Larson family, you better watch out! I will be requesting compensation! ‘

The accompanying pictures were of his injured arm and swollen cheeks as a result of their scuffle the other day.

Luna knew his injuries must have been Zach and Yuri's handiwork. She stared at her phone for a long while, then finally liked the two pictures posted by Ben.

“Lucas, please switch off the radio.” Right then, Alice's slightly weak voice drifted over from the backseat. “I want to take a nap.”

Then, Joshua sounded concerned when he said, “ Why do you look so pale, are you sick?”

Luna rolled her eyes at the sounds of them being lovey-dovey and intimate, shifting her gaze to the scenery outside the window.

Lucas hurriedly switched off the radio that was still reporting the news on the Walter family. In the backseat, Alice closed her eyes and gritted her teeth silently, wrapped up in Joshua's arms.

This was all Luna's fault!

She had a fool-proof plan. When she completed her plastic surgery and turned into an exact replica of Luna, she would go to Banyan City and seek out Joshua, becoming the love of his life. But she never expected that by the time she returned home, Joshua would already have Luna by his side, and his two little bastard children.

If it was not because of Luna and her two kids, she and Joshua would be head over heels for each other right now.

But then what happened?

Even till now, Joshua still treated her with cool detachment. Even though he never indicated that he wanted to abandon her, he never looked at her with the flaming heat and desire that he had

for Luna.

In this trip back to Sea City, since it was her strong- hold, she thought she could destroy Luna once at all.

But unexpectedly, not only did she lose a puppet that she could use as her double, even Liam was defeated and now her father was about to be incriminated and sent to prison! The entire Walter family was about to break apart!

At this thought, Alice gritted her teeth in fury and hatred.

It was all Luna's fault!

All of this would not have happened, if it was not for her! The Walter family would not fall! No, Walter was still standing. They still had her, she was their last trump card. As long as she got rid of Luna and the two little bastards, and regained her position in Joshua's heart, it was only a matter of time before the Walter family regained their past glory.

At this thought, she was determined.

No matter what, she had to destroy Luna, the thorn in her side!

Their journey lasted throughout the entire morning, and in the afternoon, they finally arrived back at Banyan City.

Luna slept all the way through. When she awoke, she noticed there was a message from Gwen on her phone. Luke had already transferred her to a new hospital. Gwen sent her photos of the new hospital. The environment was perfect, with peach blossoms growing in full bloom in the yard. After replying to Gwen's message, she lay in the passenger seat and stretched lazily.

"Lucas, you can just drop me off at the Swan Lake Residences when you pass by the area."

That morning, Neil and Nellie had already sent her a message, informing her they would be waiting for her at the Swan Lake Residences.

"Luna."

The moment her words left her mouth, Alice, who was sitting in the backseat suddenly said, "Neil and Nellie are still staying with you, right? Please call them and ask them to wait downstairs. We'll pick them up when you get off. I haven't seen the children in a long time, I miss them. It would be nice to have them come home and stay with us for a few days."

She glimpsed at Luna's pale expression through the rearview mirror. "You haven't given birth yet, so you don't understand how much a mother will miss her children after being apart from them for a long time." As she spoke, she even shifted her eyes to Joshua for a short glimpse. "Dear, you miss them too, right? The four of us have been apart for so long, it's time we reunite as a family, don't you think so?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 445

The air in the car turned silent. Luna's whole body stiffened. She had not seen both Neil and Nellie for days. This was the longest time she had spent apart from them since she gave birth to them six years ago.

She missed them dearly.

From the calls they shared this morning and yesterday in the afternoon, she knew the children missed her dearly too.

The fire in her heart that was burning with excitement at the thought of meeting her children was cruelly extinguished by Alice's cold words, instead turning cold and frosty.

Alice was doing this on purpose. She did not have any feelings for Neil and Nellie. She was just trying to get to her, to get to the children.

"Joshua?" Noticing Joshua's continued silence, Alice even called out to him softly.

Only then did he blink and recover his wits. He coughed slightly, raised his eyes and looked at Luna from the back as she sat in the passenger seat. "We'll do as Alice says."

No matter what, Alice was still their mother. Even though she had not lived with the children throughout the six years of their lives, after all, blood was thicker than water. Besides, Alice and the children were never close. This was one of the rare times she initiated a reunion with the children, there was no reason for him to reject her.

Luna's hands clenched into fists by her side, her nails cutting deep crescents into her palms. She bit her lip, holding on to the delusional idea that she might be able to spend some time with her children.

"What about at night... can I have an afternoon with them..."

She wanted to hold them and hug them tightly in her arms. Cook them a sumptuous lunch and just spend an afternoon with them.

This was her most humble and lowly wish as a mother.

But Alice was determined to rob her of such an opportunity.

"But I really miss the babies." To make Joshua agree, she even used a term of endearment like 'babies' to describe Neil and Nellie. "Joshua, don't tell me you don't miss them?"

Joshua's blinking eyes paused suddenly. Of course, he did. Before they left for Sea City, he had arranged for Lily to stay in Luna's apartment at the Swan Lake Residences to take care of the two children's daily life and at the same time... to send him some photos.

His phone was filled with photos that Lily sent him. They were his precious treasure. He even cherished the photos of his two little children so much, what more their physical presence.

He frowned. "Why not do it this way. Alice and I are their birth

parents, while Luna is their foster mother, all of us love the children. We have been apart for too long, neither can bear to be apart from them any longer. Why not Luna go and bring them down later, and follow us back to Blue Bay Villa.”

The man’s words made both Alice and Luna pause slightly.

“No.”

“I don’t think that’s a good idea.”

Both women opened their mouths simultaneously. Deadly silence once again enveloped the car.

Finally, Alice took a glimpse at her phone then laughed lightly as she said, “Then we’ll just do as Joshua says. We are a family after all, we shouldn’t argue over a minor disagreement like this, don’t you think?”

Luna bit her lip harshly. She wanted to reject it. Fervently so. But at the moment, in everyone’s eyes, she was just their foster mother. She did not have a say in these matters.

Sucking in a deep breath, she closed her eyes in despair. “We’ll do as he says then.”

“Luna is so kind.” Alice lay in Joshua’s arms, her lips lifting in a self-satisfied smile. On the screen of the phone in her hands, a message from a servant at the Blue Bay Villa was displayed.

“Adrian Lynch and Granny Lynch are already waiting in the Villa.”

Very soon, the car arrived at the Swan Lake Residences.

Luna climbed out of the car with a weary heart and headed upstairs.

“Welcome home, Mommy!”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 446

“Mommy! I miss you so much!” Nellie said.

She took her keys, and the moment she opened the door to the apartment, the two children rushed out like two little tornadoes. Neil and Nellie each hugged one of her legs, chattering away in excitement.

“Mommy, I knew you would come back at this hour, but Neil insisted you would come back later! “

“Mommy, in the past few days that you weren’t home, I asked Lily to teach me how to make coffee! I made your favorite Arabica coffee! “

“Mommy, I have it all planned out, you can’t go anywhere this afternoon. Just stay at home, read me stories and build Legos with Neil! “

“Mommy...”

Luna lowered her eyes, looked at the two black little heads in front of her, the words were at the tip of her tongue, but she just could not spit them out.

Behind her, Lily stood in the living room, looking at her with a

smile on her face. "Ms. Luna, they purposely took a day off from school to wait for you. Since this morning, they were particularly excited, decorating the house as if it was the holiday season." Only then did Luna notice the decorations hanging in the living room. Colorful banners were strung across the walls, their longings for written clearly across the banners in sloppy, childish writing. Glued to the middle of the wall were a row of flowers that were shaped into words: Welcome home, Mommy!

Looking at the festive decorations in the room, Luna's heart was warm yet in pain, as if it had been burned by something hot. She suppressed her tears of agitation and knelt down, "Neil, Nellie. Joshua's car is still downstairs. "

Immediately, there was a change in Neil's expression. Meanwhile, Nellie cocked her head to the side and looked at her mother in confusion. "What's Daddy doing downstairs?"

"He's waiting for us to go down." The woman held out her hand gently and ruffled the little girl's hair. " He misses the two of you too. And... Alice is here. She also wants to see the two of you. So, let's go downstairs, and follow them back to Blue Bay Villa, okay?"

The little girl's expression fell in an instant. She shook her head fervently, "No, no, no! Alice is so, so fierce! I don't like her! I don't want to go home! "

Luna closed her eyes, her heart aching in her chest. How she wished they did not have to go home. If possible, she wanted to bring Neil and Nellie with her and leave Banyan City, go abroad to reunite with Nigel. Then their family could finally live happily together.

But...

She bit her lip, holding Nellie's hand and said quietly, "Come on, be a good girl."

The little girl's eyes were bright with tears, she did not want to leave but had no choice in the matter. " But..."

"No buts."

Neil sighed, "If Mommy had a choice, she wouldn't agree to this. Let's go. Mr. Lynch and Ms. Gibson are not a danger to us."

With that, the little guy held his sister's hand. "Lily, please bring me my jacket and my book bag."

Lily paused, then hurriedly nodded, and rushed into the room, packing the two children's belongings.

"Mommy, don't forget, you owe us one." Neil put on his jacket and said in a whine, "We wanted to spend the whole day with you. You have to compensate us in the future! "

Luna nodded vigorously. "Okay! "

Ten minutes later, the three of them walked downstairs together.

Lily followed behind them, dragging their suitcases.

“Neil, my little baby! “ Seeing them come downstairs, Alice flung her arms wide open and rushed up to Neil, then knelt down and hugged him. “Mommy missed you so much! “

Neil frowned slightly and placed his lips next to her ear. “Ms. Gibson, aren’t you tired of acting?”

Alice narrowed her eyes slightly, then lowered her voice, “In terms of acting, your mother’s acting skills are far superior to mine, no?”

Neil snorted and pushed her away, then strode forward with his short, stubby legs and climbed into the car. The little guy sat down in the backseat, then leaned back elegantly on the leather seat, finally side-eyeing Joshua lazily. “Mr. Lynch, long time no see.”

Joshua could not help but lift his lips in a smile at the little boy’s antics. “Indeed, long time no see.” “I remember, before you left, you wanted to divorce Ms. Alice.” As he spoke, the little guy glanced at Joshua out of the corners of his eyes. “Tell me, why did you change your mind after a trip to Sea City?”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 447

Joshua raised his eyebrows.

He never expected this would be the first question his son would ask him after spending days apart from each other.

He glanced at his son out of the corners of his eyes. “ You seem reluctant to see your Mommy and I reconcile with each other?”

Neil paused. He turned his head, looked at Joshua solemnly, then lifted two fingers.

“Firstly, I never accepted Ms. Alice Gibson. To me, she was never my Mommy. My Mommy is Luna.

Secondly, my likes or dislikes, are they important to you, Mr.

Lynch? If you really considered our thoughts and feelings, then

you would not force my sister and I to do the things we do not

want to do, for example, taking us back to Blue Bay Villa now.

Finally, I don’t care about you and Alice, I just wanted to find out why your attitude toward her

took a 180 degree turn after returning from Sea City.”

Before they left, they were already separated, and had even announced they would set a date and sign the divorce papers.

But not long after they arrived in Sea City, they reconciled and

were as loving as ever. And, from the looks of it, they had even

grown more intimate with each other than before.

Joshua narrowed his eyes slightly. What caused the change in his attitude toward Alice? It had to be the night after the banquet.

That night, he was drunk,

and that was the first time he was intimate with Alice after they

reunited. He found the feeling he had back then when he was with Luna Gibson. His memories of that night were fuzzy. But the way she called him dear, time and time again, made him reluctant to divorce her.

Even if Alice had turned into the woman that she was right now. But still, she was still the woman who once gave up everything for him, the woman who he missed and yearned for for six whole years.

The next morning after he woke up, he looked at Alice who lay in bed beside him, and suddenly, he did not want to divorce her anymore.

It was all his fault. If back then, she was not with him, then she would not have to go through all of this, and would not turn into the woman she was right now.

He was the one who turned her, took away her kindness and innocence.

If now, he discarded her again with a fling of his hand, then she would have nothing. That's why he chose to patiently bear with everything that she did, and remain married to her. He believed deep down; she was still as kind as always. If he tried hard enough, she would turn into the Luna Gibson who she once was. But he could not explain all these to his son.

And so, the man sucked in a deep breath and laughed lightly, "It must be love that changed my mind, made me decide not to divorce her."

Even though the children did not understand the concept of love, in their memories, they remembered, it must be love that kept their parents together, right?

The moment the words left Joshua's mouth; Neil snorted dismissively, "Your love... comes and goes so easily."

Joshua was slightly irritated. "Neil, I have loved your Mommy for years."

What did he mean when he said it came and went so easily?

The little guy rolled his eyes, then waved to his sister standing outside who was hesitating between which car to ride in. "Get in!"

Nellie paused, then ran over to him with her stubby little legs.

After the little girl entered the car, Neil locked the door immediately. "It will be just the three of us in this car."

Then, he closed his eyes and leaned back on the seat. "I'm going to take a nap, wake me when we're there."

Nellie nodded seriously. "Okay, sleep tight, Neil!"

With that, the little girl turned and looked out the window, not at all intending to address her father.

The man frowned. In the past, Nellie was the closest to him. But

now...

He coughed slightly, "Nellie."

The little girl did not even bother to turn back, "Anything, Mr. Lynch?"

Joshua looked at her stubborn little head from the back. "You seem to be angry at me?"

"I would never dare get angry at Daddy." There was a chill in the little girl's sweet voice, "Mr. Lynch doesn't even allow Mommy to spend time alone with us. You're so domineering, I would never dare talk to you so casually."

Joshua was silent.

Alice was the one who came up with the idea of taking the children home, so she could bond with them. Initially, he wanted to take this opportunity to make the children grow closer to Alice. Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 448

At the same time, he did miss them a lot, it had been a long time since he last saw them. That's why he suggested bringing everyone to Blue Bay Villa so they could all reunite.

But it seemed like...

He only succeeded in making both the children and Luna mad at him?

The cars drove on.

A short while later, the line of cars stopped in front of Blue Bay Villa.

When Luna stepped out of the car where Yuri and Zach kept the luggage, Alice had already stepped out too.

Standing outside Joshua's car, she hung a fake smile on her face.

"Nellie, come here, Mommy will carry you into the house! "

Nellie rolled her eyes, walked past her, and headed to the door with her short, stubby legs.

Neil, on the other hand, rushed into her arms with a smile on his face. "If Nellie doesn't want you to carry her, then carry me instead! I'm not very heavy either, just slightly heavier than Nellie."

Alice heaved him up into her arms, her expression ugly, taking a step forward with incredible effort.

Neil conveniently slung his arm around her neck. "Ms. Alice, come on, I am your precious little baby, it'll be bad if I fall on the group and get hurt! "

Alice's expression turned uglier and uglier.

Beside them, the more she watched them, the more Luna wanted to laugh. Actually, Neil was not very heavy. When they were living abroad, she could carry both Neil and Nellie together at the same time.

Even though Neil was not heavy, but to someone who was not

used to carrying children, it would take a lot of energy for her to do so.

Only mothers could handle some things effortlessly.

Joshua could not bear to see the way Alice carried Neil so awkwardly.

“I’ll do it.” The man lifted his legs and stepped forward, took Neil from her and carried him in his arms. Alice took the opportunity and hooked her arm through his, turning her head and glanced at Luna. “ Ms. Luna, go on in.”

With that, she headed in the direction of the entrance together with Joshua. Looking at the two adults and the child, the scene looked surprisingly harmonious.

“Mommy. “ At that moment, a small hand grabbed onto hers gently. It was Nellie, who was already at the door just now. The little girl was worried Luna would feel uncomfortable, so she ran out again and held her hand. “Neil wanted to punish that woman. But who knew Daddy would be so protective of her.”

Nellie pursed her lips and held her mother’s hand. “ Let’s go in.”

Only then did Luna retract her thoughts, lifted her lips in a faint smile and entered the door holding Nellie’s hand.

“Neil, Nellie! “ The moment everyone entered the house, the agitated voices of Adrian Lynch and Granny Lynch rang out in the living room.

“I heard the two of you would be returning home today, but I thought you would only come home at night, I didn’t expect you to be home at this hour! “

Granny Lynch pulled at both children agitatedly. “I miss the two of you so much! “

Neil frowned, smiling even though he was unhappy. “Hello, Great-Granny.”

Hearing her brother address their great- grandmother, Nellie had no choice but to smile and greet the old lady. “Great-Granny, you look even younger now! “

Hearing the two children’s sweet words, the old lady’s smile was so wide they could almost see down her throat.

Joshua took off his jacket and sat down on the couch. Looking on as the two old folk and the two children greeted each other happily, a sudden gush of warmth burst into his heart.

Back then when they just got married, Luna Gibson said that she wished they could have children while Granny was still alive, to let her enjoy the happiness of having four generations of the family living together.

Back then, he was impressed with her kindness. After all, from the beginning, the Lynch family actually neither welcomed nor

liked her. And yet, she treated every one of them as her own family.

At this thought, he raised his eyes and glanced at Alice, then waved at her with a smile. "Come here."

Alice was surprised by his sudden display of affection, and hurried over.

He wrapped an arm around her shoulders gently and heaved out a long sigh, "Do you remember what you once said?"

Alice paused slightly. "Of... of course I remember."

With that, she was afraid Joshua would bring up the past again, and hurriedly turned and looked at Luna who was standing at the side. "Ms. Luna, take a seat."

Luna stood in the distance and looked at the scene before her, the family she lost, and a sense of melancholy burst in her chest.

Alice's words brought her harshly back to reality, instinctively looking in their direction. But the moment she turned her head, she saw Adrian's furious face instead. He stalked toward her, infuriated. "How dare you come to our house again!"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 449

"Slap — —!"

Before everyone could react, the sound of a loud slap echoed throughout the living room.

Luna's head was knocked to the side from the impact, the sweet, iron-like taste of blood filled her mouth, and blood dripped down the corners of her lips.

"Mommy! " "Mommy — —!"

Sitting on both sides of the old lady, the two children instinctively jumped up from the couch and flew to Luna's side.

One of them held her hand carefully, stepping in front of her, trying to protect her, while the other calmly took some tissues from the table beside them and handed them to Luna.

The sight of the two children protecting her made Joshua frown. Beside him, Alice snorted deep down in her chest, but on the surface, worry filled her expression, "Neil, quick, bring your sister here." Then, she glanced at the little gentleman who was handing Luna tissues.

"This is between your Grandpa and Aunty Luna. It's a matter for adults, don't poke your nose where it doesn't belong."

Neil glared at her coldly, then suddenly turned and started taking care of their mother together with Nellie.

Then, Alice acted like a calm, level-headed adult and said,

"Adrian, what are you doing, you scared the children."

Adrian snorted coldly, "What am I doing? Doesn't she know what she did?"

Luna took the tissues Neil offered her and wiped the blood from

the corners of her lips, smiling coldly as she said, "Master Lynch, you're an old man, and yet the way you vent your emotions is by hitting a woman? This is the first time I'm experiencing something like this! "

Adrian's face was filled with fury. "Do you know why I slapped you?"

He glared at her viciously. "I've known Dennis Walter for more than 30 years! I know full well what kind of a man he is! If he had a choice, he would not act against a woman! "

He fixed his eyes on Luna, so angry flames were about to burst out of his eyes. "Tell me, how did you kill Hailey?!"

Luna paused. Then, she tugged at her lips, and laughed coldly, "So, you think I was the one who killed Hailey, that's why Dennis Walter would do those things to me, and was finally captured?"

Adrian glared at her, his eyes almost popping out of his skull in fury. "Is that not the truth? You killed his only daughter, is that not the truth?"

Luna looked at him coldly, her gaze as chilly as the ancient glaciers. "Oh? I killed Hailey Walter?"

She changed into a comfortable position and sat directly down on the couch. Neil and Nellie sat down too, one on her left and the other on her right.

The little girl held her arm out in front of her, fiercely keeping her gaze locked on Adrian as if she would not only use her body to block him if he decided to hurt Luna again but also rush forward and bite him. Neil, on the other hand, adopted the same position as his mother, crossing his arms across his chest and looking at Adrian.

His gaze did not seem as if he was looking at his own grandfather, but instead as if he was looking at a long-lost enemy.

The scene in front of him further stoked the flames in Adrian's chest. The blood of the Lynch family flowed through the veins of both of these children, but now, when he and Luna were at loggerheads, not only did the two children take her side, they even looked at him as if he was their enemy?

He frowned and glared at Joshua. "Discipline your children! They belong to our family, the Lynch family, and not Luna's family! "

Joshua raised his teacup calmly, took a sip of the warm tea, and said, "I can't. My relationship with these children is like the one I share with you. In the past six years of their lives, I had never once helped them or taken care of them, that's why they won't listen to me."

He glanced at Adrian with faint, emotionless eyes. "Just like how I refuse to listen to most of the things that you say."

With that, he elegantly placed the now empty cup on the coffee table. "You said it too, they belong to the Lynch family."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 450

"Then you should know, Luna raised them for six years. I would advise you to be nicer to Luna, otherwise, the children might not acknowledge you as their grandfather anymore."

Adrian's face turned purple.

On this side, Luna glanced at his expression with an elegant yet emotionless look, a careless smile lifting her lips. "Mr. Lynch, you said I killed Hailey, do you have any proof? Deciding whether someone killed someone else or not, don't you need to speak based on the available evidence?" She rested an ankle on her knee, her voice cold and distant, "Hailey committed suicide by jumping off a building. Did I point a knife at her and force her to jump, or did I push her? If I remember correctly, when Hailey committed suicide, I was accompanying my friend as she visited her ex-husband in the hospital. There are CCTVs in the hallways and elevators in the hospital, I have a perfect alibi."

Adrian snorted, "Don't think I don't know, before she jumped because of you, she was forced to leave Sea City and move abroad! She grew up in wealth and luxury, with the good graces of God, and because of a woman like you, she was forcefully separated from her father, and had to leave the city she lived in since she was a child, how could she take it!"

Luna laughed coldly, "Unreasonable, this word is used to describe people like you, am I right, Mr. Lynch?"

She sucked in a deep breath, and said faintly, "Then do you know why she was forced to leave Sea City? If you've never heard of the things she did to me, let me repeat them for you. I went to Sea City for work, however, at the welcoming banquet, Ms. Walter intentionally caused trouble for me. She gave me an invitation and yet purposely deleted my name from the guest list. When we visited the factories for survey purposes, she deliberately arranged for two wretched men to accompany me, harassing me orally throughout, even forcefully making physical contact with me, trying to take advantage of me time and time again. In the shop, an accident happened where it should not have happened, a huge mineral flew in my direction. If Mr. Lynch did not block them for me, I would be lying in a hospital bed right now. Of course, this is not the main incident."

She sucked in a deep breath, raised her eyes, and looked at the purple-faced Adrian, "That night, Mrs. Lynch and Ms. Walter arranged for the other men to get me drunk. While I lay drunk in the hotel, she sent six or seven male escorts into my room, who tried to take advantage of me while I was drunk. Finally, she

used my friend's father's life to threaten my friend, forcing her to publicly announce that I am the mistress who destroyed Mr. Joshua Lynch's marriage."

Saying all of this out in a single breath, Luna raised her eyes and looked at Adrian with cold eyes. "Mr. Lynch, if Ms. Walter is not your friend's daughter, if the person she harmed was a member of your

family, tell me, would you still choose to let her off the hook?

After all the things that she did, if I reported her to the police, she would definitely be handed a more severe punishment than merely being forced to leave Sea City."

Luna's gaze was cold and stern. "Since the Walter family and you are family friends, Mr. Joshua Lynch asked me to compromise. In the end, little Ms. Walter couldn't take it, and committed suicide. Do you think that is my fault?"

Adrian's expression. His hands clenched into tight fists at his side.

"You're lying! Hailey wouldn't do things like that! "

He gritted his teeth harshly. "Hailey is a cute little girl, she's docile and obedient, the only thing she insisted on was wanting to marry Joshua! She's gentle and understanding, all these years, she would only lose her wits if the matter was related to Joshua. But she had long since lost interest in Joshua, even if she was still interested in him, the person she would want to deal with is definitely not you! I don't believe she would do something like this, not at all! "

With that, he glanced at Joshua. "Joshua, what do you say?"

With a turn of his head, Adrian was stunned. Standing beside Joshua, Alice's eyes were filled with tears of agitation. Her teary eyes...

Looked exactly the same as Hailey's all those years ago

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 451

Adria could hardly believe his own eyes.

He clearly remembered, a few years ago, he once visited the Walter family in Sea City. He got drunk and started to feel sorry for Hailey.

In his heart, Hailey was always the best candidate to be Joshua's wife. As his father, he thought even if he never loved and cared about his son, he would listen to him, listen to their family, and marry Hailey who had been intended to him since they were children.

Instead, Adrian never expected Joshua to reject the marriage once and for all. He even married Luna Gibson who also grew up in Sea City, just to rebel against his family.

In the end, even when Luna Gibson went missing, he still rejected Hailey adamantly. To not be involved with Hailey in any possible

manner, he was even willing to get engaged to Aura, Luna's younger sister.

Back then, he was drunk, scolding Joshua as he comforted Hailey, telling her she deserves someone better. That day, Hailey cried, touched by his words.

Her gaze that night left a deep impression on Adrian. Her eyes looked exactly the same as Alice who was standing right in front of him as if they were... one and the same...

Seeing Adrian stare at herself, Alice paused, then glanced at Adrian with grateful eyes and hurriedly lowered her head.

Adrian stood in his spot, caught in a daze for a long moment before he recovered his wits.

He shook his head.

He must have been so angry his mind was muddled! Hailey was dead. Besides, when she was alive, the person she hated the most was Luna, the woman who married Joshua back then.

Alice Gibson was in fact Luna Gibson, just with a change of names.

At this thought, he sucked in a deep breath, turned, and continued looking at Joshua. "Joshua, say something!"

Joshua curled his lips up in a cold and detached smile. "Do you want to know the truth?"

He lifted his head, his gaze faint and emotionless. "If there's a woman I hate the most in this world, then that woman would definitely be Hailey Walter."

At his words, Alice, who was sitting right beside him, felt as if all the joints in her body were starting to stiffen. She could not believe her own ears.

Dazedly, she looked at Joshua's face, all harsh lines and sharp edges, feeling as if her own voice drifted from a distant, faraway world. "Wh.. why?"

She had been madly in love with Joshua for years. She knew he did not return her feelings. But she never expected... Joshua

would use the word 'hate'. She bit her lower lip harshly, her hands curling into fists beside her. She wanted an answer,

The man frowned slightly. He thought this question would come from Adrian, but unexpectedly, it was Alice, who was sitting beside him, who brought up the question first. But it made no difference, whoever asked him, his answer would remain the same. "Because she can do anything to achieve her goal."

His voice was soft and casual. "That's true, before we were born, both families had already agreed on our marriage. But in reality, since I was a child, I rejected this political marriage. The good relationship between the older generation has nothing to do with me, I don't have to sacrifice my life just for the happiness of the

older generation. Initially, the Walter family already agreed to cancel the engagement, even Granny agreed. Just when I thought I had finally left this engagement behind, once, accidentally, I went to Sea City and met with Hailey. Since then, our engagement was brought up again. Even though they knew I was unwilling to do so, my family and the Walter family forced me to marry her."

As he spoke, he suddenly snorted, "To marry me, she tried all possible means. Father, this is the obedient and docile girl that you mentioned?"

Adrian's expression turned ugly.

He was right.

Back then, to marry Joshua, Hailey did in fact employ some tricks. "She only did it for her own happiness, her actions were harmless."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 452

Joshua laughed, "Back then, to marry me, she could employ such tricks, and now, she could also employ other tricks, to deal with Luna."

With his left hand, he elegantly unfastened the buttons of his shirt. The bandages on his right arm made the old lady cry out in dismay, "Joshua, what, what happened?"

"It was Hailey's fault." He raised his eyes in cold detachment and glanced at Adrian, "Everything that Luna said, is evidence of her crimes that I managed to find. Initially, I thought, since she's already dead, then these pieces of evidence should not be exposed. But if father, you insist that she is a good girl and Luna was the one who framed her... I don't mind exposing to the world the dirty deeds of a dead woman..."

Adrian's complexion was pale, with a hint of grey. Unconsciously, he took a step backward, standing shakily as if he was about to fall at any minute. "That's impossible... Hailey is a nice girl..."

"Adrian!" Alice rushed forward and hurriedly steadied him. She held onto him, then turned and glanced at Joshua coldly. "Joshua, she's already

dead, why do you have to destroy the image your father has of her? How can you hit your own father with such a blow?"

Then, she bit her lip harshly. "Hailey was just in love with you, she likes you, so she used a few tricks to try and marry you, isn't that normal? No matter how

wrong her actions were, you don't need to hate someone who loves you, right?"

Joshua frowned slightly. A moment later, he laughed lightly,

"Alice, actually I always wanted to ask you. You're so close to Hailey now... Did you forget what Hailey did to you when we just

got married?”

With one sentence, Alice’s complexion turned pale as a ghost.

Back then, when Joshua and Luna Gibson just got married...

She once drove a car and knocked into Luna on purpose.

Back then, Luna Gibson and Joshua just got married. While Luna was waiting for Joshua at the entrance to the hotel, Hailey seized the opportunity when there was a large amount of traffic at the intersection and the roads were in a mess and drove her car into the direction where Luna was standing.

But back then, Luna reacted quickly and rolled away in time.

Later on, this incident was suppressed, firstly because the traffic situation on the day of the accident was indeed in a mess, and secondly because she did not actually harm Luna.

But she was warned by Joshua, never to step foot in Banyan City again.

Back then when she did that, it was only because she was angry that Luna Gibson could marry Joshua, and claim everything that she wanted as her own.

All those years ago, she could not have guessed that later on Luna Gibson would be involved in an accident and go missing, nor could she have guessed that one day, she would receive plastic surgery to wear the face of the woman she hated, just to obtain Joshua’s love.

At this thought, she bit her lip. “Of course I remember. But that night, the traffic was a mess, and Hailey only spun the steering wheel because she was trying to avoid an oncoming car. I’m no longer fussing about what happened so many years ago, so you don’t have to mention it too.”

With that, Alice was afraid Joshua would continue talking about the incident from all those years ago, so she hurriedly helped Adrian up the stairs, his entire body trembling fervently. “Adrian, let’s find you a room. You shouldn’t get angry, as long as to you, Hailey is a nice girl, then I’m sure she’s definitely a nice girl! “

With that, she helped him climb up the stairs.

Looking at their retreating backs, Granny Lynch frowned slightly, then turned and looked at Joshua in confusion. “Your wife... when did she grow so close to your father? Didn’t they used to not interact with each other at all?”

“I have no idea.” Joshua looked at them from behind, his gaze darkening slightly.

Just like what Granny Lynch said, the two of them never interacted at all. It could even be said that today was only their second meeting.

Their meeting was at her and Joshua’s wedding all those years

ago.

Now, Alice no longer afforded anyone the same kindness and understanding that she used to have, except Hailey whom she was particularly tolerant of.

Not only that, she was even very close to her, but treating her old friend, Gwen, like a stranger.

And now, she seemed so close to Adrian, who she had just met for the second time today.

. . In the six years that she was missing, what actually happened to her?

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 453

“Are you okay?”

After Alice helped Adrian upstairs, Joshua looked at Luna who sported a red, puffy palm print on her cheek, his brows screwed tightly together.

“What bad can it be?”

Luna raised her lips coldly, took the ice cubes that Neil handed her, and held them gently against her swollen cheek. “It won't kill me.”

With that, she glanced at him, her eyes faint. “Mr. and Mrs. Lynch exerted yourselves to get me to bring the two children back to your home because you wanted me to become your father's punching bag.”

Joshua's eyes darkened. “I did not know my father and grandmother would be here...”

Beside him, Granny Lynch rolled her eyes. “What do you mean you did not know?”

The old lady pursed her lips. “Before you came home, I asked the butler to inform you! Joshua, why

do you care what an employee like her thinks? Even if you asked her here to be slapped by your father to vent his anger, so what? Doesn't she at least deserve a slap for the things that she did?”

The moment her words left her mouth, the entire living room instantly grew quiet. His expression ice-cold, Joshua ordered the servants to summon the butler.

“Granny Lynch did in fact ask me to inform you. but I was worried I would disturb you while you were discussing business, and informed Ma'am.”

With that, the butler glanced at Joshua in confusion. “Did she not tell you?”

The living room was once again enveloped in silence.

Helplessly, Joshua massaged his aching temples with his long fingers. “Get back to your work.”

No wonder, since the start Alice kept insisting on bringing the two children back to the villa. And later, at the Swan Lake Residences,

she suddenly changed her mind and wanted to bring Luna along to his home.

Not to mention Alice, any servant working for the Lynch household knew of the friendship between Adrian Lynch and Dennis Walter.

Alice intentionally instigated Luna to come to the villa when Adrian was in the house... actually, it was all for this moment, was it not?

At this thought, Joshua finally had an answer to the question of why Alice was so attentive to this father.

He heaved out a long sigh, helplessness creeping in between his brows, "Neil."

He raised his eyes faintly and looked at the little guy who was sitting beside Luna. "Bring your Mommy to you and your sister's room."

Neil frowned and looked at him, confused.

"Didn't you have a lot to say to her? Don't tell me you want to do that in the living room for all of us to hear?"

Hearing the man's words, Neil was stunned for a moment. A second later, he finally understood, Joshua was giving him and his sister a chance to spend time alone with Luna!

And so, the little guy jumped up from the couch excitedly, dragged Luna behind him with one hand and his sister in the other. "Let's go!"

Luna laughed at the agitated expression on his face, then turned and glanced at Joshua.

He nodded at her, indicating to her to leave with Neil.

Only then did she suck in a deep breath, hold the hand of each child, and lifted her legs, and headed upstairs to the children's room on the first floor.

The sound of the door to the children's room being closed drifted downstairs.

Only Joshua and Granny Lynch were left in the living room.

The old lady glared at Joshua coldly. "Why did you allow the kids to leave with her? So what if she misses the kids, I miss them too!"

Joshua raised his eyes and looked at the old lady in front of him with faint eyes. "Weren't you living happily enough even before you knew you had great-grandchildren?"

With that, he glanced in the direction of the first floor.

"To us, the two children are unexpected surprises, but to her...they're a family whom she can't live without, built over the past six years."

He did not know why Luna took him and Luna Gibson's two children. Maybe, like what she said, because she met a useless

man and gave up on marriage, that was why she took the children and raised them as her own. But, since he and Alice decided to forgive her for her transgressions all those years ago, now they should also understand the love they had for each other after spending every day together for the last years.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 454

Granny Lynch rolled her eyes.

“Those that didn't know would think Luna was the one who gave birth to the children.”

Joshua lifted his lips slightly in a wry smile. “Granny, you can't just say things like that.”

Six years ago, the only woman in his life was Luna Gibson. Where could he have met Luna?

The old lady pursed her lips. “Was I wrong? You care more about Luna than your own father. Alice on the other hand, in the past they didn't seem close, but now she acts like she's his daughter!”

With that, she could not help it and glared at him. “Go upstairs and take a look at your father!”

Joshua raised his teacup again and drained the cup, then placed the cup down elegantly and headed upstairs.

When he reached the first floor, Alice was just shutting the door to the guest bedroom behind her.

Seeing him come upstairs, she laughed lightly, “Adrian is asleep. Don't worry, I've comforted him, he won't lose his temper at you anymore.”

Joshua narrowed his eyes. “I need to talk to you.”

With that he turned and entered the study. Alice followed him in.

“You knew my father and grandmother were here, that's why you deliberately asked Luna to come over, am I right?”

After closing the door behind them, Joshua asked her directly.

“You know full well how close my father is to Dennis Walter, close enough that he'll lose his mind when he sees Luna, and you brought her over at a time like this... I thought our trip to Sea City this time would make you stop acting out, make you realize there's no reason for conflict between the two of you. But unexpectedly, I was wrong.”

Alice gritted her teeth harshly, her fingernails digging deep into the flesh of her palms.

A moment later, she bit her lip, raised her eyes, and looked at Joshua, “Joshua, I don't know what you're talking about. All I was thinking about was that Adrian and Granny miss the children, while Luna is their foster mother and she hasn't seen them in quite some time. That's why I suggested this...”

With that, she reached out and hugged Joshua from behind, a hint of a sob in her voice, “It's my fault, I never considered the

bad blood between Adrian and Luna. I can go and apologize to them... don't think of me as such an evil woman, okay?"

Joshua stiffened immediately. A moment later, his tone softened, "You... you are generally a very careful and meticulous person, how could you have missed this?"

A flash of a smirk crossed her lips, satisfied that her trickery had successfully fooled Joshua. But still, she rubbed her head against his and pressed her cheek to his back, her tone was slightly unhappy, as if she was wronged and felt dissatisfied. "How am I careful and meticulous? If I was, I would not have missed all the evil things that Hailey did, I also would have predicted she would commit suicide because she didn't want to leave the country..."

Joshua's heart skipped a beat at her remorseful tone. A moment later, he sighed and held her gently, "I misunderstood you."

No matter how careful and meticulous she was, when faced with her best friend's suicide, it was only normal that she lost her rational mind.

"Joshua." Seizing the opportunity when he was being gentle to her, Alice decided to take things one step further. "We're finally home." The more she spoke, the shyer and more bashful she sounded, "I... I want to sleep with you tonight. You wouldn't reject me, would you?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 455

Luna had no idea how Alice convinced Adrian, but at night when they were eating dinner in Blue Bay Villa, he was much calmer when he saw her.

There were no signs of his blatant fury from the afternoon, he even took the initiative and apologized to Luna.

"Ms. Luna, I acted impulsively. Alice explained the whole situation to me, I realized you were right, Hailey was the one at fault.

That's why."

The middle-aged man looked at his palm print that was imprinted onto her cheek from his slap, and sighed deeply, "I would like to apologize. I'm sorry."

Luna was quite shocked. Even though she did not have a good impression of him, even though he was her elder. She smiled slightly at him and allowed the issue to pass just like that.

Maybe because Sebastian and Alice had been away for too long and it so happened the whole family was present that day, the butler ordered the chef to prepare a sumptuous feast for dinner.

Adrian was fairly excited, he kept asking Joshua to drink with, downing glass after glass of alcohol. In the end, there was no one else at the table except Joshua, his father, and Alice, who took care of him from the side.

After 10 p.m. that night.

Adrian finally got prepared to leave, sufficiently drunk on the food and wine. At that moment, Joshua was so drunk, he was barely conscious.

“He is still my son, after all, his tolerance for alcohol is much lower than mine!” Adrian burst out laughing and ordered his bodyguards to help him as he stumbled out of the door. He raised his eyes and glanced at Alice. “Bring him upstairs. I did what you asked.”

Alice nodded and smiled in his direction. “Thank you, Adrian.” After he left, she laughed, satisfied that her evil plan had come to fruition and helped Joshua up the stairs.

In their bedroom.

She lay him down on the bed, then started unfastening his shirt buttons. She could not let go of this invaluable opportunity! But unexpectedly, the moment she unfastened two of his buttons, his big hand locked onto her wrist.

His eyes were shut tight, his mind fuzzy from the alcohol but he was still exceptionally conscious of his surroundings.

“Who are you? You’re not Luna Gibson, you’re not my wife... go... away!” He flung her hand aside. Caught off guard, she lost her balance and fell on the carpet in a heap. She lay on the carpet and gritted her teeth from the searing pain.

She could not believe it! He could not make himself sleep with her when he was sober. And now that he was dead drunk, he still rejected her!?

So she sucked in a deep breath, endured the scorching pain, dragged herself up from the floor, once again climbing on top of Joshua, her hands tearing his collar open. She was just about to kiss him when

His big hands caught her wrist deftly and flung her aside.

“Get out!”

His eyes were closed, his voice thick and hoarse from the alcohol, he sounded confused. “You’re not Luna Gibson! You’re not my wife! Stay away from me...”

Alice climbed up from the floor again. She kept her eyes trained on the drunk, flushed man on the bed. The same thing happened last time when he got drunk at the banquet in Sea City.

Even drunk, he could push her away from him deftly and refused to sleep with her. The plots shown on TV where the characters slept together in a drunken, confused mess were all fake!

Even drunk, Joshua still retained a glimmer of reason. What’s more, his senses were more acute compared to when he was sober, more honest. He could directly point out that Alice was not Luna Gibson.

She stood and looked at him, her teeth grinding so hard together

they almost broke. Could it be that this time, she once again had to watch as Luna reaped the benefits of her hard work?

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 456

Alice closed her eyes and weighed her options.

Joshua rarely got drunk, much less to such an extent. It was an opportunity of a lifetime. She could not afford to let it slip away. The night of the party, Joshua had slept with Luna, but he had no memory of that at all when he woke up the next morning. He thought he had slept with Alice instead, which was why he changed his mind about the divorce and even started to treat her better than he did prior to that.

Alice contemplated for a few moments before she finally made a bold decision: she would call Luna over and send her right into his arms.

Besides, even if Joshua found out he had slept with Luna, he would not admit to that at all and, instead, treat Alice even better due to his guilt. It was the perfect opportunity for Alice to drive a wedge between them.

She let out a sigh and gingerly picked up Joshua's phone. Then, she composed a disappearing message to Luna and sent it to her. Disappearing messages was a special text messaging function on Joshua's phone. The message would automatically be deleted after the recipient had read it, and Joshua used it often whenever he wanted to conduct business in secret. That way, he would not be caught, and no one else would be able to obtain his trade secrets even if they managed to get ahold of his phone. This messaging function existed only on Joshua's phone.

Meanwhile, Luna was in the children's room as she cleared up Neil and Nellie's toys. She had just managed to get them to fall asleep not too long ago.

Maybe it was because it had been a while since she last came to Blue Bay Villa, but the children's room was terribly messy. Nellie's design sketches and Neil's toys were strewn everywhere.

Luna gathered the sketches from the floor and paused to admire Nellie's designs. It was undeniable that Nellie had inherited Luna's talent and love for jewelry design. Although Nellie's sketches were still somewhat childish, they contained a few elements of her own design and creativity. That impressed Luna.

After picking up the rest of the toys, Luna gave Nellie's sketches another look and could not help but add a few elements to spice up the designs. Just as she did, her phone chimed.

It was a text message from Joshua. [Come to the study.]

Luna froze at the text. She glanced at the time and realized that it was 10:30pm. Why did he want to see her so late at night?

(It's late now. We can talk tomorrow instead.)

She received a reply almost immediately. (No, this can't wait till tomorrow. Come now. I have something urgent to tell you.)

Luna paused. Although she was reluctant to do so, she had no choice but to obey Joshua's orders. He was her boss, after all. She sighed and draped a jacket over her nightgown, then left the children's room.

As soon as Luna walked out of the children's room, she ran into Alice, who just came out of Joshua's study. The two women made eye contact with each other.

Alice froze when she saw Luna, then immediately let out a snicker. With that, she turned around and disappeared into the master bedroom, slamming the door forcefully behind her.

Luna pursed her lips. What was it this time?

She guessed that Joshua had probably fought with Alice, and this was why he had summoned her over to discuss work.

Luna felt a little exasperated by that. She did not want to get caught in a married couple's fight.

Luna heaved a sigh and knocked gently on the study room door. There was no response. She frowned and knocked again, but no one answered as well.

Finally, she sighed and pushed the door open. "President Lynch, you..."

Before she could finish, someone darted out from behind the door and wrapped his arms around her. The door slammed shut behind her with a loud thud.

The pungent smell of alcohol lingered in the air. Luna could tell who it was without even turning around. She frowned and lowered her voice as she asked, "Are you drunk?"

"Luna Gibson," Joshua murmured as he gently grazed her earlobe. "I missed you so much..."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 457

Luna spent the whole night in the study with Joshua. He finally drifted off to sleep around 4am.

Luna felt a little exhausted and uncomfortable after that.

However, she was afraid that the children would wake up and discover she was gone, so she tiptoed out of the study and back into the children's room.

As she gently opened the master bedroom door and walked out, Alice glanced in the direction Luna had left with an expression of envy and resentment.

She went into the study, dragged a drunken Joshua back into the master bedroom, and gingerly lowered him onto their bed. Then, she drew a few fake hickeys all over her body with makeup, removed her clothes, and slipped herself in between Joshua's arms.

The first thing Joshua saw when he opened his eyes the next morning was Alice's sleeping face. She laid next to him, stark naked, with a few dark red hickeys scattered all over her chest and arms.

Joshua's expression darkened. What happened last night?

"Are you awake, Joshua?" As if sensing his gaze, Alice slowly opened her eyes. When she realized he was staring at her naked body, she immediately blushed and tried to cover herself. "What are you looking at?"

Joshua did not know how to feel about it. He turned his head away from her and asked, "Aren't you tired? Don't you want to sleep a little longer?"

Although he was utterly wasted, he still vaguely remembered that they had been up almost the entire night, or at least, until 3 or 4 am.

Joshua's energy levels were different from his wife's. Ever since they had gotten married, Joshua knew that Luna Gibson's stamina was much weaker than his. Every time they spent the night together, he would be fine the next day, but Luna always had to sleep in until past noon to regain her energy.

Since they had been up almost the entire night, he thought Alice would want to sleep a little longer. To his surprise, however, Alice chuckled. "No need. I don't feel tired."

A gleam of surprise flashed through Joshua's eyes. "Really? You don't feel tired at all?"

"Nope. I'm fine." Alice could see the confusion in his eyes, so she immediately lowered her head bashfully. "I'm feeling a little sore from last night, but otherwise, I'm fine. I don't need to sleep that long."

With that, she got out of bed and put on her nightgown. "I'll go downstairs and make everybody breakfast."

Joshua's lips curled up in a smile. "Since when did you become such a devoted wife?"

Alice grinned at him. "I've always been a devoted wife."

There was another reason why Alice wanted to cook breakfast for everybody. She knew that Luna would be exhausted from last night and thus would have no energy to prepare breakfast.

Therefore, Alice wanted to take up this responsibility and show everyone

how virtuous and devoted a wife she was.

Alice could not help but let out a chuckle as she thought of this.

Then, she turned around and disappeared out the door.

Joshua propped himself up against the headboard and watched her leave with a frown.

Not only did Luna Gibson's personality change, but her stamina

did as well. How was that possible?

It was 8am. Luna was sound asleep in the children's room when all of a sudden, someone knocked on the door.

Neil glanced at Luna, still fast asleep, and frowned. Then, he leaped off the bed and flung the door open.

It was Alice, with an apron on and a bandana wrapped around her head, looking like a proper housewife.

When she realized it was Neil who had opened the door, Alice snickered and said in a gentle voice, " Neil, where's Nellie and Aunty Luna? Mommy made some delicious breakfast. Come eat it while it's still hot."

Neil furrowed his brows and shot her a dubious glance. "Since when do you know how to cook?"

Alice smiled at him. "I've always known how to cook. Why don't you try out my cooking for yourself?"

Neil glanced at Nellie, who was working on one of her design sketches, and said, "Alright. Let's go downstairs, Nellie." With that, he slammed the door shut. However, Alice was faster than he was, and she stopped the door from closing fully. She peered into the room and caught sight of Luna, who was still sleeping.

"Why don't you invite Aunty Luna along as well?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 458

"It's already 8am. It's about time she wakes up and has breakfast."

Neil frowned at Alice's words and immediately stretched his arms out to block Alice's path. "No. Mommy's still sleeping. We can't wake her."

Of course, Alice did not listen to him at all. She stood next to the door and shouted at the top of her lungs, "Luna! Luna! It's 8am now, time to get up! I've made you breakfast! You're supposed to head to the company with Joshua at 9am for your meeting! Luna! "

Alice's voice was deafening, and she finally managed to wake Luna up from her slumber. The latter jolted awake and glanced at the time—it was 8am. She had only managed to sleep three hours.

Despite that, however, she knew that Alice was right. She had to go to work, so she crawled out of bed and muttered, "Thank you. I'll be down in a while."

Seeing that Luna was awake, a hint of triumph flashed across Alice's eyes. She chuckled and stared at Luna with a gentle expression as she said, "I've made you breakfast. You should eat it while it's still hot. Why don't we go downstairs now?"

Luna paused for a moment, then nodded at her. " Thank you." With that, she let out a yawn and slowly trudged towards the

bathroom.

“We’re all waiting for you to have breakfast. You’d better come downstairs soon!” Alice reminded her before she turned and disappeared down the stairs.

Neil stood in front of the bathroom door and stared at Luna with his arms crossed. “Why are you so tired today? Didn’t you fall asleep around the same time as we did?”

Nellie gazed at Luna’s dark eye circles with an expression of concern. “Mommy, why don’t you get some more rest? Neil and I can go downstairs for breakfast first.”

Luna glanced at her two children and smiled. “It’s okay. It’s about time I wake up anyway since I have to work today.” With that, she let out another yawn and started washing up.

By the time the three of them came downstairs, everyone was already seated in the dining room. To their surprise, however, Joshua and Alice were not the only ones there. Adrian and Granny Lynch were present as well.

Granny Lynch glanced at Luna, who still looked exhausted, from her seat in the corner and said pointedly, “Tsk! You’re just a guest who happened to be staying here for the night, but you don’t have any manners at all! How could you make everyone wait like this? Don’t you know you’re just an ordinary employee working at Lynch Group? Who do you think you are? The mistress of the house?”

Luna frowned at that but said nothing in response. Her mind was foggy from the lack of sleep, so she did not feel like getting into an argument with Granny Lynch. Instead, she ignored her and plopped down in a chair without replying.

Alice had prepared a lavish breakfast that day, and all of them were Joshua’s favorite dishes.

“Alice is quite the cook,” Adrian commented as he munched on the food. He glanced at Alice and curled his lips into a contented smile. “She’s such a devoted wife. I can’t believe she got up so early in the morning and went to all this trouble to cook us breakfast!”

Alice grinned at Adrian in return. “No, no. It’s no trouble at all. It’s the least I can do as Joshua’s wife.” As soon as she said this, she shot Joshua a meaningful glance. “Don’t you think so, Joshua?”

Joshua smiled at her. “Don’t be so modest. My dad complimented you, so you should just accept it.”

Joshua felt a little touched by Alice’s gesture. They had been up almost the entire night, yet she still got up early in the morning to prepare such a hearty feast.

It was the first time in their many years of marriage that she had

done something like this.

Neil could not stand watching Joshua and Alice display their affection in front of everyone, so he pursed his lips and tried to change the topic. "Mr. Lynch, I'd like to apply for a day's leave on behalf of Ms. Luna. She didn't manage to get any sleep last night."

Joshua frowned at that and turned around to look at Luna. She looked exhausted, with two rings of dark circles underneath her eyes. She indeed looked like she had not gotten much sleep. A hint of displeasure clouded Joshua's eyes. "Luna, this isn't your first day of work. Today is your first day back at the company after coming home from the business trip. Aren't you aware that you have a lot to do today? Why didn't you get any sleep?" Joshua peered at Luna's weary face with a slightly annoyed expression. "What were you up to last night?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 459

What was she up to last night?

Luna bit down on her lip and cast Joshua a displeased look. "What else do you think I was up to last night, Mr. Lynch?"

Although he was drunk last night, he still managed to text her and invited her over, so why did he play dumb?

Joshua shot her a cold glance and replied curtly, "How would I know?"

Last night after dinner, he reminded Luna to sleep early and rest since they had a long day ahead the following day. They had a meeting scheduled to discuss the information collected over the business trip and finalize some plans.

Why did she ignore his reminders?

Besides, Luna had slept in the children's room last night with the kids. Naturally, the kids would have gone to bed early, and there was no place for her to work, so she could not have been up all night working.

Joshua could not understand why she did not get much sleep last night. Was she up all night talking to Theo? Joshua's expression darkened as he pondered that possibility.

Last night, he had overheard Neil and Luna's conversation after dinner. Neil had been asking her about Theo. At that time, Luna had gently ruffled Neil's hair and told him, "Why don't you ask him yourself? We'll call him later as soon as we go back to your room."

Did she spend the whole night talking to Theo?

Joshua sneered, "I always thought Ms. Luna is an efficient and professional worker. You knew very well that we have a very important meeting scheduled today, but you still stayed up all night, and now you're exhausted." His dark eyes swept across

Luna's face with an air of contempt. "I guess I was wrong about you."

Luna rubbed her brows in exasperation. Her head throbbed, and she started to feel a little uncomfortable. Even a single look at the platters of food before her made her want to retch.

Luna heaved a deep sigh and put down her cutlery. "Don't worry.

I won't take any leave of absence today. I know what I'm supposed to do, and it wasn't entirely my fault that I didn't manage to get any sleep last night." She glared at Joshua and continued, "There's just one thing I want to say. Mr. Lynch: you have no right to reprimand me for not getting any rest."

Then, Luna stood up and said, "Thank you, Mrs. Lynch, for preparing such a hearty breakfast.

Unfortunately, I don't have much of an appetite now, so I won't be eating. I'm going to work now."

With that, she turned around and disappeared up the stairs. A few moments later, she reappeared again with the stack of documents she had brought to Sea City in her arms and breezed out the door without looking back.

Just as she stepped out of the door, Luna caught a glimpse of Joshua putting some food onto Alice's plate in an intimate manner. The sight made Luna feel as though someone had struck her heart with a hammer.

"Luna, don't you want to get some food?" Lucas could tell she was unwell, so he insisted on driving her to work. "You don't look too well. Are you sure you want to head straight to work?"

Luna leaned against the seat and closed her eyes. "

Yes, I'm sure."

Suddenly, her phone chimed with a message. It was a long text from Neil, first criticizing Joshua for his attitude, then reminding her to get some food as soon as she arrived at Lynch Group Tower. Neil did not want her to pass out due to hunger.

Luna stared at Neil's text message for a long time. She could feel her heart beat in her chest.

The only people who cared about her were her three kids. As for Joshua...

Luna convinced herself that what happened last night was just a price she had to pay in order to cure Nigel.

The car soon arrived at Lynch Group Tower. Luna let out a sigh, got out of the car, and quickly made her way upstairs.

Lucas watched her leave and immediately took out his phone to call Joshua. "Sir, Luna doesn't look too well. You—"

"I know," Joshua cut him off before he could finish.

Then, he hung up the phone without saying another word.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 460

Lucas sighed.

When 9am rolled around, Luna had already finished looking over the materials for the meeting.

“Shannon, notify everyone that we’re having a department meeting soon. I want to explain everything I’ve gathered in Sea City.”

Shannon nodded in response. However, just as she was about to leave Luna’s office, she paused and peered at Luna. “Director Luna, are you sure you don’t want to take a break?”

Everyone could tell that Luna was not feeling well. Her face was as pale as the wall behind her.

Luna curled her lips into a smile. “Work is more important.”

Shannon frowned and gave her a peculiar look. She knew workaholics existed, but Luna was on a whole new level.

Shannon walked out of Luna’s office, but after a moment, she decided that something was wrong and stopped at her door.

“Director Luna, why don’t I pour you a cup of coffee?”

Luna shook her head. “No need.” The scent of coffee always made her feel like throwing up whenever she was exhausted.

Shannon sighed and left, but not before she closed the door behind her.

However, a few minutes later, Luna’s door was pushed open again. Luna, thinking it was Shannon again, did not even lift her head. “Shannon, if you have so much spare time on your hands, you should focus it on work instead of asking me questions every three seconds. Have you notified everyone of the meeting?”

There was no response.

Luna furrowed her brows in confusion and lifted her head.

To her surprise, it was Joshua who stood at her door. He had one hand tucked in his pocket, and the other was holding a paper bag of food. He curled his lips into a smirk and asked, “Did you want me to help you notify everyone of the meeting?”

Luna frowned and lowered her head again to focus on her work.

“Mr. Lynch, are you here to do a spot check and make sure I’m not slacking off? Don’t worry; I’ve been doing work since the moment I stepped foot into the office. You’re not paying me in vain.”

With a frown, Joshua took in her thin frame and the weary look on her face. He strode over and set the food down on her desk. “I apologize for the way I behaved this morning, but Luna, can you just tell me why you spent the whole night up instead of getting rest? Were you not aware that you had work the next day?”

Luna’s hand froze right in the middle of writing a sentence. It was ironic that Joshua would ask her that question when he was the reason she did not manage to get any sleep. Not only did he

refuse to admit what had happened, but he even blamed her for being tired?

That made Luna a little disgusted. He knew full well that he was the reason she had stayed up all night, yet he pretended not to know and acted like a considerate boss instead.

How could she tell him the truth, lest he took it the wrong way and think she blamed him?

Luna closed her eyes and let out a sigh, trying to suppress her emotions. She closed the file in her hand and replied, "I wouldn't mind if it was anyone else who asked me this, but you..." She shot him a cold glance and sneered, "You have no right."

With that, she picked up the file and sauntered right out of her office.

Joshua watched her retreating figure and could not help but narrow his eyes. That woman was extremely stubborn.

He sighed and looked at the untouched food on the desk. He had bought Luna some breakfast out of kindness, but she did not even give it a second glance. Joshua suddenly felt a little irritated by this.

He felt as though he was the one being ignored instead.

Just as he was about to leave, he heard a loud thud coming from outside the office. Shannon's voice rang out almost immediately, "Director Luna!

Director Luna has fainted! "

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 461

When Luna finally came to, she discovered she was in a hospital. Anne sat next to her bedside, her face etched with worry and concern.

"What are you doing here?" Luna rubbed her brows and tried to prop herself up.

Anne immediately helped her up and gently laid Luna down against the headboard. "John and I just came back from our trip today. I received a call from Joshua saying you fainted and rushed over immediately. I didn't even have time to go home yet!" With that, Anne glanced at Luna with a somewhat displeased look. "I thought it was just a business trip to Sea City. What happened? Why did you faint?"

Luna gave her a wry smile. "It has nothing to do with the trip."

Anne sighed. "I know." She glanced at the door to make sure no one was eavesdropping, then lowered her voice and said, "The doctor told me that you didn't get much sleep last night and didn't eat breakfast this morning. That's why you fainted.

What happened? Was it Joshua?"

Luna paused for a moment, then slowly nodded.

"D*mn!" Anne rolled her eyes at that. "How could he let you

come into work this morning?”

Luna rubbed her eyebrows again. “He was drunk last night, so he had no recollection at all of what happened. He blamed me for not getting enough sleep last night. I was so angry that I...”

“You were so angry at him that you decided to get back at him at your own expense?” Anne shot her a somewhat exasperated glance, then reached out to hold Luna’s hand. “Luna, no matter what, your health should be a priority. Don’t forget what made you return to Banyan City in the first place.”

Luna nodded; she did not forget. The only reason she had returned to Banyan City was so she could get pregnant with Joshua’s child...and save Nigel.

Therefore, it was important that she took care of her health so that the baby would be born healthy as well.

Luna let out a sigh. “Alright , I promise I won’t do this again.”

She was so agitated by how Joshua and Alice acted that morning that she could not think straight, which resulted in her rash behavior.

Anne sighed again. After a moment, she seemed to recall something and immediately took out her phone to show Luna a picture. “Do you remember what I told you about someone coming to our hospital and asking for Hailey’s whereabouts? Guess what? When I was on my trip, I ran into one of my colleagues who had resigned. We happened to bring up Hailey Walter, and she told me that Hailey underwent plastic surgery at our hospital two years ago!”

Anne passed the phone over to Luna and continued, “ The surgery Hailey underwent was a small one, but it was successful. My colleague even took a photo of her! “

Luna frowned and was about to tell Anne about Hailey’s death when she caught sight of the photo on the screen. Her eyes widened.

Luna picked up the phone and asked in disbelief, “ Are you...sure this is Hailey?”

Anne rolled her eyes. “Yes, I’m sure. My ex- colleague remembered everything. She said that when Hailey underwent surgery, she kept talking about her family, the Walters... It’s definitely her! “

Anne glanced at the photo again and remarked, “ Although I must say, Hailey does look a little like Alice in this photo.” Then, after a moment, she changed her mind. “No, no. I mean, she looks a little like what you used to look like.”

Luna gripped the phone tightly and was speechless for a moment. The woman in the photo resembled the Hailey Walter that Luna remembered from six years ago, but it was obvious that her facial

features had been altered. She resembled Hailey yet, at the same time, looked a lot like Alice, too.

One thing was certain: she looked nothing like the Hailey Walter who had supposedly passed away.

Luna bit down on her lip, and her hand started to tremble.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 462

Luna knew that plastic surgery could drastically change a person's appearance. However, the photo she had at hand looked absolutely nothing like the Hailey Walter she had seen a few days ago.

Luna had undergone plastic surgery before, so she knew that it took a lot of time and effort to change one's appearance into a totally different person, which meant that...

If the person in that photo was indeed Hailey Walter, then the woman who had died was an imposter.

Luna bit down on her lip and suddenly recalled what Joshua had said to her in the car.

"This might not be the real Hailey Walter."

"The person who died was just an imposter. The real Hailey Walter is still out there somewhere."

"This woman is totally different from the Hailey I knew, so much so that she seems like an entirely different person altogether."

Luna broke out in cold sweats as soon as she thought of that.

If the woman who died was not the real Hailey, then she could not have ended herself simply because she did not want to leave Sea City. If that was the case, what then was the cause of her death?

This brought up another question: Why did the Walters get someone to impersonate Hailey? And where did the real Hailey go?

Luna tried to remember everything she knew about Hailey.

If the Hailey she had met was fake, that meant the hatred Old Mr. Walter harbored for her was fake as well.

Luna recalled the night she was kidnapped by Liam and what happened with Gwen, and could not stop herself from feeling terrified.

Terror, panic, and confusion filled her entire mind. The color drained from Luna's face.

"Are you okay, Luna?" asked the frowning Anne when she noticed the change in Luna's face.

Luna bit down on her lip and stared at Anne. "Let me ask you something. Suppose a person finds someone to impersonate herself and manages to convince her entire family to play along with her act, and finally kill the impersonator. What do you think is her reason for doing all this?"

Anne shrugged in response. "I 'd say it's probably because she already has a new identity. Why are you asking this?"

Luna closed her eyes and let out a sigh. She wanted to tell Anne what she was thinking but finally decided against it.

Some things just were not meant to be shared.

Luna did not want to drag her friend into all this. She returned the phone to Anne and sighed. "Delete this photo, and pretend none of this ever happened."

Anne frowned and was about to say something when someone pushed the door open.

Joshua stood at the door to the ward and towered over them.

"I see you're awake now." He glanced at Luna and strode into the room. He set down a bag of fruits, as well as a nutritional meal packed in a lunchbox on the table and turned to glance at Anne.

"What did the doctor say?"

Anne paused for a moment, then smiled at him. "The doctor said she's too tired. She didn't get much sleep last night and didn't eat breakfast this morning. Plus, she overexerted herself this morning at work, so she fainted due to exhaustion."

Joshua snickered. "Too tired?"

Anne snorted in indignation. "Of course! Mr. Lynch, do I need to remind you what you did that caused her to be exhausted?"

Joshua was amused by that. He did not recall anything that Luna did which required her to exert herself, whether in Sea City or Banyan City.

However, he did not feel like arguing with Anne, so he sat down and opened the lunchbox instead. He handed the lunchbox over to Anne and said, "Feed her."

Anne furrowed her brows. "Mr. Lynch, don't you think you should feed her instead?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 464

As soon as Luna said that, she heaved a deep sigh and tilted her head away from Joshua, signaling she did not want to continue the topic any further.

Instead, she said, "I remember when we were in Sea City, you said something about Hailey Walter. You suspect the woman who died isn't the real Hailey and, instead, was an imposter."

Joshua nodded. "Yes, I did say that to you."

He had also sent people to find evidence to support his suspicions. However, his men did not manage to find anything.

The Walters were the most influential family in Sea City, so it was natural they would have done anything to cover their tracks.

Luna let out a sigh and glanced at him. "I believe you now."

"What?" Joshua "Why are you bringing this up all of a sudden?"

Luna narrowed his eyes and was about to say something when

she heard a knock on her door. A moment later, Alice's voice rang out, "Luna, are you in there? I heard you passed out. I was so worried that I rushed over from Blue Bay Villa as soon as I heard. I made you some soup as well. Can I come in?"

A vein popped out on Luna's forehead as soon as she heard Alice's voice. Then, she glanced at Joshua subconsciously. Joshua stood up, his face expressionless, and flung the door open.

"Joshua?" Alice stared at the man before her in disbelief. "Did... Did you come here because you were worried about Luna as well? Joshua, you're the boss in the world! "

"Tsk! Why is he visiting that b*tch?" All of a sudden, a woman's voice laced with contempt rang out.

Luna was familiar with that voice. It belonged to her birth mother...Natasha.

"Joshua, your mother-in-law was harsh, but she means well. You're an important person, so you should be working now. I know you're a good boss, but she's just an ordinary employee at your company. You shouldn't have to visit her in the hospital..."

Luna recognized that voice as well. It belonged to her father, Joseph.

Luna leaned against the headboard and closed her eyes.

She knew Alice had brought her parents along on purpose.

She also deliberately planned her visit so that she would run into Joshua at the hospital. As for her motives...

Luna guessed that Alice had probably wanted to make her feel weak and humiliated in front of her loved ones.

As soon as she reached that conclusion, Luna sighed and closed her eyes.

Meanwhile, Joshua stood still at the door. He glanced at Natasha and Joseph before asking, "Why are you here?"

Natasha rolled her eyes at him. "Why? Do you not want us to intrude on your alone time with this b* tch?" With that, she glowered at Luna and added, "If we hadn't come today, we wouldn't have found out how much that b*tch means to you!

"Joshua, please don't forget everything our daughter Alice has done for you! She even bore you two beautiful children! If you so much as lay a finger on her, we won't forgive you!"

Joshua smirked upon seeing how agitated Natasha was. "Well, then... The two of you came because you knew I'd be here, is that correct?" He shot Alice a glance before he added, "You brought your parents along... This isn't just a regular visit, is it?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 463

Joshua and Luna immediately froze as soon as they heard that.

Luna frowned and was about to say something when Joshua

scoffed, "Why should I feed her?"

Anne rolled her eyes at him. "Do you have short- term memory loss, Mr. Lynch? Why can't you remember what you did? You—" "Anne," Luna interrupted her before she could finish. She leaned against the headboard and gave Anne a feeble smile. "Didn't you say you came here as soon as you could and didn't even have time to go home? Well, I 'm fine now, so you should go home." Anne pursed her lips. She knew that Luna did not want her to bring up what Joshua had done. She sighed and glanced at Luna dejectedly. "Alright, take care, then."

With that, she shot Joshua a glare before she turned and left the room, slamming the door behind her.

Joshua and Luna were left alone in the ward.

Luna sighed, picked up the lunchbox Anne had set down on the bedside table, and ate. She propped the lunchbox up with one hand and held the spoon in the other, blowing gently on the soup before taking a sip.

Joshua could not help but notice the way she ate bore a surprising resemblance to his ex-wife. Maybe kind women just have a lot in common.

Luna was starving, so it did not take her long to finish the entire soup. She set down the empty lunchbox on the table and glanced at Joshua somewhat disdainfully. "Why are you visiting me here, Mr. Lynch? Don't you have work to do, or are you here to take me back and resume the meeting?"

Joshua looked at her meaningfully and chuckled. "What if I told you that's exactly why I'm here?"

"Well, in that case, I refuse to go with you." Luna yawned. "Anne was right. My health is my utmost priority right now. I shouldn't have tried to prove you wrong this morning by skipping breakfast and heading straight to work."

Joshua narrowed his eyes. "You finally admit that you were trying to prove me wrong, huh?" He crossed his legs gracefully and fixated his deep gaze on Luna. "No matter what happens, the last thing I want is for you to disregard your health."

Luna chuckled. "That doesn't seem like something a boss should say to an employee."

Joshua paused. After a moment, he asked in a low voice, "You think our relationship is only that of a boss and employee?"

The meaningful look on Joshua's face and his tone made Luna's heart skip a beat. She had to admit that though years had passed, Joshua still managed to steal her heart sometimes. Maybe loving him was not something she could not stop doing after all.

However, Luna was too naive when she was young.

Since she knew what kind of person Joshua truly was, she would not be fooled anymore.

Luna curled her lips into a sneer. "What do you think our relationship is, Mr. Lynch?"

The room fell into silence.

Finally, Joshua let out a sigh and replied, "I thought we were friends."

Luna could not help but chuckled at that. She desperately wanted to tell him, 'I refuse to be friends with scumbags like you.'

However, she stopped herself from blurting it out and instead said, "Well, it's my honor to be your friend, Mr. Lynch."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 465

Tears welled up in Alice's eyes. She bit down on her lip and shot Natasha and Joseph a disconcerted glance. "I already told you guys to let me come alone. Now, look at what you've done.

Joshua has misinterpreted my intentions! "

Alice sniffed and handed the thermal food container to Joshua. "I made some soup for Luna. Since you think my parents and I have ulterior motives for visiting her, then we'll leave right now! "

With that, Alice turned around. Just as she was about to leave, however, Joshua frowned and grabbed her wrist.

"Since you don't have any ulterior motives for visiting Luna, why are you leaving now? I'm sorry I misinterpreted and misunderstood you, " said Joshua, his gaze fixated on Alice.

Luna's heart turned cold as soon as she heard that.

In all the years she had known Joshua, whether as his wife or as her new identity, she had never heard him speak to anyone so tenderly.

Joshua had also misunderstood Luna this morning, but he never admitted his mistake, even though Luna had fainted and was subsequently hospitalized because of it.

However, he was willing to apologize to Alice.

Joshua was willing to apologize to both Aura and Alice, but not to Luna.

"Alright, I'll forgive you! " Alice beamed at him, hooked her arm through his, and entered Luna's ward together.

Natasha and Joseph shared a glance before they entered the room behind them.

Alice walked over to Luna and opened the food container. "Luna, I made you some soup. Why don't you try it?"

Luna frowned. She was about to turn down Alice's offer, but the latter had placed the bowl in her hand.

Luna contemplated for a moment before she took it. Alice probably would not dare to spike her soup in front of so many people.

Besides, the only thing she had eaten for the whole day was the soup Joshua had brought earlier.

Therefore, Luna was still a little hungry.

Seeing that Luna had taken the bowl from her, Alice immediately added, "Luna, quick, eat it while it's still hot. I went to so much trouble just to make this for you! "

"Well, if that's the case, thank you, Mrs. Lynch." Luna picked up a spoon and took a small sip.

A familiar taste surrounded Luna's taste buds, and her mind immediately went blank.

This soup...

It was Natasha's cooking!

Growing up, Natasha would make her this exact bowl of soup every time Luna fell sick.

This was the taste that Luna had craved for many years. When she was abroad, Luna longed to taste her mother's cooking again one day.

Now that she had finally gotten that wish, Luna suddenly felt an urge to cry. However, she knew she could not cry in front of everyone like that, so she sniffed and lifted her head, stifling her tears.

As soon as she raised her head, Luna came face-to-face with Alice —the woman who looked exactly like how she used to look. At that moment, Alice's lips were curled into a triumphant smirk, laced with a hint of contempt. "How is it? Does it taste good? I made it myself, you know."

Luna bit down on her lip. She knew that Alice could not have made this herself.

Luna turned around and glanced at Natasha, who stood at the side. Natasha just so happened to be looking at her, and their eyes met.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 466

Natasha scoffed and tilted her head away, her eyes full of contempt. "What a waste of good soup! "

Alice sighed and grabbed Natasha's hand. "Mom, please don't say things like this. The whole reason why Luna is in the hospital right now is because of work. She put in too much effort into work and overexerted herself, so making her soup is the least I can do."

With that, she shot Luna a disdainful glance. "Am I right, Luna?"

Luna bit down on her lip but did not say a word. She felt like someone churned her heart with a knife.

She finally got to taste her mother's cooking but could not display her delight for fear of exposing herself.

Her birth mother stood right before her. However, not only did

she ignore her, but she was also showing her affection toward someone else—an imposter.

Alice caught sight of the anguish in Luna's eyes and smirked. She had planned all that on purpose.

Alice had visited Natasha in the morning and found out that Luna Gibson loved drinking Natasha's soup whenever she was sick.

Therefore, Alice convinced Natasha to make the soup and brought her parents along to visit Luna.

She wanted to make Luna miserable. She longed to see the agony in Luna's face when she realized she had no one to turn to.

Since Luna had destroyed her home and landed her father in prison, Alice was determined to let Luna have a taste of her own medicine. She wanted Luna to feel the same pain she went through.

Not only that, but Alice planned to turn Natasha and Joseph, Luna's birth parents, against her!

The worst suffering a person could feel was the pain of having their loved ones turn against them.

Alice wanted Luna to realize that she should not have returned to Banyan City in the first place. Since she had given up being Luna Gibson, she should not have returned!

As soon as she thought of that, Alice could not help but smirked.

"Luna, do you have anything you want to eat? I can make you some food. Although I'm not a good cook, my mom can help."

She gently held Natasha's hand in hers before adding, "Isn't that right, Mom?"

Natasha smiled at Alice fondly, then shot Luna a cold glare. "I'll be glad to teach you how to cook, but I think it's a waste for her to be eating this... She doesn't deserve it!"

Joseph nodded in agreement. "That's right. Alice, you're too kind. This woman started out as a maid at Blue Bay Villa, then went to work at Lynch Group. Everyone knows what she's after! Only you would still want to be friends with her, despite knowing what her true motives are..."

Joshua could not help but frown when he heard that.

He glanced at Luna, who was still holding the unfinished soup, and said, "Finish it quick."

Luna sniffed, lowered her head, and continued drinking the rest of her soup. Beads of tears fell into the bowl, and Luna could taste the saltiness of her tears mixed into her soup.

Fortunately, no one paid attention to her at all, apart from Joshua. Therefore, no one noticed she had cried.

After Luna finished the soup, she grabbed a piece of tissue and wiped her tears away as she pretended to be dabbing some sweat on her face.

Meanwhile, Joshua gracefully picked the bowl up and placed it back inside the food container. He handed the container over to Alice and said, "Thank you for coining. I'm sure Luna appreciates it. She's finished the soup, and I think you all should go home now. She needs to rest."

Alice glanced at him. "Joshua, aren't you coining home with us? It's already noon. Shall we bring my parents out for a good meal?"

Joshua noticed that Luna was still surreptitiously wiping away her tears and smiled at Alice. "Maybe next time. Your parents are going to be staying in Banyan City for a while, aren't they? There's always next time. I have some work stuff that I need to go over with Luna, so you guys should go get lunch without me." Alice pursed her lips in indignation. Then, after she tried to convince Joshua to no avail, she finally left along with Natasha and Joseph.

As soon as the three of them left, Joshua closed the door and strode over to Luna. He handed the box of tissues on the table over to her and said, "What's wrong? Why are you so upset by what they said? It's not like their opinions matter anyway."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 467

Luna took the tissue from Joshua and wiped the tears from her face. "I don't care what they think," she sobbed softly.

It was not the first time Natasha and Joseph had misunderstood her.

"I just..." Luna sniffed and tilted her head up to stop the tears from falling. "I just miss my mother."

Joshua's entire body stiffened. He frowned and turned around to look at her. "You miss your mother?"

"Yes." Luna nodded. "Whenever I got sick, my mother would always make me chicken soup. She said chicken soup is good for our body, so I'd get well quicker if I drank a lot of it. When I was a kid, I didn't like drinking chicken soup, and she'd always spend a long time convincing me to drink it. I ended up liking it as I grew up, but I couldn't drink it anymore." With that, she heaved a deep sigh and added, "Drinking the soup that Mrs. Lynch cooked for me just now...reminded me of my past. I couldn't help crying a little. I'm sorry you had to see that, Mr. Lynch."

Joshua frowned. He fixated his penetrating gaze on Luna's face as if trying to figure out if she was honest.

Luna sighed again and placed the tissue box aside, then lifted her head to look at Joshua. "That's okay. We don't have to talk about this anymore. Mr. Lynch, you mentioned that you had some work stuff you wanted to go over with me, didn't you? Let's talk about it now."

Joshua's brows furrowed. He knew that Luna was trying to get rid of him.

Luna knew full well that he only used work as an excuse to reject Alice's invitation. That was why she said that to him to make him leave if there were no work-related issues to discuss with her. However, there was indeed something he wanted to discuss with Luna. "Quinn Group, as well as the hacker, stopped attacking Lynch Group since yesterday. Does this have anything to do with you?"

Luna paused. She had forgotten about that matter, but since Joshua had brought it up, Luna realized there was something she had wanted to tell him but had not had a chance to do so.

Luna sighed and replied, "Do you mind coming with me to Swan Lake Residences? I have something I need to tell you."

The information that Malcolm had sent her was on her laptop. When she went home yesterday morning, she had left the laptop in her apartment. Therefore, she needed Joshua to come with her so she could show him the contents.

Joshua glanced at her pale face. "Can the hospital even discharge you in this state?"

"I'm fine." Luna smiled at him. "I ate two bowls of soup, and they even gave me an IV drip. I won't faint anymore."

Luna's eyes became crescent-shaped slits when she smiled, and it gave her face a soft and gentle look.

Joshua was temporarily mesmerized by her smile. He could not put his finger on it, but somehow, every time he caught sight of Luna's smiling eyes, he would be reminded of Luna Gibson.

Luna Gibson had the same tender look in her eyes. Joshua's heart always softened whenever he saw that, and it made him feel like pulling her into his arms.

However, there was no longer any trace of this soft glimmer in Alice's eyes. Maybe it was because her personality had changed. Luna noticed how Joshua stared at her blankly, so she frowned and repeated, "Mr. Lynch, can we go now?"

Joshua finally came to and nodded in response. Then, he strode over to the ward next door to summon a nurse.

The nurse sent Luna down to the hospital entrance and helped her into Joshua's car. Lucas sat in the driver's seat. He turned around to glance at Luna and took in her sickly look. "Are you sure you don't want to rest a little longer?"

Luna shook her head and closed her eyes, leaning against the seat.

Joshua sat down next to her and cast her a glance. "Let's go."

Lucas immediately started the car.

Swan Lake Residences was quite a distance away from the hospital, so Luna got to rest for a while. Her head felt heavy, and when they pulled up in front of Swan Lake Residences, she had already fallen asleep.

“Sir...” said Lucas in a low voice. “Should we wake her?”

Joshua glanced at the thin, sallow woman next to him and sighed.

“Let her sleep a little longer.” He contemplated for a moment before he finally took off his jacket and draped it over her.

Time then trickled by.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 468

By the time Luna finally woke up, it was already evening.

She could smell the faint, distinctive scent that belonged to Joshua and hear the click-clack of someone's fingers on the keyboard.

Luna frowned and opened her eyes with some difficulty.

The first thing she saw was Joshua's sharp and chiseled side profile. He was doing some work in the car, his laptop propped up in front of him.

He had a pair of defined eyebrows, long lashes, and perfectly shaped lips. Luna had to admit that even though Joshua was a scumbag, he was certainly a handsome one.

No wonder Alice was willing to give up her old identity and pretend to be Luna Gibson just to gain his love and affection.

Luna stared blankly at Joshua, deep in thought, when he suddenly smirked. “What are you looking at?”

His low voice made Luna jolt in shock. When she finally came to, Joshua had already turned his head around and was looking at her. “Did you get enough sleep?”

Luna froze for a moment, then nodded. “Yes, I did.”

“Four hours,” Joshua remarked as he lowered his head to glance at his watch. He curled his lips into a smirk. “What a pig.” With that, he closed his laptop and said, “Didn't you say you have something to talk to me about over here?”

Luna's mind went blank for a moment before she finally recalled that she had fallen asleep while they were on their way to Swan Lake Residences. She let out a sigh and sat up.

The jacket that was draped over her slid onto the floor. It was then she realized that Joshua had put his jacket over her while she slept.

Joshua glanced at the jacket on the floor and raised his eyebrows. Before he could say anything, however, Luna quickly picked up the jacket. “I'll return it to you as soon as I wash it.”

Then, she hastily got out of the car.

Joshua chuckled when he saw how frantic she was and got out of the car himself. Then, they got into the elevator and ascended to

Luna's floor together.

Luna clutched Joshua's jacket tightly in her hands while Joshua stood slightly behind her. Even though her back was facing him, Luna could still feel his penetrating gaze on her. She immediately straightened up when she realized that.

The atmosphere in the elevator was so quiet that it bordered on suffocating. Fortunately, the silence did not last too long. The elevator soon arrived at Luna's floor.

"Luna?" a startled voice rang out as soon as the doors opened.

Luna immediately lifted her head. Theo stood in front of the elevator and stared at her in disbelief. "Aren't you supposed to be in Sea City? Are you home already?"

Luna, too, seemed to be in shock. "When did you come back?" It was Theo who had taken care of her the night she was kidnapped. She had wanted Theo to come with them when they returned to Banyan City, but he told her that he still had some stuff to take care of, so he had to remain in Sea City for a while longer.

That was only two days ago. When did he arrive in Banyan City?

"I came back this morning." Theo let out a cough. "How about you? Why did you come home so soon? I heard something happened to Gwen, so I assumed you would stay in Sea City for a few more days."

Luna paused, then glanced toward the elevator. Joshua was still there, his expression as cold and stony as always.

She smiled at Theo but did not say anything more. "Work has been busy lately, so I came back early."

Theo suddenly noticed that Joshua was standing behind her. He paused and said, "Well, then, if you're busy, we can talk next time." With that, he circled her and entered the elevator.

The doors slid shut.

Joshua's brows furrowed as he watched the elevator descend again. "You and Theo...haven't stayed in touch ever since you left Sea City?"

Luna shot him a puzzled glance and fished around for her keys.

"Didn't you hear that?"

Joshua narrowed his eyes. That meant that she was not up all night talking to Theo.

Did he...misunderstand her?

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 469

Luna opened the door. When she turned around and noticed that Joshua was staring blankly at her, she frowned. "Come in."

Joshua fixated his steely gaze on her. "Last night..."

"Stop," Luna interrupted him. "Joshua, I don't care whether or not you remember what happened last night, but it doesn't

matter anymore. I don't feel like talking about this with you any further." With that, she sat down on the sofa and picked up her laptop. "I have something else to discuss with you."

Joshua narrowed his eyes, entered the apartment, and closed the door behind him.

"I'm assuming these are your men, right?" Luna pulled up all the information that Malcolm had sent her and showed the photos to Joshua.

Joshua's brows furrowed. "Yes, you're right."

However, Joshua had not seen these men in a while since Adrian had requested them to help him ever since he returned to Blue Bay Villa. Adrian's reason was that he needed them to help him take care of some stuff. Since he was his father, Joshua did not question him any further and instead appointed these men over to him almost immediately.

Joshua did not expect that Luna would get her hands on these men's photos, much less interrogate him about them.

Nevertheless, he glanced at the screen once more to make sure he had identified the men in the pictures correctly. "What's wrong? What did they do?"

Luna let out a sigh, then lifted her head to stare at Joshua. "You should know by now that before I came back to Banyan City, I lived overseas with the children. I raised them all by myself. Malcolm is my friend, and he's close with Neil and Nellie as well. Naturally, he found out that Aura had almost gotten them killed in the past."

Joshua gazed at her, his brows still furrowed, but did not say a word.

"The reason why Malcolm is targeting you is that he wants to avenge Neil and Nellie."

Joshua raised his eyebrows skeptically. "He's targeting me because he wants to avenge my children?"

Luna nodded. "Yes, that's right. He discovered that these men have been protecting and looking out for Aura in secret."

Joshua's entire body stiffened. He glanced at Luna incredulously and chuckled. "How is this possible?"

He had listened to Alice's suggestion and sent Aura abroad so that she would have to get by on her own. That woman had almost killed his children. Joshua did not care whether she was alive or dead.

"This is the truth." Luna snickered, then showed him the photos of the bodyguards protecting Aura, as well as a few of them getting into a fight with Malcolm's men.

"The country where you sent Aura to just so happened to be Malcolm's territory. He wanted to

punish her to avenge Neil and Nellie , but these men in the photos stopped him. Didn't you admit these were your men just now, Mr. Lynch?" She swiped through the rest of the photos on the screen.

Joshua frowned. Adrian had told him that he needed the men to take care of some stuff... Was this what he meant?

Luna saw that Joshua's expression had darkened and curled her lips into a contemptuous smirk. "I guess you don't care as much about your children as you claim to, Mr. Lynch.

"You said you had sent Aura abroad to get by on her own, but in reality, you assigned your men to guard her in secret so that she'd live a comfortable life. Do you call this a punishment? It seems more like a holiday to me."

Luna shifted into a more comfortable position and stared at Joshua coldly. "Malcolm was furious when he found out you were secretly protecting Aura. That's why he's been targeting you lately. He's willing to risk offending you to get revenge for Neil and Nellie. However, I don't think this is necessary at all."

Luna heaved a deep sigh, then raised her eyebrows and continued, "If you think your ex-fiancée is more important than Neil and Nellie's lives, Mr. Lynch, why don't you pass them back to me? I'll take them back abroad and resume our lives as we lived in the past. From today onward, you and I won't have anything to do with each other anymore. How does that sound?"

Joshua paused for a moment, then chuckled.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 470

Joshua shifted into a more comfortable position and leaned against the sofa. "You went to all this trouble just to ask me for the children back?" he said lazily. "Don't forget that even though Neil and Nellie call you Mommy, Alice and I are still their birth parents, after all."

The room fell silent.

Finally, Luna let out a sigh and chuckled. "If even their birth parents don't seem to care about them, why should we force the children to continue living with their parents?"

Joshua raised his eyebrows, turned his head around, and fixated his deep, penetrating gaze on Luna.

Then, just as Luna began to feel uneasy from his stare, Joshua replied, "I still care about Neil and Nellie. I never sent these men over to guard Aura."

"How do you explain the photos, then?" Luna clenched her teeth. She could feel her fury beginning to rise within her. He dared to shift the blame?

Did Joshua genuinely think he could do whatever he wanted to the children since he was their birth father?

“If you don’t even care about your children’s survival, you don’t deserve to be parents at all! “

Joshua curled his lips into a smirk, gracefully picked up his phone, and dialed a number. “Come upstairs.”

Five minutes later, Lucas burst through the door. “

Sir, you were looking for me?”

Joshua lounged on the sofa lazily and tilted his chin toward the laptop screen. “Take a look at that.”

Lucas walked towards them with a puzzled expression and peered at the laptop screen. “Hey, isn’t this Kaleb and the rest of the gang?”

Lucas picked up the mouse and scrolled through the rest of the photos. “They seem to be somewhere abroad. Didn’t you assign them over to your father a while ago? Did he send them abroad?”

Lucas scratched his head, baffled, then turned around to shoot Joshua a confused look. “You’re showing me their photos... Did they do something wrong?”

Luna immediately frowned at that. She glanced at Lucas in disbelief and asked dazedly, “You’re saying . Who’s in charge of these men now?”

Lucas gave her a strange look. “Of course, it’s Adrian who’s in charge of them now. “ Then, he stared at Luna bewilderedly. “What’s wrong?”

Luna bit down on her lip and froze, momentarily stunned.

Aura’s bodyguards...were Adrian’s doing? Joshua had nothing to do with them?

Joshua caught sight of Luna’s expression and smirked. He then glanced at Lucas and ordered, “You can go back downstairs now.”

Lucas stared at him in confusion. “Sir...”

Before he could finish, however, Joshua shot him a stern look, and he immediately clamped his mouth shut as he then left the room. Before he did, he closed the door carefully behind him. The entire room fell silent.

Luna could feel her face burning while Joshua was still poised on the sofa, his dark eyes fixated on her.

Luna felt as if every inch of her skin was burning. Then, after a long pause, she finally spat out the words, “Why is Master Lynch protecting Aura?”

“I’m not sure, but I’ll have to look into this. Luna. ” Joshua

paused and crossed his legs gracefully on top of each other. “Do you think I deserve to be Neil and Nellie’s parents now?”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 471

The entire atmosphere in the room was so awkward that it bordered on suffocating.

Luna let out a sigh and glanced at Joshua. “I admit that I

misunderstood you, but..." She lifted her head to look at him. "I don't think it's entirely my fault. After all, these men were once under you, weren't they?"

Joshua nodded. "Yes, that's true, but that's not what I'm talking about, Luna." His gaze never wavered from her face. "You're Neil and Nellie's adoptive mother. I'm glad that you care so much about them, but you must remember that ultimately, they belong to Alice and me. Therefore, you have no right to say we don't deserve to be parents."

Joshua then smirked and continued, "Take this misunderstanding, for example. I wasn't the one who sent these men over to protect Aura, but even if I did, what gives you and Malcolm the right to target me on behalf of my children?"

Luna froze at that. She felt as though every joint in her body stiffened, and her blood had turned into ice.

Joshua's words felt like sharp needles that pricked into her heart. Neil and Nellie were her children. She carried them in her womb for ten months. However, no one knew that, and at that moment, Joshua looked down on her.

"You have no right to say we don't deserve to be parents."

He was right. No one knew that Luna was Neil and Nellie's birth mother. To everyone else, she was just an adoptive mother who had kidnapped someone else's children. What right did she have to criticize the children's birth parents?

Luna's expression darkened, and the blood drained from her face. Joshua could not help but frown when he saw the disappointment and sorrow on Luna's face. He sighed and said, "I know you're just worried about them, so I'll let you off the hook for today. However, there won't be a next time."

Luna closed her eyes and nodded bitterly.

Seeing how upset she was, Joshua did not feel like continuing the conversation any further. Instead, he balled up his fist and coughed somewhat awkwardly into it. "I've looked over the materials you prepared this morning. Although you weren't feeling well, your work was structured and well-organized. You're an outstanding worker. As your boss, I hope that you'll be able to focus most of your energy on your work for the time being."

He lifted his head to glance at Luna. "Neil and Nellie will be staying at Blue Bay Villa for the time being. If you miss them, you can come over to visit."

Luna's entire body stiffened. She bit down on her lip and was about to say something but ultimately decided against it. Instead, she gave him a bitter smile. "Alright."

There was nothing she could do about it since Joshua had made

up his mind.

Even if she continued to argue with him, he still had the last word because he thought he and Alice were Neil and Nellie's birth parents.

Joshua never expected that Luna would agree without hesitation. He remained silent for a moment, then stood up. "I've postponed your meeting today to tomorrow. Get some sleep today. I don't want to see you faint again in the future."

With that, he turned and left, slamming the door behind him. Luna sat on the sofa as she gazed at the closed door, but her mind was millions of miles away.

When he came out of Swan Lake Residences, Joshua did not go home first thing. Instead, he asked Lucas to arrange a dinner with Adrian at the most high-end restaurant in Banyan City.

"I never thought you'd invite me out for dinner."

When Joshua and Adrian finally met up in one of the restaurant's private booths, Adrian seemed to be in a good mood. He picked up the wine glass and took a small sip. "You're finally starting to act like how a son should."

Joshua let out a chuckle. "Don't patronize me." He tossed the photos of the bodyguards onto the table and said, "If I remember correctly, you asked me if I could assign some of my men over to you, claiming that you wanted them to help you take care of some stuff."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 472

"Do you have any idea what they've been doing abroad?"

Adrian frowned and picked up the photos from the table. He recognized the men in the pictures—they were the bodyguards that he had asked Joshua for. However...

"I'm not sure." Adrian put the photos down. "According to my understanding, since you've assigned these men over to me, I should have the final say over what I do with them." He shifted into a more comfortable position, leaned back against his seat, and stared at Joshua coldly. "My friend needed some help, so I sent your men to help him. What's the problem with that?"

Joshua poured himself a glass of wine and gently swirled the glass. There was an air of aloofness and pomposity about him.

"Which friend of yours?"

Dennis Walter?"

Adrian glowered at him but did not respond.

"It appears my guess is right." Joshua sneered. "Let me ask you this, Master Lynch. Do you know why Dennis needed these men?"

Adrian paused and lifted his head to stare at Joshua.

Joshua gracefully tipped the wine glass over and took a small sip.

"He sent them to protect Aura."

Adrian furrowed his brows. Although he did not understand why Dennis wanted to guard Aura, he still snickered. "Isn't Aura your ex-fiancée? What's wrong with him protecting her, then?"

"Master Lynch, you have no idea what's been happening in your family, have you? If you had tried harder, you probably would've found out the reason why Aura was sent abroad and forbidden from returning." Joshua set down the wine glass with a clink. He continued with a stony expression, "Dad, you claim to love and care about Neil and Nellie very much, but do you know that Aura almost killed them in the past?"

Adrian's expression fell as soon as he heard that. He genuinely had no idea any of that happened.

"Then..." Adrian shot Joshua a confused look. "Why did Mr. Walter send my men over to protect her?"

"Maybe Aura has connections with the Walters, or maybe it was the Walters who had ordered Aura to kill my children." Joshua chuckled and put down the wine glass. "Do you truly have no knowledge of any of this, Dad?"

Adrian's expression darkened. He had spent the last few years traveling, never staying long in any particular place or country. As for Dennis, Adrian had been friends with him for a long time, ever since they were young, but they were not as close as they used to be anymore. Therefore, he had no idea what Dennis had been up to lately.

"My assumptions were right," Joshua sneered. "Aura almost killed me and Luna Gibson's children, and now, it appears she has connections with the Walters. Dennis even borrowed some of my men to protect and guard Aura in secret."

Adrian's face was ashen at the explanation.

Joshua raised his glass and gently clinked it against Adrian's.

"Well, since you have zero idea what's been happening, then I don't think you should get involved in the feud between the Walters and me anymore. Don't try to make things difficult for Luna on behalf of the Walters anymore. She's the one who raised Neil and Nellie as her own. As for you, you're just their grandfather, but aside from that, you don't care about them at all."

Joshua tipped his glass over and drained its contents. Then, he set it down on the table and stood up. "That's all I have to say to you. Please enjoy your meal, Master Lynch."

Adrian chewed on his lip as he watched Joshua leave. "The whole point of this conversation is for you to vent your anger toward me because I slapped Luna last night, isn't it?" He scoffed and added, "Have you fallen for Luna?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 473

Joshua stopped in his tracks and chided, "Just because I'm sticking up for Luna, you think I've fallen for her?" He curled his lips into a contemptuous smirk and added, "How about you, Dad? You're very protective of Hailey as well. Does that mean you're in love with her?"

Adrian grew furious the moment he heard Joshua's words. He slammed his fists against the table and roared, "How dare you even say that, Joshua? I've been friends with Dennis for such a long time now. Hailey is like a daughter to me! Besides, she's dead now—how dare you even say such disrespectful things?" Joshua chuckled. "No one is certain whether she's truly dead or not, but..." He turned around and glanced at Adrian. "I learned this from you, Dad."

Adrian was so enraged that he began struggling to breathe. "You b*stard! How dare you even talk to your father like this?"

"If I'm a b*stard, what are you, Master Lynch?" snapped Joshua before he turned and left the room, slamming the door behind him.

Adrian flipped the table over in a fury, not caring that he had spilled the food.

Swan Lake Residences.

Luna sat on the sofa as she drew some sketches on her easel while listening to her three children chatter through her earpiece. "The food that Lily cooked for us tonight was delicious! Although her cooking isn't as good as Mommy's, it wasn't bad at all!" chirped Nellie in a childish voice as if giving Luna a brief recap of her day. "Much better than what Alice made."

Neil snickered. "I think even I'm better at cooking than Alice is."

Then, suddenly, he seemed to recall something and added, "Nigel, do you know that Lily taught me how to cook a few new dishes? I'll make them for you as soon as you get better."

As soon as Neil said this, Luna heard Nigel's chuckle ring out from the other end. "Why do you have to wait until I get better?"

Neil giggled. "I'm scared my cooking might make your condition get worse."

Luna let out an exasperated sigh. "Are you trying to tell us you're good at cooking, or are you bad at it?"

Neil contemplated for a moment before he finally replied, "I guess I'm a pretty good cook, but you might get an upset stomach after eating my food."

Luna was speechless. She shook her head feebly and shifted into a more comfortable position before she resumed her sketches.

"It's already 9 at night now, and you guys should sleep soon. I'm not going to be

by your side anymore, so in the future, you and Nellie have to take care of each other and sleep early every night.”

Everyone fell silent at her words. Then, after a long pause, Neil sighed and asked, sounding upset, ”

Mommy, did you really promise Joshua that you won't come find us anymore?”

Luna nodded. “Yes, but I promised him the same thing in the past, didn't I? Don't worry, everything will be fine.”

“Everything is different now! ” huffed Nellie. “A nasty woman is going to be taking care of us now!”

Luna opened her mouth to comfort her children, but she did not know what to say.

“That woman will definitely make our lives difficult every time Daddy isn't home! ” Nellie continued to complain.

Neil frowned at her words. “Nellie, don't say things like this in front of Mommy. It's not like she had a choice.”

“But— ” “I'll think of something,” Nigel sighed and interjected just as Neil and Nellie were about to get into a squabble. “Wait for my good news.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 474

Neil and Nellie quieted down as soon as they heard Nigel's words.

Luna, too, let out a deep sigh. “I'll try to think of something as well.” She then comforted the two children before she hung up, somewhat exhausted.

Nellie was right. Even if Alice did not dare to treat them like how she did when she kidnapped them, she would still go out of her way to make their lives at Blue Bay Villa miserable.

She would not dare do anything to them when Joshua was around, but what would happen if Joshua was away from home?

Luna pondered over that for a while, then finally had no choice but to call Joshua.

“Is there something wrong? ” Joshua did not seem to be in a good mood. There was a hint of irritation in his tone when he picked up his phone.

Luna frowned and tried to get straight to the point. “ I remember you told me before that Mrs. Lynch has been learning jewelry design on her own, is that right?”

Joshua leaned against the leather seat of his car and closed his eyes, trying to suppress his emotions. “ Yes. Why do you mention this?”

Luna bit down on her lip. “Well, I could use an extra pair of hands now. Instead of hiring someone new to help me, why don't we ask Mrs. Lynch to work at the company? She's your wife, so her priority will definitely be the Lynch Group's profits. Besides, it'd be good for her to start from the bottom if she wants to join

Lynch Group.

"When this project comes to an end, I'll give her all the credit, and she'll be able to use her achievement to prove everyone who thought she's just a trophy wife wrong. Then, in the future, you can transfer her to whichever department you want and put her skills to good use."

That was the only way Luna could think of to protect her children. Although she could no longer stay by their side, she could at least try to keep Alice tied up at work so she would not be able to make things difficult for Neil and Nellie at home.

This project would take at least two or three months to complete. That was not a short period... She would definitely be able to get pregnant with Joshua's child in this time span, right?

Even if she could not get pregnant, Luna could use her separation from Neil and Nellie as an excuse to bring them out of Blue Bay Villa.

"You'll be giving Alice all the credit for your work?" asked Joshua, the grip on his phone tightening as he did. "This doesn't sound fair to you."

This jewelry project was not a small one. Joshua had wanted to use this project to revive Lynch Group's jewelry design branch, so it required very skilled planning and execution from start to finish.

However, he was confident that Luna had the expertise to pull this off. Moreover, if she managed to execute this project successfully, Luna's net worth would grow exponentially. How could she be willing to give up such an opportunity?

"Well, I wanted to make this up to Alice for kidnapping her children." Luna smiled. "Why don't you discuss with Mrs. Lynch tonight? Then, if she wants to take this job offer, she can start tomorrow, and I'll put her in charge of the most effortless task."

"Why?" Joshua did not answer her and instead asked her a question in return. "Considering the relationship you have with Alice, why are you so willing to let her take credit for one of the Lynch Group's most important projects?"

Luna gripped her phone tightly. "Why do you think I'm doing this, Mr. Lynch?"

After a long pause, Joshua smirked. "Do you think that if you don't occupy Alice's time, she'll try to make things difficult for Neil and Nellie at home?"

Luna's breath caught in her throat as soon as she heard that.

Joshua was too astute. She could not hide anything from him at all.

Luna bit down on her lip and said, "Maybe you think I'm worrying unnecessarily, but..."

“I refuse to send Alice over to work for you.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 475

The glimmer of hope in Luna's eyes dimmed as she heard Joshua's response. Her hand started to shake.

Luna let out an exhale and tried to compose herself so as not to let Joshua hear how devastated she was. “ Mr. Lynch, even if you think I'm just worrying too much, I still have my reasons for doing this.”

“Since I'm willing to give Mrs. Lynch all the credit for my hard work, isn't that a bonus for both of you? If that happens, she can work for Lynch Group without fearing anyone's opinion...”

Joshua leaned against his car seat and chuckled. “If I want to let my wife work for me, I wouldn't even care what any of my employees think.”

Luna's hand stiffened.

Joshua continued in a low voice, “She's my wife; she can take over any job position as long as I see fit. She doesn't need to take credit for your work to do so.”

Luna felt as though something had hit her.

He was right.

As long as Joshua wanted to, he could offer Alice any position he wanted in the company. He would even let her become CEO if that was what he wanted, and no one else had a say in that.

Suddenly, Luna recalled an incident from when she and Joshua had just gotten married.

At that time, Luna desperately wanted to work at Lynch Group and become Joshua's trusted sidekick. She tried to support him in his family life as well as his career.

However, Joshua had refused to take her in, claiming that it would spark many rumors and gossip about her within the company. He would not offer her a job unless she truly had the skills and expertise to excel in it.

He even told her that a good CEO would not offer anyone a job simply because they were close to him. Instead, they would have to evaluate and ensure that said person was indeed a good match for the company and job requirements before hiring them.

At that time, Luna had believed him and tried to improve herself in every aspect so she would one day be able to help him in his career.

Luna was so naive that she genuinely believed Joshua was a fair and impartial CEO.

“Alright then... Never mind.” Luna sighed and hung up the phone without even saying goodbye. She understood what Joshua meant, so she no longer bothered to change his mind.

Luna put her phone aside and tried to fall asleep, but she tossed

and turned the entire night. She was up all night as she thought of other ways of helping Neil and Nellie so that they would be free of Alice's wrath. She even listed all of them down but crossed them out in the end.

Luna knew there was no way of protecting Neil and Nellie apart from saving them herself.

She eventually drifted off into an uneasy slumber.

However, at daybreak, Luna was awoken by a bad dream.

In her nightmare, Alice had poisoned Neil and Nellie, causing them to grow thinner each day. By the time they returned to Luna's side, they were so malnourished that they died soon after. When Luna opened her eyes, she discovered her pillow was drenched in tears.

She sat up and hugged the pillow close to her, gazing out at the dimly lit sky, and could not help feeling a little dazed.

She wanted to escape this place along with her children, but she knew that she could not do so, not before she got pregnant with Joshua's child.

She had to save Nigel.

Even if she had to fight until her last breath, she would never give up on Nigel.

8am.

Luna pushed open her office door, looking exhausted.

"You're five minutes away from being late," a cold voice rang out as soon as Luna pushed the door open.

Luna frowned, lifted her head, and glanced in the direction of the voice.

Alice sat in her office chair, wearing a red outfit and a steely expression on her face. Alice caught sight of Luna and shrugged.

"I'll be taking this office."

She then tossed all the documents on the desk in Luna's direction. "Get all this stuff out of my sight."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 476

"This will be my office now."

Luna froze. After a long while, she widened her eyes in delight.

"Are you here to work?"

Alice shot her an irritated glare. "Of course!"

Alice did not know why Joshua had suddenly insisted on sending her to work in Luna's department, and as her assistant, no less!

She slept so soundly that morning when, all of a sudden, Joshua woke her and demanded she go to work. Of course, she was frustrated by that, but she did not dare protest.

What ruffled Alice's feathers the most was Joshua's instructions. He had informed her beforehand that no matter what, she would have to obey Luna's orders.

The worst part was that Joshua did not allow her to take credit for Luna's work after the project was completed.

Alice could not understand any of this. She was the CEO's wife, for God's sake! How could she work as a lowly assistant, and for Luna, no less?

Although her official job title was as an assistant, Alice knew that her responsibilities were to take care of everything Luna did not want to or did not have the time to. She could not even be late or leave work early. No matter how late it was, as long as Luna was still in the office, Alice also had to be there.

Alice grew more and more frustrated when she thought of it. She angrily hurled the rest of the items

on Luna's desk onto the floor. "Get rid of all these useless things! I don't want to see them anywhere near me!"

Luna felt her mood lift when she registered how infuriated Alice was. She smiled, knelt onto the ground, and picked up the documents Alice had strewn all over the floor. "What position did Mr. Lynch assign you to do?"

Alice rolled her eyes in indignation. "Your assistant." Assistant? Shannon, who had hovered outside the door all this while, could not take it anymore. She walked in and helped Luna pick up her things, saying pointedly, "From the way you're acting, I would've thought you were here to take over as project director. Instead, it turns out you're nothing but a lowly assistant."

Luna lowered her gaze and continued to pick up the rest of her stuff. "Be careful what you say."

Luna was secretly overjoyed that Alice would be working with her. Luna thought that it was better for Alice to be spending most of her time at the company instead of at home with the kids so she could keep an eye on her.

"Director Luna, you're too kind." Shannon tidied up the documents and could not help but added, "This is the first time I've ever come across such a bad-tempered assistant. I can't believe an assistant would dare to throw the director's documents all over the floor."

Alice immediately scowled, "What did you just say?" She stood up and strode over to them in her high heels. "Don't forget I'm the CEO's wife! The Lynch Group belongs to my husband and me. I could get you fired as easy as that!"

Shannon instinctively frowned when she heard Alice's arrogant tone. Although she was angry, she kept her mouth shut and did not say anything else. She finished picking up the documents from the floor and quickly left the room.

Luna stacked the documents back into a neat pile and smiled at Alice. "Do you want this office? If you do, you can have it. I'll sit

outside instead.”

Alice rolled her eyes and got up from her chair. “It’s not like I want this stupid office anyway.”

When she stood up, Alice caught sight of a framed photo on Luna’s desk. It was a picture of her and Neil, but he looked paler and sicker in the photo than in real life.

Alice narrowed her eyes and picked up the photo. “Neil looks good in this.”

As soon as Luna caught sight of what she was holding, her eyes widened. “Put down that photo.”

“Why should I?” Alice sneered, then forcefully smashed the photo down onto the ground. A split second later, she stepped on the photograph, her pointy heels puncturing right into the smiling faces.

She clamped a hand onto her mouth, feigning surprise. “Oh, no! I accidentally dropped your photo frame, and now it’s broken! “

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 477

Luna immediately lunged forward and shoved Alice aside.

The glass frame was smashed into smithereens, and there was a gaping hole in Luna’s face in the photo where Alice had stepped on with her high heel.

Thankfully, Nigel’s half of the picture was still intact.

This was the last photo Luna had taken with Nigel before she came back to Banyan City. Every time she felt tired and burnt out, she would look at the photo, and it would magically give her the motivation to persevere.

However...

Luna frowned and picked up the remaining shreds of the photo.

The broken shards of glass cut into her finger, but she did not seem to feel any pain. She wiped the blood off and gingerly put the photo into her pocket.

“Director Luna...” The rest of the employees were gathered around her door with worried faces and contemplated whether to help her or not.

Alice automatically sneered when she saw how devastated Luna was. “It’s just a photo of you and Neil. Why are you so upset about it, Luna? It’s not like you can’t take another one with him. Neil is at Blue Bay Villa right now! If you want, I’ll let him take plenty more pictures with you. Stop acting so pitifully! “

Luna lifted her head and glowered at Alice, her eyes seething with rage. “Get out! “

Alice scowled, “How dare you talk to me like that? Let me tell you this. Even though I’m just an assistant, I’m still Joshua’s wife, after all. I— “

“Even though you’re Joshua’s wife, you’re still an assistant! “

roared Luna. "Get out! "

Alice had crossed a line.

Luna allowed Alice to throw her things around the room and let her claim her office as her own because she could not care less about them; it was just an office and a few documents. Luna was willing to endure all these as long as Alice would come to work, instead of staying at home and bullying Neil and Nellie, but then...

"Luna, you're going to regret this! How dare you talk to me like that?" Alice glared at her and continued, "Do you know what I'm going to do as soon as I go home? I'll— "

"What are you going to do?" a steely voice suddenly rang out from behind her.

Alice was momentarily flustered, but after a moment, she turned around and leaped into Joshua's arms, tears welling up in her eyes. "Joshua... Luna bullied me! She asked me to get out!

"You sent me here to work, and I arrived early in the morning. I didn't know what to do, so I came into Luna's office to wait for her, but I accidentally dropped her picture frame on the ground, and now she wants me to get out..." Alice wiped her tears daintily. "It's just a photo of her and Neil. I can't believe she..." Joshua furrowed his brows and removed himself from Alice's embrace. "I heard everything."

Alice's entire body stiffened. "Joshua..."

Joshua shot her a cold glance. "You broke Luna's stuff on purpose and used your title as Mrs. Lynch to threaten her... You promised me this morning when we left home that you'd work hard. Was this what you meant by that?"

The color drained from Alice's face. "Joshua, I..."

Lucas, who had been standing by the door, sighed and said, "Ma'am, if only you'd keep your mouth shut... Sir came down specially to check on you. He said that this was the first time you showed willingness to help out the company, but as soon as we arrived, we saw you stirring up trouble in Luna's office..."

Alice bit down on her bottom lip hard. Had Joshua been there for that long already?

"Luna."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 478

Joshua strode over to Luna and extended his hand toward her.

"Give me the photo."

Luna frowned and backed away instead of complying. She knew that Joshua probably wanted to help her piece the photo back together again to make up for what Alice had done, but...

This was a photo of her and Nigel.

Even though Joshua had seen it before, he never paid much attention to it. If she gave it to him, and he restored it for her...

Luna was afraid that Joshua would discover the boy in the photo was not Neil as he had thought.

Joshua did not know of Nigel's existence. As soon as he discovered Neil and Nellie's true identities, he immediately took them away from her.

She could not lose Nigel to him, too.

"I just want to help you." Joshua frowned and took a step toward her.

Luna immediately shook her head. "There's no need. I can do it myself..."

"Luna!" Joshua's brows furrowed. "Do you want me to snatch it away from you?"

Luna paused, then lifted her head to stare at him.

A flurry of emotions was etched in Joshua's dark eyes. Luna bit down on her lip and remained silent. Finally, after a long while, she had no choice but to hand the photo over to him.

The photo was stained red with Luna's blood. It was a picture of Neil and Luna smiling at the camera.

However, a gaping hole had punctured through Luna's face.

Joshua could not help but notice that the boy in the photo looked slightly different from the Neil he knew. Just like the picture he had seen in Luna's apartment, the boy in the picture looked pale, sickly, and appeared to be far more mature and reserved than Neil.

Joshua narrowed his eyes.

He could not help but feel that the boy in the photo was not Neil at all but another child instead.

However, a split second later, he dismissed the thought.

How could that be possible? Neil and Nellie were twins. How could there be another child that looked identical to Neil?

Joshua sighed and tucked the photo away. "If you value this picture that much, I'll find someone to fix it for you," offered Joshua. Then, his gaze fell on Luna's injured finger. "Are you okay?"

Luna paused, then withdrew her bleeding hand. "Yes, I'm fine." Joshua gave her another meaningful look and was about to say something but ultimately decided against it. Then, he strode out of the office.

As soon as he stepped out of the room, however, he stopped.

"Lucas."

"Yes, Sir," Lucas answered respectfully.

"Find a first aid kit and take care of Luna's wound for her. Then, help me find someone who can restore photos."

"Yes, Sir."

Joshua swiveled around to glance at Alice. "Come to my office."

Alice wrung her hands and followed him in silence. She did not expect that Joshua would suddenly turn up at the design department just to check on her! If she had known he would come, she would not have behaved the way she did!

The two entered the elevator and arrived at Joshua's office on the top floor. Joshua closed the door and sat down in his office chair. He then fixated his steely gaze on Alice. "Why did you cause Luna trouble? Are you upset at me for making you come to work?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 479

"No... Of course not." Alice bit down on her lip and stared at Joshua with a pitiful expression. "I wasn't upset with you. On the contrary, I'm thrilled to be able to work at Lynch Group. I know that the reason you wanted me to come in to work is that you didn't want me to feel bored at home, and also because you wanted me to get used to this place so that we can work together in the future, but..."

Joshua narrowed his eyes. "But what?"

Alice sighed and glanced at Joshua. "I was scared that if I start from the bottom, the rest of the employees will look down on me. Even though I'm the CEO's wife, I still have to start from the bottom to climb to the top..." Alice wiped her tears and continued, "Joshua, you know that I was born into an ordinary family in Sea City. My family isn't wealthy, and I've always felt insecure about that..."

Joshua's brows furrowed upon hearing that. He gazed at her red-rimmed eyes and heaved a deep sigh. "You're right. Working with someone as skilled as Luna might've been too challenging for a moment, then finally said, "I'll ask her to assign you some easier tasks."

He lifted his head and fixated his deep gaze on Alice. "I can understand why you acted the way you did just now. You lashed out at Luna because you wanted to make everyone else respect you and gain your dignity back. However..."

Joshua narrowed his eyes. "Did you really break Luna's photo frame by accident?"

Luna had so many items on her desk; why did Alice just so happen to break the photo frame? Why did she step on the photo, puncturing a hole right through Luna's face?

Joshua was not stupid. He knew that it was not just a simple accident.

Alice knew this as well, so she took a deep breath and admitted the truth, "I did it on purpose."

Joshua raised his brows at her.

"I was jealous of Luna because she had so many memories with Neil, but I had none. Luna can display a picture of her and Neil on

her desk, but what about me? I don't have anything at all. Neil still refuses to call me Mommy, much less take a photo with me." With that, Alice lifted her head to look at him as if she was genuine.

"I know it wasn't right of me to do that, but I couldn't stop myself. Neil is my son. I can't stand seeing how close he is to Luna."

"You have to know that you were missing from Neil's life for a long time," remarked Joshua as he gently tapped his slender fingers against his desk. "Besides, even though Neil has returned to your side now, you never fulfilled your responsibility as a mother to him."

Alice bit down on her lip. "That's because I didn't have a chance to do so. I..." Before she could finish, however, someone knocked on the door.

Lucas' voice rang out from the other side, "President Lynch, the photo restoration specialist is here."

Joshua murmured a reply and turned around to glance at Alice. "Get back to work. Remember, even though Neil isn't close with you, it's not Luna's fault. It's yours. Please don't ever bring personal grudges into your work in the future."

Alice bit down on her lip and muttered in response. Then, she turned around and left the room.

Just as she was about to leave, however, Joshua suddenly recalled something and stopped her. "Are you sure you gave birth to only two children at the time?"

Alice's heart leaped into her throat.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 480

Alice turned around and shot Joshua a puzzled look. "Didn't I...birth two children?"

Was one of the children adopted?

Joshua let out a bitter chuckle as soon as he saw her baffled expression. He was wrong, after all.

Alice shot him another confused glance before she finally left the room.

At the design department.

Luna's finger was wrapped in a bandage. At that moment, she stood outside her office as she instructed Shannon and the rest to find an empty desk for Alice.

Seeing that Alice had returned, Luna glanced at her and said, "Since you don't like my office, I've requested the staff to find a nice, spacious desk for you. You don't have to do anything in the meantime, so just try to figure out what goes on in the design department every day and get to know the rest of your colleagues."

Alice rolled her eyes, turned around, and plopped down in the seat. Then, she gave Luna a wry smile. "Thank you so much for looking after me, Director Luna."

Luna frowned and shot her a glance but said nothing in response. Instead, she turned around and entered her office.

To her surprise, Alice immediately got up and followed her into the room. She closed the door behind her and said coldly, "Luna."

Luna turned around and raised her eyebrows questioningly. "Is something the matter?"

"Neil and Nellie. One of them is adopted, right?" Luna frowned.

"Why are you suddenly asking me this?"

"Just tell me yes or no." Alice exhaled and lowered her voice before saying, "Just now, when I was in Joshua's office, he asked me if I was sure I had given birth to two children."

Luna's breath caught in her throat as soon as she heard that.

Joshua would never ask a question like that out of the blue. Plus, he had taken her photo away...

Luna had a bad feeling about it. She bit down on her lip and stared at Alice. "What did you answer him?"

"I said I was sure, of course." Alice rolled her eyes. "Tell me: Did you or did you not adopt one of them? I always thought both Neil and Nellie belonged to you, but if one of them was adopted, you better tell me who it is!"

She narrowed her eyes angrily and added, "If Joshua finds out I'm not the real Luna Gibson, I'll make you and your children's lives a living hell!"

Luna heaved a deep sigh. "They're both my children.

Don't worry."

"That's good, then!" Alice rolled her eyes at Luna before she left the room, closing the door behind her.

Luna sat back down in her office chair and stared blankly in the direction of the door.

Joshua must have realized something. Otherwise, he would not have asked Alice a question like that.

Luna wrapped her arms around herself when, all of a sudden, she felt a chill run down her entire body.

If Joshua found out about Nigel's existence...

Luna did not even dare imagine what would happen next.

If Joshua found out about Nigel, she would have nothing to fight for anymore.

Luna continued to feel dazed the entire morning. She was terrified that Joshua would summon her into his office and demand to know why she had kept one of her children secret.

After what seemed like forever, she made it to noon. Luna let out a sigh and started packing her things to head to lunch. All of a

sudden, she received a call from Joshua.

“Come to my office,” Joshua’s steely voice rang out from the other end of the line. “I’ve asked a photo restoration specialist to fix the picture for you, but I have something to ask you.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 481

Although Luna had zero intentions to look for Joshua, she still went upstairs and knocked on his room door.

“Enter,” came Joshua’s emotionless voice from the room.

Luna took a deep breath, pushed the door open, and entered.

“Mr. Lynch.”

Joshua flatly glanced at her before he gestured with his hands.

“Take a seat.”

“I won’t be sitting.” Luna took a deep breath, her gaze calm. “It’s lunchtime. Please try to make this short, Mr. Lynch.”

Of course, she only said that in fear Joshua had realized the whole Nigel problem, yet he still wanted to keep her in suspense. At that point, she no longer had the power to change anything. If Joshua truly realized Nigel’s existence, she only hoped that he would be done with it quickly instead of prolonging it.

To Joshua, however, it seemed like she was throwing a tantrum. He gazed at her with his deep eyes. “Are you still angry about the incident this morning?”

Indeed, Alice had crossed the line that morning, and he had only lightly chided her for it.

After all, it was his company and Alice was his wife. He had to spare her some embarrassment.

Luna lifted her head and looked at him. “Didn’t you say that the photo has been repaired? Is there anything else?”

Joshua furrowed her brows. He did not further harp on her attitude problem and passed her the repaired photo.

Luna accepted it with both hands slightly trembling. There was no longer any trace of damage on the place where Alice’s high heels once stepped on.

Moreover, to make the photo look better, the photo restoration specialist even treated Nigel’s face in the photo. That way, Nigel’s face has a tint of rosiness on his face, and he looked even more like Neil.

Luna held the photo and felt emotions bubbling in her chest. Nigel looked like this before, and he once was an active, carefree, and healthy boy like Neil.

Once he got sick, everything changed.

“I do have something to ask you about the photo.”

Joshua sat down on his chair. “When I stayed over at your place at Swan Lake Residences the last time, I also saw a heavy photo album with Neil in a similar hospital gown. After looking at the

album, I even brought Neil over to the hospital for a check-up. The results showed that he has no sickness at all, so I believed you that he was only staying in the hospital because of the flu.” Then, Joshua got up and took the photo from Luna. He pointed at the wristband Nigel was wearing in the photo.

“If he only had the flu, why is he in the hematology department?” Luna’s breath stopped.

She bit her lips and subconsciously glanced at the photo.

The wristband on Nigel’s wrist did indeed say the hematology department.

Previously, when they unintentionally took this photo, Nigel learned how to Photoshop to get rid of those words.

Back then, Neil and Nellie even praised his thoroughness.

Alas, the hematology department was right there, blatantly shown in the photo.

“The photo restoration specialist was the one who restored it.”

Joshua seemed to have seen through her confusion. Joshua’s gaze was calm. “He said that this photo has signs of it being Photoshopped, so I got him to try to restore it. That was when I saw these unbelievable words.”

Then, Joshua looked at Luna closely with his deep gaze. He seemingly wanted to read her mind. “Why did you send Neil to the hematology department, even though you said that he only caught the small flu?”

Luna closed her eyes.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 482

After a long while, Luna took a deep breath and smiled.

“I just made a big deal out of it, really.”

Joshua raised his eyebrows wordlessly as he studied her expression.

Luna chuckled lightly. “Neil once had a nosebleed from the flu. I saw how many leukemia patients were eventually diagnosed because of unstoppable bleeding from the nose, and I, worried that he’d end up like that, sent him straight to the hematology department to have a check-up. In the end, it was determined that he only had the flu. It was just a scare.”

Luna pretended to shrug relaxedly. “Many people get admitted into the hospital due to the flu in the winter, so the doctor made us stay in the hematology department.”

Joshua squinted his eyes. “That’s all?”

“Of course. It’s that simple.” Luna chuckled lightly. She snatched the photo from Joshua, turned around, and left.

Joshua remained seated in the same spot as he squinted at Luna’s leaving form.

The photo restoration specialist’s questions rang in his ears...

“Why was the department’s name the only thing Photoshopped? Were they trying to hide something?”

Joshua closed his eyes shut depressingly.

If it was like what Luna said, that it was just some misunderstanding, there was no need to Photoshop off the hematology department. If anyone were to ask about it, she could have just casually explained it.

The complete opposite happened.

Joshua opened his eyes. He picked up Neil’s last health check-up report once again and flipped through it.

What on earth were Luna and Neil hiding?

During lunch, Luna casually ordered something to eat in distraction.

After lunch, she initially wanted to return to the office to take a nap. However, she did not expect that the moment she entered the design department, she bumped into Natasha and Joseph Gibson.

At that moment, the husband and wife duo were sitting next to Alice on each side, watching her eagerly eat the food that they brought for her.

“Alice, how does it taste? These are all your favorite foods.”

“We barely paid attention to you back then, Alice. It’s so rare of you to not only not bear us any grudges, but you also got Mr. Lynch to help us.”

“What do you want to eat tomorrow, Alice? Let us know, and we’ll make them for you.”

Luna slightly furrowed her eyebrows as she listened to Natasha and Joseph currying favors.

Alice, at that moment, was using her past face and identity.

Seeing how eager Natasha and Joseph were toward her, Luna had mixed feelings.

At that moment, Alice looked up and immediately noticed Luna by the entrance.

Thus, she smiled and greeted loudly, “Hello, Director Luna! Have you had lunch? Why don’t you come over and join us? Come have a taste of my parents’ cooking! “

Luna furrowed her brows.

Before she could say anything, however, Natasha harrumphed coldly, “She’s not worthy of our food. “

“Yes, yes, Alice. Your mother specially prepared this for you.”

“Mom, Dad...” Alice smiled halfheartedly and looked at Luna.

Then, she looked at Natasha and Joseph.

“You might not know this, but Luna, though with parents, never cared much for her from a young age. They don’t even like her. She has a younger sister at home, but her parents only had her

younger sister in their eyes. They never once paid attention to her.

Although her mother knew what she liked to eat, she rarely made it for her. Such a poor thing, right?”

Natasha rolled her eyes at Luna upon Alice’s words. “ She must’ve brought it upon herself. Perhaps her parents weren’t wrong, too. A b*tch like her deserved it ! ”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 483

Luna secretly clenched her fists.

Alice mocked her by saying—right at Joseph’s and Natasha’s faces—that her parents barely cared about her, but the couple kept agreeing with her, saying that Luna deserved her parents not liking her.

The scene felt awfully comical and ironic to her.

She took a deep breath, walked past them, and headed straight to her office.

The moment her hand touched the doorknob, Alice laughed a little from behind. “Ms. Luna, are you not joining us? My mom made a lot of good food, and they used to be my favorite. I can’t even finish them! “

Her words were like a sharp knife that stabbed Luna’s heart violently.

Back when she was still Luna Gibson, Natasha and Joseph played favoritism. No matter what, they would always let Aura pick first. Even meals.

Other than when she was sick, Natasha would rarely make the food she liked when she wanted them.

It was only when Aura could not return from overseas did this husband-and -wife pair realized that they still had another daughter.

Alas, they showered their love and attention to a person who assumed her identity.

Luna took a deep breath and scoffed with her back facing Alice, “Since your parents so thoughtfully prepared the food for you, you should just enjoy it. Don’t let them down.”

She finally turned the doorknob and entered her office.

Alice slightly squinted her eyes as she gazed at Luna’s back and smiled rather smugly. Although Luna might seem calm and collected, her stiffened back sold her out when she spoke.

As she took a bite of her food, Alice turned to grin at Natasha.

“Mom, can you bring food to the office more often?”

Natasha was surprised and delighted to hear her request. “Of course! I’m genuinely sorry that I used to only care about Aura and neglected your feelings... I’m really happy that you’re willing to eat the food I make! “

Natasha then walked to Alice and held her in a tight embrace, though it was met with a vague indistinct detest in Alice's eyes. After a while, Alice lifted her head and looked at Natasha. "Mom, don't be too happy just yet. We'll spend a lot of time together..." She then glanced at Luna's office door. "There are more things for you to be happy about."

Work started to get busy.

For the next half of the month, Luna was as busy as a bee. The first thing she did the moment she opened her eyes was work. When she closed her eyes to rest for the night, all she thought of was the design sketches.

Joshua ordered her to complete the designing of an entire series of jewelry within a month and spend another three months realizing the designs to fruition while working with the factory. He wanted to debut the series of jewelry in Banyan City in four months' time...

Time was short, and she had a lot to do.

In just half a month, her design sketches started to take shape. In the next half of the month, she needed to fine-tune the details. However, Luna did not expect that someone would voice out while she was sharing her hard work for the past half a month with her staff.

"Director Luna." It was Courtney Johnson, Joshua's previous secretary. Because of how much she looked like Luna Gibson, she was assigned to be Joshua's personal secretary.

Later on, when Alice returned, she felt that she was no match for Alice, so she asked to be transferred to the design department, working as an assistant for her senior, Shannon.

At that moment, Courtney took her phone out and showed a design sketch on her phone.

"This went viral last night. It's a rough draft of a genius jewelry designer by the name of Mo Sam, and he's only seventeen. He came up with quite a few great jewelry designs.

"He posted the rough draft last night using his private account. He wanted to use this to entice others. He said that he'll be finishing the rough draft into a full-fledged design sketch, hoping that investors would be interested in him."

Then, she furrowed her brows and looked at Luna, who was sitting at the main seat in the meeting.

"The rough draft that Mo posted online is the exact same as yours, Director Luna."

The entire conference room was instantly quiet.

Courtney then scorned, "I've been in the design department for quite some time already, and for the past half a month, you've been coming in early and working overtime. I could see how hard

you worked, but after half a month, you showed us someone else's rough draft? It only takes about half a day to copy the entire thing, right?"

"What nonsense are you talking about?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 484

Shannon glared at her and snatched Courtney's phone.

She looked at Luna's first draft projected on the huge screen before studying Mo Sam's draft.

She went silent.

It was too...similar. Almost exactly the same.

At the same time, the others in the conference room started searching on their phones for Mo Sam, the talented genius.

The moment they saw it, everyone was silent.

Luna accepted the phone from her assistant, Arianna next to her.

She furrowed her brows tightly.

The draft was the exact same as her design sketch. Even the details were the same.

She had been a designer for so many years. The number of times she encountered plagiarism was quite a number, too.

Nonetheless, this was the first time that the plagiarized draft was published one day before her, and in such a public manner to boot.

She squinted her eyes. Mo Sam's intentions were clear. He wanted to steal the copyright to her designs right from the beginning at the draft stage.

"Director Luna, what is happening?"

Just when everyone was discussing among themselves in hush tones, Alice, from a distance, blinked her huge eyes and asked innocently, "You've been working so hard, and we're all witnesses to that. Why would your draft be the same as a seventeen-year-old genius?"

Luna slightly furrowed her brows. Her instinct told her that this matter was related to Alice.

She thought it was strange at first, too. Alice would not be happy unless she upset Luna every day. Other than getting Natasha and Joseph to bring her food, how could Alice not have done anything for the past half month?

It turned out she was waiting for Luna all along.

Plagiarism.

It was indeed where it hurt the most for the designer.

Luna squinted, scrutinizing Alice as she did. "Mrs. Lynch, why do you think that is?"

Alice paused for a while before a smile broke out on her face. "I don't think there could be such a coincidence in this world, right? Between you and the talented genius, one of you must have copied the other."

She looked at Luna and blinked. “Director Luna, do you think what I said is right?”

Luna narrowed her eyes a little, saying nothing. “However...”

Courtney, by the side, furrowed her brows. “Mo Sam has been living in Europa since young, and he’s still in Europa. He doesn’t even have any relatives here in

Banyan City. How could he have copied Director Luna’s design?

On the contrary, he posted his drafts online, so copying them would be easy...”

Upon hearing Courtney’s words, the entire conference room was in silence.

Everyone looked at Luna cautiously.

Amid the dead silence, Luna smiled and put the phone down. She stood up graciously.

“I know what you all mean. With all the proof right in front of your eyes, you think that I copied this prodigy’s work, yes?”

No one said anything, but that meant they agreed tacitly.

Luna smiled. “Since everyone thinks that way, I could only get Mr. Lynch to help bring justice.”

Luna’s voice was tranquil as she spoke, “The designer posted the drafts last night, so I’d have to check all those that entered my office and had touched my designs previously starting from last night.

“Perhaps none of you know this, but to prevent anybody else from tinkering with my designs, I’ve added a few small surveillance cameras near where I work.”

Then, Luna turned to look at Alice. “It’d be pointless to only destroy the office’s surveillance. I’ll find out who did this.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 485

Joshua was looking at Nellie’s most recent sketches when Luna called him.

He had to admit that Nellie was talented, but talent was not enough. If Nellie did not have such good guidance from Luna, she would not have been able to design such exceptional sketches at such a tender age of six.

However, even if Nellie’s designs were pretty, she still lacked a certain charm compared to Luna’s.

When his phone rang, he swept a glance at the name on his phone. He picked up the call in a rather pleasant mood. “Are you done with the meeting?”

Nellie said—

“Mr. Lynch,” Luna sounded extremely serious. “Please come to the design department immediately.”

Joshua’s brows knitted together the instant he picked up on her urgency. “What happened?” he spoke in a low tone.

“Something happened.” Luna took a deep breath. “My designs have been plagiarized.”

Joshua shuddered a little.

After a while, he turned off his computer. “I’ll come down now.”

Joshua hung up and went downstairs.

The conference room in the design department downstairs was

noisy. The moment Joshua entered,

Alice immediately welcomed him.

She grabbed his arm and laid her head on his chest. “Joshua, you’re here.”

Joshua furrowed his brows almost indistinctly. Then, he looked at Luna. “What’s going on?”

Luna took a deep breath and roughly recounted how her designs and Mo Sam’s designs were similar.

“The problem now is that the design sketch that I’ve been working overtime for the past half a month might be plagiarizing someone else’s work.”

Joshua sneered. “Impossible.”

Joshua had seen Luna’s designs previously; from the conception all the way to the rough draft. Not only had he seen it, but he had also given her some of his suggestions.

This designer, called Mo Sam... How much talent did he have to come up with the same design as Luna?

“I think so, too. That’s why I called you here for your help, Mr. Lynch.”

Luna took a deep breath. She turned to look at Arianna. “Bring me my laptop from my office.”

Arianna nodded and immediately left.

A few minutes later, Luna’s laptop was placed on the conference room table.

“As I said just now, I’ve secretly installed a few hidden cameras in my office. Regarding this designer, Mo Sam, the lines on his drafts are almost the same as mine. I believe that he copied mine. If it was, someone must’ve taken a photo of it. I want to see who did it.”

Then, she swept Alice a cold glance and looked at Courtney, too.

“I want to see who entered my office and took my photos.”

She immediately clicked on the recording of the hidden cameras. Nigel was the one that prepared all these hidden cameras for her, just to prevent things like this from happening.

At that time, Luna thought that Nigel was worrying too much.

After all, she was in Joshua’s company, and no one would dare to cause trouble.

She grew grateful for Nigel’s thoughtfulness already. The video from the cameras started to play.

Luna fast-forwarded it, and after going through a few days' worth of footage, the suspect finally appeared.

It was a middle-aged man. When everyone was having a lunch break, he snuck into Luna's office, found her drafts, and took a photo of every draft carefully. However, the camera did not capture his face. The entire conference room was deathly quiet.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 486

Everyone eyed the screen, wanting to catch a good look at this person's face.

How could it be him?

Luna sat on her chair as her entire body stiffened. It was as if she was frozen on the spot.

She did not need to have a closer at the footage like the others to know who the middle-aged man was.

"It's Mrs. Lynch's father, Joseph Gibson! "

Shannon was the first to recognize the man in the footage.

She slapped her thighs. "Mr. Gibson has been coming over with his wife to bring food for Mrs. Lynch! Also, he's been extremely unhappy with Director Luna! "

Shannon subconsciously glanced at Arianna, who was by the side.

"I even heard him badmouthing Director Luna. You heard it too, right?"

Arianna immediately nodded. "Yes! Mr. Gibson has always been bad-mouthing Director Luna, calling her a b*tch or something like that."

Joshua's brows knitted tightly together as he turned to look at Alice.

He could bear with the couples' hostility toward Luna, and he also could deal with them constantly speculating Luna's identity. This time, however, Luna's work had to do with the future of the Lynch

Group in the jewelry industry!

If news were to spread about plagiarism just on the rough draft, Lynch Group would no longer be able to survive in the industry!

"Uh..." Alice's face turned miserably pale. Plastering an innocent expression, she lifted her head and looked at Joshua. "Joshua, I...had no idea about this."

Then, she started to wipe her tears. "I've always been asking Mom and Dad to treat Luna friendlier.

You two have no relationship, but they won't listen to me. They'd even do such a thing to hurt the Lynch Group because of this misunderstanding..."

Crying and sniffing, Alice turned to look at Shannon. "How would we usually settle this?"

Shannon furrowed her brows. "Most of the time, they'd be

arrested and brought to court. This is a malicious theft and a disclosure of confidential data, so imprisonment is involved.”

Alice bit her lips. She raised her head and looked at Joshua with teary eyes. “Joshua, although Joseph Gibson is my father, he’s made such a grave mistake. I’m his daughter, but I ‘m also the wife of the Lynch Group’s president. I can’t let my own family do such a thing, so...”

Alice swept a glance at Luna’s pale face before she seemed to drop a hefty ultimatum as she turned to Joshua and said, “I support in dealing with this matter fairly. Make a police report and arrest him.”

Luna closed her eyes.

Before seeing the surveillance footage, she always thought that Alice was trying to make things difficult for her with the infringement of copyrights, but the moment she saw Joseph appearing in the video, she instantly understood.

Alice’s intention was not plagiarism, but on Joseph Gibson.

Luna took a deep breath, raised her head, and looked at Alice’s face closely.

This was the same face she had six years ago.

Before Aura left, she said that she was Joseph’s child with another mistress.

Luna still had another younger sister from the same parents.

All this while, Luna thought that Alice should be that sister.

Otherwise, how could someone in this world have such a similar face as hers?

At that moment, Luna was looking at Alice’s face closely. She wanted to see who on earth she was.

If Alice was her sister, then she had completely lost her mind and heart in trying to deal with her.

If Alice was not her sister, then...

Luna closed her eyes. “Don’t make a police report first. I want to see him.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 487

Alice pretended to be worried. “Joshua, I think you should...still make a police report.”

She clutched her chest, and her eyes reddened. “I’m heartbroken that my own father would do such a thing. If I knew earlier that he’d do this, I would’ve stopped him.”

Alice then looked at Luna meaningfully. “You know that Director Luna always had problems with me. “

Sniffling, she then shakily added, “When the plagiarism incident first came to light, Director Luna had been eyeing me suspiciously.”

Alice looked at Joshua with teary eyes. “I ‘m afraid that Director

Luna wants to meet with my father alone so she can force my father to drag people who had nothing to do with this incident into this.”

Finally, Alice took a deep breath. “I still think we should let the cops handle this right away. What do you think?”

Joshua said nothing.

Taking a seat, he eyed Alice with his deep, endless eyes before looking at Luna.

In the end, he said flatly, “Alice is right. Before we clarify this matter, no one should see Joseph Gibson alone, whether it be Luna or Alice.”

Joshua waved his hand at Lucas. “Let the police handle this.”

At that moment, Luna’s heart wrenched tightly.

Although she was displeased with Natasha and Joseph playing favoritism and their reaction toward her death, they were still her biological parents.

Although she had said many times that she wanted to cut off ties with them and not care about them anymore, the fact remained that she lived with her parents for zo years, calling them her parents throughout those times.

If Joseph ended up imprisoned, he would be in for many years for leaking such a huge piece of confidential information.

He was a scumbag, having a mistress behind Natasha’s back for so many years. He deserved to go to prison.

Still, what would happen to Natasha after that?

Luna shut her eyes. The second Lucas was about to exit the door, she called after him.

She lifted her head and looked at Joshua. “Mr. Lynch, is there no way around this?”

Joshua raised his eyebrows and looked at her in surprise. “Luna, Joseph stole your design. If he’s not brought to justice, there’d be no way to prove that Mo Sam stole your designs. Without proof that he stole your designs, that means that you’d be the one who could be plagiarizing his work. You won’t be able to continue making a living in the jewelry world in the future.”

Joshua succinctly clarified the impact of this incident to Luna.

Luna bit her lips. “I know, but...”

Luna began to sniffle. “Joseph Gibson is still Alice’s father and your father-in-law, after all. W—We...can think of another way to prove that Mo Sam stole my designs.”

Joshua looked at Luna. His sharp eyes seemed to be able to pierce through her soul, reading her deepest, darkest secrets.

Luna looked away, not daring to meet his gaze. “I only feel that—”

“This isn’t how you should act toward someone who violated

yours and the company's interest. You're not an indecisive person."

Joshua directly took a jab where it hurt the most. "What on earth are you thinking about? Why the sudden kindheartedness?"

Luna gasped. She took a deep breath, turned around, and faced Joshua's gaze fearlessly. "Mr. Lynch, I only feel that as humans, we can't be so ruthless. No matter what, he's your father-in-law. Even if he had made a mistake, it is your family matter. If you want to get the police involved and if he goes to prison, have you ever thought about your mother-in-law, who always had a heart problem? What would happen to her?"

Finally, Luna threw the documents on the table. "Forget about it. In the end, this is your problem with the Gibsons. I'm only a victim. What right do I have to speak up?"

Luna stormed off and left everyone in the conference room in a daze. Clearly...

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 488

Clearly, Luna was the victim while Alice was Joseph's daughter.

Why were their roles swapped at that moment?

Joshua narrowed his eyes on Luna's leaving form, his gaze murky with confusion.

"Joshua..." Alice sighed. She walked over and grabbed his hand.

"Why is Luna so concerned with our family matters? Since when is she so enthusiastic about us?"

"I'm surprised, too." Joshua retracted his gaze, his voice flat when he spoke. "Luna has always been professional in her work. I can't get used to her suddenly bringing in family as an excuse."

Then, he looked at Alice. "Just like how you used to be concerned and worry about your family unconditionally, yet you'd suddenly choose to punish them. It's baffling."

Alice's expressions changed a little.

After a while, she bit her lip and looked a little embarrassed. "I'm doing this just for you..."

She cautiously looked at Joshua's expressions. "T— Then...what are you planning to do with my father?"

There was a hint of hesitation in Joshua's gaze for a moment.

"We'll go according to plan. Make a police report."

Coming out from Lynch Group, Luna instantly hailed a taxi back to Swan Lake Residences.

Once she got back, she saw Theo's door next door was opened.

Theo was making prosciutto at home.

Upon hearing the elevator door open, Theo immediately rushed out. He smiled and looked at Luna. "Come, I'll treat you to some good food."

Luna furrowed her brows and rejected. "I'm not in a good mood."

“I know you’re not in a good mood, so that’s why I made you a feast.”

Theo smiled and dragged Luna into his living room. “When you came out from Lynch Group, Nigel called me and updated me on what happened.”

Luna paused a little.

She subconsciously lowered her head and grabbed the dangling necklace on her neck.

“Did you secretly turn the necklace on behind my back again? Eavesdropping on our meeting?”

After a long while, only then did Nigel’s depressed voice come through, “It’s not like I’ll reveal the ongoings during the meeting.”

Luna was silent.

Nigel was never an immature kid. At that moment, he was speaking to her in a relaxed, teasing, and cheeky way. He was obviously trying to cheer her up.

However, she could not smile at all.

“It looks like Neil would be better at cheering people up.”

After a long while, Nigel, on the other end of the call, sighed. “I saw the design that Mo Sam published this morning. I only opened it because I was worried for you. Mommy, I ‘d never try to invade your privacy.”

Theo came out from the kitchen with dishes of food. “You’re her son. Even if you invade her privacy, she won’t do anything to you. Furthermore, your mother likes to keep things to herself. If we did nothing, she would’ve kept all her troubles to herself.”

Then, Theo passed the utensils to Luna. “Eat up. We’ll think of a way after eating.”

Luna picked the utensils up and looked at the feast of dishes on the table. She somehow did not have the appetite.

Seeing her disheartened look, Theo furrowed his brows and put his utensils down. “Luna, I know that you can’t bear to see your own father go to prison, but have you ever thought that if Joshua were to tolerate his wrongdoing this time, he might do it again? By then, the loss that the Lynch Group would incur isn’t something that you can bear. It doesn’t matter whether your father has been instigated by Alice or not. Since he made such a mistake, he has to bear the consequences.”

Luna bit her lip. She wanted to say something else when her phone rang.

It was from Lucas.

“Luna.” His voice sounded a little troubled. “Joseph has been arrested. His wife has passed out and has been sent to the hospital.” Mrs. Lynch wanted me to tell you that since you’re so

kindhearted, you should perhaps pay her a visit.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 489

Luna did not go to the hospital to visit Natasha. Instead, she took a taxi to the police station.

The officer on duty turned her down in a righteous manner. "The suspect is still under interrogation, and no one can see him."

"When can I see him, then?"

The officer looked at his watch. "At least another three to four hours."

"Three or four hours, right?" Luna sat down on the bench. "I'll wait."

The officer looked at her in surprise but said nothing as he then left.

Luna sat on the bench from the afternoon, all the way until night fell in the evening.

Around six in the evening, the officer finally approached her. "You can see him now."

Luna thanked the officer and followed along to the visitation room, much to Joseph's visible surprise.

"I heard that a woman has been waiting to see me for the entire afternoon. I never thought that it was you."

Then, Joseph sneered. "Director Luna, why are you so anxious to see me? Are you here to laugh at me?"

When Alice got him to steal Luna's designs, he long expected this day to come. He just did not expect that it would come so quickly.

Before the plagiarizing incident could take off online, Joshua had already sent him to prison.

"Yes, I'm here to laugh at you." Luna took a deep breath. Her eyes were filled with a little more mockery.

"The Gibsons were also once businessmen. Although the business wasn't too big, Mr. Gibson, you were once a boss. You willingly leaked confidential information of other businesses even though you knew that it was wrong."

Joseph swept her a cold glance. "Who knew that you'd intentionally do a background check of my past, Director Luna. Are you happy now? You almost successfully manage to seduce my daughter's husband, even sending her father to prison. Are you happy seeing her being sad?"

Joseph harrumphed coldly. "You won't get what you want, Luna! Joshua loves my daughter deeply. No matter how pretty you are or what tactics you use, it'll be in vain! "

Luna gasped. She changed into a more comfortable position and leaned back on the chair. "Do you genuinely think Joshua likes Luna Gibson? Have you forgotten how lowly Luna Gibson was

when she married Joshua? She didn't want anything. She even went against all your wishes just so she could marry Joshua.

"However, Joshua gave her nothing in return. Even when your company went bankrupt, Joshua has never helped you out financially. Luna was the one that helped to pay your debts bit by bit, using her scholarship money and the money she earned by secretly selling designs online."

Luna sneered, looking at Joseph's face gradually getting paler.

"How could you be so sure that Joshua loves her?"

Joseph's wound-up emotions broke loose at Luna's words. He glared at Luna and gritted his teeth.

"What on earth do you want? My eldest daughter is pitiful enough! Ever since she was young, we only spoiled our youngest daughter. We neglected Luna's feelings and missed out on giving her a good childhood.

"Now, her two children aren't even close to her while Joshua is being hot and cold toward her. She's miserable enough. Will you only be happy, ripping her off of her last chance at happiness?"

Luna shuddered violently at Joshua's words.

Ever since she was young. This was the first time she heard Joseph saying how he was sorry for her and how he regretted his actions.

She bit her lip and looked at Joseph coldly. "Although Joshua wants to bring you to court for leaking confidential information, you stole my designs anyway. If I don't want to pursue this matter, you won't need to go to prison." Upon hearing Luna's words, Joseph's eyes brightened a little.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 490

Joseph looked at Luna agitatedly. "In that case, Ms. Luna, will you let me go?"

"Sure," Luna closed her eyes. "but I need you to answer two questions."

"First." Luna took a deep breath and looked at the white-haired middle-aged man sitting opposite her closely.

"Before Aura left for overseas, she told me something. She said that she wasn't Natasha's child. She was a child you had with another woman. You sent the daughter you had with Natasha to the orphanage and brought Aura back instead. Is this true?"

The room was instantly in dead silence.

Joseph lifted his head and looked at Luna in shock. He opened and closed his mouth many times, but could not form his words.

After a long time, he said in a hoarse voice, "Why did she tell you this?"

Luna closed her eyes and inhaled deeply. "You only need to

answer whether this is true or not. If I were to tell this to Alice, based on her character and how kind she is, do you think she'll want to rescue you after knowing that you abandoned her own younger sister?"

Joseph's face lost all of its colors. He was paler than the wall behind him.

After another round of long silence, Joseph closed his eyes. "This is a long story, but I've indeed swapped children."

Luna's heart hurt terribly.

A mistress' child. A mistress' child took over the affection of her biological mother for more than 20 years.

Even up to that moment, her mother, Natasha, was still kept in the dark.

That afternoon, she even got too agitated over the scumbag that secretly swapped her daughter away. She passed out and was hospitalized.

Luna bit her lip harshly as she glared daggers at Joseph. "Don't you think that it was heartless of you doing that? What do you treat your wife as?"

Joseph bit his lip timidly, not saying anything for a very long time.

In the end, he took a deep breath and closed his eyes.

"I'm going to prison anyway, so there's no reason for me to continue hiding this. Actually..."

Joseph opened his eyes.

"Although Aura isn't Natasha's daughter, neither is she mine. She's the daughter of a rich foreigner.

Back then, when I heard that the rich foreigner was coming to pick their daughter up, I had the idea. I had no ability to let my daughter have a better life..."

Luna gasped. "So you swapped your daughter with someone else's daughter? Is that it?"

Joseph said nothing.

Luna closed her eyes. This man in front of her was her father. For many years. Joseph was always a mature and great person in her eyes.

However, at that moment, everything was ruined. "Natasha doesn't know about this, even until now. "

Joseph lowered his head. "Even if she does someday, she won't blame me. After all, our daughter is having a great life now. I've been blaming myself all these years, but it has already happened. Other than treating Aura better, I have no other way..."

Then, Joseph lifted his head. "I have answered your question, Ms. Luna. What's the other question?" Luna hesitated for a while. She smiled. "The other question is...you said that you and Natasha

were regretful of your actions toward Luna Gibson. Were the both of you truly regretful and guilty, or are you just trying to please Alice to get protection from Joshua?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 491

Luna's mind was dizzy as she exited the police station, yet Joseph's words haunted her ears, still

"We're very remorseful. All this while, we thought that Luna won't need us to worry about her, seeing how mature and capable she is.

"We want to make it up to her. Me, stealing your drafts this time, was just an attempt to make her happy.

"You previously asked me why I still do it, knowing the consequences. That's because I'm willing to risk it for her. If Alice wants the stars in the skies, we'd try our very best to give it to her, seeing how we disregarded her badly in the past..."

Luna looked up at the dark skies. Suddenly, she felt like crying.

Why did none of her parents or Joshua care for her or showed her any ounce of warmth when she was still Luna Gibson?

Why did they only start to adore her, willing to do everything for her when she became just Luna and Alice became Luna Gibson?

In the end, she merely lacked luck. Was she fated to never experience their tender love?

"Luna." Suddenly, a male voice rang in her ears.

Luna came to her senses and subconsciously looked in the direction in which the voice came from.

Lucas was standing next to the familiar black Maserati, smiling and waving at her.

In the car next to him, Joshua was sitting in the back seat with his head lowered and a cold expression. She did not know what he was looking at.

Luna hesitated for a while before walking toward the vehicle.

"I never thought to see you here."

Lucas smiled and looked at Luna before sneakily went in closer and said into her ear, "When I called you this afternoon, Mrs.

Lynch was next to me, so I

can't say much to you. Have you visited Mrs. Gibson in the hospital?"

Luna shook her head. "I came here straight away."

Lucas nodded. "That makes sense, too. Mrs. Gibson was just too agitated. The source of the problem is here."

He got closer to her once more, wanting to say something when the car door opened.

Joshua elegantly closed the documents that were on his lap and shot Luna a cold glance.

"Get in."

Lucas winked at Luna, then he turned around and headed to the driver's seat.

Luna sighed and opened the front passenger seat door.

Before she could even get in the front passenger seat, Joshua said coldly from the back seat, "Will I bite?"

Luna shuddered a little.

After a while, she laughed bitterly and shut the front passenger seat door. She obediently went around to the back seat, entered the car, and shut the door.

The car has become an enclosed space.

Even if she was not near to him, Luna could still feel the aloofness and coldness emitting from Joshua nearby.

In the end, Luna could not help but take a deep breath and asked, "Are you really planning to take Joseph to court?"

Joshua swept her a glance. "Why? Are you going to say that I'm heartless again?"

Luna pursed her lips and said nothing. Joshua gazed into the distance. His voice was low and distant. "I'm the president of the Group."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 492

"If I can't do it without bringing my personal feelings to work, how can I ask my employees not to play favorites?"

Luna bit her lip. She understood Joshua's insistence, but it was just...

Luna turned to look at him. "Mr. Lynch, if I said that I don't wish for Joseph Gibson to be in prison for too long, will you think I'm being unreasonable?"

Joshua raised his eyes and looked in front. His voice was flat as he remarked, "Joseph Gibson has two daughters. One of them was Aura, who almost killed you and the children a few times. The other is my wife, Alice, who always had a problem with you." He turned and glanced at Luna coldly, examining Luna's face. "All that, and you're extremely tolerant of Joseph and Natasha. You won't resist no matter how they scold you.

"If you didn't install hidden cameras before this incident, your future in the jewelry design industry would be completely destroyed."

Joshua squinted. His gaze was so sharp that he could penetrate through all her pretense, reaching for her deepest, darkest secret.

Luna looked away, not daring to meet his gaze. This man was still like before—dangerous and perceptive.

Her every single action, no matter how small, could not be hidden.

The atmosphere in the car was so quiet that it was rather

strange.

Joshua leaned back gracefully on the leather seat as he looked at Luna's side-profile.

"Give me a reason why you want to let Joseph Gibson go."

Luna stopped breathing.

A reason...

Would the fact that she was Joseph's biological daughter count as a reason? How about the fact that Joseph and Natasha have truly repented? Did that count as a reason?

As for why she wanted to let Joseph Gibson go, she had a million reasons, but she could not say a single one to Joshua.

After a long time, Luna sniffled as she peered at the dark scenery outside. "I think that parents can be forgiven even if they do something wrong because of the love they have for their children."

Luna turned to look at Joshua and smiled. "Perhaps it's because I've been Nellie and Neil's adoptive mother for six years, so I can understand what it feels like to be as parents. If Nellie grew up and

encountered such an incident, perhaps I'd do it, too. Is this reason enough for you?"

Joshua narrowed his eyes. He looked at her closely with his deep gaze.

After a long while, he smiled. "It's not enough to convince me, but it is one reason."

Joshua closed his eyes and leaned back on the leather seat rather exhaustedly. He raised his hands and rubbed the middle of his brows. "Only the people in the meeting today know about the plagiarism incident. After all, this incident didn't incur any economic loss. If I were to forbid the people today from talking about it, I could let my father-in-law go and pretend that nothing had happened.

However..."

Joshua's voice lowered. "Someone posted a video of the meeting you had with the design department today online. In one afternoon, it spread like wildfire."

Luna's body instantly stiffened.

She has been waiting to see Joseph at the police station for the entire afternoon. How could she have known...

When she came to her senses, Luna immediately took her phone and searched for the video.

Before she could find it, Joshua flatly said, "The person that took the video didn't post the full content of the meeting. Only the part where you presented your design."

Joshua opened his eyes and glanced at Luna. "If we don't

properly deal with this video, you'd most probably be accused of plagiarizing. You'll never be able to design jewelry, which you love, for the rest of your life after this.

"If you want to clear your name, you have to publish everything that Joseph did. He still has to go to prison."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 493

Luna closed her eyes.

She had reasons to suspect that Alice was probably the one that posted the video online.

Alice was deliberately attempting to put Luna in a dilemma.

On one hand was her career, which she has worked hard for many years and wanted to continue doing so for the rest of her life.

On the other hand were her biological parents, who raised her for the past 20 years.

Both were equally important to Luna.

Luna secretly clenched her fists tightly. She had been too naive.

She was so engrossed in her work for the past half a month that she almost forgot Alice, a ticking time bomb, was near her.

After a long while, the car stopped.

Joshua's voice rang in her ears. "Get down." Only then did Luna open her eyes.

She opened the car door and realized that Joshua had sent her back to Swan Lake Residences.

"Thank you," she thanked him and left.

"Luna." The moment she turned around, Joshua called after her gently.

She furrowed her brows and turned back subconsciously. "Is there anything I can help you with, Mr. Lynch?"

Joshua elegantly placed his hands on the leather seat. His gaze was calm. "Aren't you going to invite me up for a meal?"

Luna furrowed her brows.

Joshua might say that he wanted to head up for a meal, but once he was upstairs and alone with her, no one would be able to say what might happen.

Even if she was desperate to bear his child to cure Nigel, due to the complicated situation that day, she could not bring herself to be excited.

After a long while, Luna let out a long breath. "If the plagiarizing incident didn't happen today, I'm more than willing to invite you up for a meal to celebrate, Mr. Lynch, but now..."

Luna could not help but sneer. "Now that the Lynch Group's Director of Design is being under fire for plagiarism and the Lynch Group's stock prices have been plummeting, I don't think you'd want to celebrate either, Mr. Lynch."

Joshua raised his eyebrows and smiled. "I never knew that you paid attention to Lynch Group's stock prices."

Luna smiled. "It's only normal that I do this."

In truth, Luna never paid attention to Lynch Group on the stock market. She only happened to see the news of Lynch Group's stock prices dropping while searching for the news of her plagiarizing.

Joshua touched his chin. "As for the dropping of the stock prices, I'm not worried. After all..." Joshua

looked at her calmly. "You'll help me earn it back."

"Thank you for your trust in me, Mr. Lynch." Luna chuckled gently. "But, if I can't fix this problem

right in front of me and if I can't ever design anymore, I don't think I'll be able to earn it back for you."

Then, Luna turned and went upstairs.

Joshua sat in the car, looking at Luna's thin figure. His eyes darkened.

When she completely vanished within his sight. Lucas slowly turned his head around. "Sir, if this problem can't be settled, is it true that she won't be able to design in the future?"

Lucas still remembered that Luna had a hidden identity—Moon, the famous jewelry designer in Europa.

Her limited edition jewelry was worth more than a hundred million.

Would such a talented designer be disabled from designing for the rest of her life because of such a small matter?

Joshua leaned back in the back seat and closed his eyes.

Luna's talents and skills were outstanding.

In the incident where Joseph framed Luna, even his own daughter, Alice, agreed to take him to court and send him to prison to seek justice.

However, Luna's attitude toward this was obvious. She did not want Joseph to go to prison.

"I'll find another way."

Joshua took a deep breath and opened his eyes. He looked at Lucas. "I remember that you have a girlfriend?"

Lucas was stunned, but he immediately nodded. "Yes. We're getting married in three months."

Then, he seemed to have thought of something and turned around. "Sir, aren't we discussing Luna?" Why did he suddenly bring up his girlfriend?

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 494

Still at the back seat, Joshua's gaze darkened. "Don't you think that you've crossed the line with Luna?"

Lucas was stunned. Crossed the line? Had...he?

Seeing how dazed Lucas was, Joshua turned around and looked out of the window.

“Your excessive concerns with her. Also, just now at the police station, you were whispering closely into Luna’s ears.”

Lucas was stunned.

His slow brain spun quickly. Lucas finally knew the problem.

Was his boss...jealous?

Lucas cleared his throat and said, “Okay. I’ll pay more attention to this in the future.”

Joshua responded flatly and looked up at the apartment building.

The light in Luna’s apartment had been switched on.

“Let’s go.”

Luna walked out of the elevator and had just taken out her keys when she noticed light coming from under the door.

She subconsciously furrowed her brows.

Was someone in her house? Was it Anne? She did give her a set of spare keys when she just moved into the apartment, after all.

The video online was spread all over the place that morning.

Anne must have seen it, too. She most probably came to comfort her.

At that thought, Luna helplessly smiled. She opened the door, feeling slightly moved.

“Mommy! “

“Mommy! “

Once she opened the door, two small figures immediately pounced at her.

Neil and Nellie hugged each of her legs. They looked up at her with their adorable faces.

Nellie blinked her innocent huge eyes. “Mommy, you’re back so late! I almost fell asleep.”

Neil smiled and looked at Luna. “Mommy, Godmother and I made good food! We’ve been waiting for you for a long time! “

Luna was stunned at this sudden surprise.

When she came to her senses, she excitedly hoisted Nellie up into her arms and grabbed Neil’s hand. “ Why did you all come?”

“How could we not come after such an incident?” Anne and John.

One of them was busy in the kitchen, while the other was busy setting the table up. “John sent me the video after seeing it this afternoon. Once I saw it, I knew that someone was trying to hurt you. You’re so amazing, you don’t need to plagiarize other people’s work! “

Once she finished the last dish, Anne turned off the gas stove.

She looked at Luna helplessly as she took off the apron, standing by the kitchen entrance.

“Is it Alice Gibson again?”

Luna furrowed her brows. She secretly swept a glance at John, who was still busy.

Anne knew about her worries, so she immediately pulled Luna into the bedroom. Before she closed the door, she reminded John, "John, go ahead and eat with the kids first. I'll have a talk with Luna."

Once the door was closed, Luna sighed and plopped herself onto the bed, lying down exhaustedly. "This time, it was my dad."

Anne's eyes widened. "Your dad?"

Luna smiled bitterly as she looked up at the ceiling. "After so many years, my parents finally realized that they treated me badly back then. They want to make it up to me now, but now, in their eyes, Alice is their daughter."

Anne was so shocked that she could barely say anything. "So, they helped Alice to go up against you?"

Luna closed her eyes and helplessly nodded. Anne was at a complete loss for words.

After a long while of silence, Luna opened her eyes. "Why did you bring Neil and Nellie?"

If she remembered correctly, after Nellie and Neil returned to Blue Bay Villa, they were well protected by Adrian's men. She would not be able to see them usually, even if she wanted to.

Anne pursed her lips. "It's thanks to Joshua—he was the one who contacted me. He said that you must be in a terrible mood after encountering such a thing. He also had me take those two here to surprise you so you won't be so sad."

Then, Anne suddenly thought of something. "He said he went to pick you up. Why did he not come back with you?"

Luna paused a little. The scene where Joshua was asking her to invite him up a moment ago appeared on her mind.

Did that mean that Joshua wanted to follow her upstairs because Anne and the kids were there?

She still thought that he might want to do things with her at such a time...

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 495

Anne did not notice the changes in Luna's expressions. She went to pour herself a glass of water, remarking as she drank,

"Actually I feel that Joshua is very hard to read sometimes. After the video was posted online and it gained traction,

Lynch Group immediately sent out an announcement at first notice that the video is misleading.

"Not long after the notice, Joshua contacted me and told me about the incident. He said that you must be in a bad mood and told me to cheer you up."

Anne could not help but scoff, "If I didn't know that he was the

scumbag that hurt you so much, I would've thought that he's a good person."

Luna secretly clenched her fists.

After a while, she got up and rushed to the balcony.

The place where the Maserati once stopped was already empty.

Luna slapped her forehead in annoyance.

Joshua must have thought that she was nuts. He prepared a surprise for her, yet she refused to invite him up.

It was quite cold on the balcony.

In the cold night breeze, Luna took her phone out and dialed Joshua.

"Are you going to thank me?" came Joshua's first response the moment the call connected.

Luna was silent for a while before a feeble sigh escaped her lips.

"Why didn't you tell me? I thought that..."

"You thought that I was going to do something to you?" said Joshua teasingly. "It's rare of you to think of this after such a terrible encounter."

Joshua's comment made Luna's face burn as if she had been slapped.

She sniffled, not wanting to continue such an awkward topic with him. "We haven't had our meals yet. Do you want to come?"

The call was paused for a while. After a long while, Joshua laughed in a low voice. "I gave you a chance to invite me up just now, but you didn't cherish it.

I'm on the way to visit Natasha. Alice is waiting for me at the entrance of the hospital."

Luna pursed her lips. "Okay."

The second before she hung up, Luna took a deep breath. "Thank you."

No matter what, Joshua was willing to go against the wishes of his elderly, letting Neil and Nellie come to visit her. It was good enough.

"Once you feel better, things will always work out," muttered Joshua gently, so softly that Luna thought she misheard him.

She leaned into the phone. "What did you say?"

"Nothing," a cold reply came from the other end, followed up by the busy beep.

Luna furrowed her brows and hung up.

When she returned to the dining table, Neil and Nellie had already started eating one-third of their meal.

Seeing her return, the two of them smiled and looked at her.

"Mommy, come eat! Godmother's cooking tastes great!"

John and Anne, who were sitting next to them, smiled and looked at Luna. "Come, eat."

Luna sat on the chair and looked at the two adults and two kids. Her closest friends and the children that she loved the most were with her.

Perhaps she should not feel that unhappy.

At that thought, Luna took a deep breath, picked up her utensils, and took a huge bite.

Although Theo made a feast for her that afternoon, she barely had any of them.

This meal, at this moment, could be considered her first meal.

Neil and Nellie looked at each other, and they beamed brightly after seeing Luna eating seriously. After the meal, Luna wanted to clear the table, but Anne and John stopped her.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 496

Anne pushed her into the bedroom. "You should do nothing and think nothing. Just have a good sleep!"

Luna was helpless. She wanted to say that she could help with the dishes, but John quickly pulled Anne into his arms. "I want to be lovey-dovey with Anne, doing dishes together in your kitchen. Don't be our third wheel."

While Luna was still stunned, John immediately took Anne and left.

It was only until the two of them vanished from sight did Neil smilingly remark, "Mommy, stop looking."

Luna paused a little and subconsciously lowered her head. Neil and Nellie had already changed into their pajamas, and each hugged a small pillow as they stood by the door to the room. "We want to sleep together with you tonight, Mommy."

Nellie yawned. "We haven't slept together in such a long time! I missed it!"

Neil smiled a little. "Yes. You've been so busy that you don't chat with us anymore. It's nice that you can return the favor tonight!"

Luna's heartstrings were tugged as she heard the two of them cooed to her.

She bent down and gently pinched Neil's nose. "You cheeky kids."

She then carried Nellie and went to the bed.

The three of them squeezed themselves on a small bed and looked at the ceiling.

"Mommy, do you really not want Grandpa to go to prison?" came Neil's gentle voice once the lights were switched off.

Luna pursed her lips. She was silent for a long while before calmly sighing. "He's still my father, after all."

"Joshua is also our Daddy." Neil sighed. "Mommy, you always told us that we have to learn how to be more heartless because the scumbag has treated us very badly. Now that something happened to Grandpa, who's always treated you poorly, you've

become soft.”

Neil pursed his lips. “Mommy, you can’t have double standards.”

Luna paused for a while and laughed bitterly.

Yes.

Neil was right. She always had her three children listen to her, to draw a line with Joshua and keep him at a distance, but she could not follow her own words when it came to her parents causing her problems.

After a long while of silence, Luna exhaled. “This is the last time.”

“But, “ Nellie pursed her lips. “The last time when you helped Grandma search for Aura, you said that it was the last time already.”

Luna helplessly rubbed the middle of her brows. Her kids had a good memory.

She sighed. “That last time was about helping your Grandma.

Now, it’s your Grandpa. It’s true.”

It was the last time.

After this incident, if Joseph and Natasha still did not repent, she would no longer protect them anymore.

“Mommy, are you sure? ” Suddenly, a clear child’s voice rang from the necklace by the head of the bed.

Luna paused for a while before realizing that Nigel had been eavesdropping on their conversation.

Luna bit her lips and nodded seriously. “Mmh. This is the last time.”

“Okay, ” said Nigel stoically. “Have a good sleep. Everything will be resolved when you wake up tomorrow morning.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 497

That night, Luna slept exceptionally soundly.

Neil was on her left while Nellie was on her right. Nigel’s light breathing came from the necklace that hung by the head of the bed.

In a way, her three most important persons were next to her.

She hugged Neil and Nellie tightly, and all of a sudden, her problems no longer seemed like problems.

As long as her loved ones were next to her, everything could be resolved.

The next morning, Anne’s knocks on the door woke her up from her dreams.

“Luna, open up! Luna, wake up! Good news! “

Luna groggily opened her eyes while rubbing her aching head.

She got off the bed and opened the door.

“Be quiet. Neil and Nellie are still sleeping.”

Anne paused a little and looked a little apologetically into the room. The two kids on the bed were still sleeping soundly,

undisturbed by her pestering.

Luna closed the room door. She yawned and pulled Anne toward the sofa and sat down.

“What good news?” “This! “

Anne passed her the newspaper of that day.

The headline of that day was Mo Sam’s apology.

Luna’s eyes widened. She immediately snatched the newspaper and had a closer look at the article.

It was a letter of apology from Mo Sam to her.

That talented designer admitted that he liked Luna too much, and that was why he secretly befriended Luna online.

He said that because Luna took great care of him, her junior in the design industry, so as long as he had any questions, she would video call him even if she was working in her office.

However, while on the video call, Mo Sam unintentionally noticed Luna’s designs, so he decided to steal her designs and copy them. He even shamelessly posted them online before Luna could publish them.

It was only when the video was published the day before did Mo know that the incident had blown up badly. If it would affect Luna’s career, he was willing to stand up and tell the truth. He also sincerely apologized to Luna and the Lynch Group.

Looking at the article in the newspaper, Luna was so stunned that she went blank verbally.

She read the article seriously once more to make sure that she did not misread it.

How could this have happened...

She turned around and looked at Anne in a daze. “

This...”

Anne excitedly grabbed Luna’s hand. “This is good news, right? Amazing news!” Luna was excited, too.

She read the article once more. A huge boulder on her shoulders was lifted at last.

Since Mo admitted that he was the one that stole Luna’s design, the plagiarism incident did not exist anymore.

Also, Luna realized something.

Mo went to great lengths to write in detail about how he stole Luna’s drafts. Throughout the entire process, he said that he was the only one who did it.

That meant that Mo’s apology letter not only cleared Luna of plagiarism, but he also hid the fact that Joseph stole confidential information.

Luna put down the newspaper and clasped her hand together excitedly.

Who would be so skillful to be able to persuade Mo Sam from

across the ocean?

To be able to get a 17- year-old genius to admit that he stole other people's designs itself was challenging enough, let alone Mo Sam, who was a proud and arrogant young man.

After calming down, Anne asked gently, "Do you think it was Joshua?"

Luna shook her head. "I don't know."

"Mommy." At that moment, Neil yawned and came walking out of the bedroom.

Looking at Luna, he smiled and winked at her. "I've long told you to trust in Nigel's abilities."

Anne's eyes widened in disbelief. "Nigel did this?!" How could a six-year-old solve such a huge issue?

"It's nothing much, " At that moment, Nigel's proud voice came from the necklace in Neil's hands. "Mo has his weakness, too. As long as I can get it, it's not hard to get him to admit his mistakes."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 498

Anne's mouth gaped wide open.

Luna rubbed the middle of her brows. She sighed heavily. "I never would've thought that things would be resolved so easily." She thought she would need a day or two to come up with a plan. She never expected that everything would change overnight. Nigel pursed his lips. "I've told you to have a good sleep and when you wake up, everything will be solved. I wasn't lying, right?"

Luna chuckled. After a while, she exhaled. "I 'm just curious—how did you make Mo Sam listen to you? "

"Nothing much. " Nigel laughed gently. "I hacked into his computer and took away everything on his hard disk, including his diaries of wetting the bed when he was young and how he failed to pursue the girl that he has a crush on. Also...

"Also, evidence of other designers' drafts."

Luna paused for a while before slowly saying, "So, his identity as a talented designer..."

"Mmh," Nigel responded, "it's all fake. He's only a person that loves jewelry design a lot, but he only likes them. He doesn't have any talent for it. His previous designs were all bought from other designers."

Luna rubbed the middle of her brows.

She never would have expected this.

"However, " Nigel, on the other end of the line, was silent for a while before slowly saying, "When I threatened Mo last night, I only got him to admit that he stole your drafts, Mommy. I said nothing about clearing Grandpa's name for stealing the drafts.

“According to Mo’s character, he’s not the type of person that would actively help clear Grandpa’s name.”

Luna shuddered violently. “Are you trying to say...”

“I don’t think I was the only person that looked for Mo Sam last night. After I chatted with Mo, someone else must’ve used a different way to force Mo to bear all the crimes.”

Nigel said his deduction confidently, “I think that person must be Joshua Lynch.”

Luna gasped a little.

Joshua...

Why would he get Mo Sam to help Joseph Gibson out? Was it because of Alice, or because of her? She could not understand.

After hanging up the call with Nigel, Luna was feeling even more complicated.

After hesitating for a long while, she picked up her handphone and walked to the balcony, dialing Joshua’s number.

The phone call rang for a long time before it was picked up.

However, it was not Joshua that answered the call but Lucas.

“Luna.” Lucas sounded a little tired. “We’re in the airport now. The flight is about to take off.”

Luna furrowed her brows. “Where are you going?” “Not ‘where’.”

Lucas sighed. “After sending you

back to Swan Lake Residences last night, we went

straight to the airport and flew to where Mo Sam was. We spent the night searching for Mo, forcing him to take responsibility for all the crimes. Mr. Lynch didn’t sleep at all the entire night. He had just fallen asleep.”

Luna’s breath stopped.

She pursed her lips. “Thank you so much for your hard work.”

“Don’t mention it.” Lucas’ hand that held the phone trembled a little. “There is something I have to tell you, though. Last night, the person that was dealing with your hacker friend isn’t Mo, but Mr. Lynch himself.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 499

Luna’s hand that held her phone stiffened instantly. “Mr. Lynch, he...”

“He knows some hacking skills, too.”

On the other end of the line, Lucas scratched his head rather confusedly. “Technically, with his busy schedule, Mr. Lynch wouldn’t have the time to cultivate a hobby, but he’s a pretty ski11fu1 hacker. He said that he studied it many years ago when he was bored.”

Lucas then added, albeit emotionally, “Mr. Lynch truly is the smartest man I know. Hacking is such a challenging skill, yet he could learn it when he was bored! How amazing! “

Luna's hands shuddered a little.

If she remembered correctly, when she just married Joshua back then, she remembered she once told Joshua that she thought men who knew how to hack were very cool.

She even naively asked him whether he had any hacking skills.

However, Joshua swept her a cold glance.

"Hackers are only smarter programmers. Why don't you like programmers, then?"

From then onward, Luna no longer mentioned how she liked hackers to Joshua.

Giving birth to Nigel, she eventually found out that he had a deep interest in computer skills. The teacher that taught him said that Nigel was extremely talented in the field.

Luna initially thought that God took pity on her, seeing how tough the first half of her life was, so He gave her a son that possessed a skill that she liked.

Everything fell onto her the moment Lucas explained everything.

It turns out that Nigel's talent was inherited from Joshua.

It was not that Joshua did not have any hacking skills. On the contrary, a skill that he learned when he was bored was enough to compete with Nigel, someone who she had put a lot of effort into training.

However, back when she said that she liked hackers and asked him whether he knew how to hack, he dismissed her coldly.

If a man did not love a person, he would not be willing to showcase a skill before that person even if he already possessed a skill. Was that it?

"Luna? " Lucas could not help but call out after Luna after hearing her end of the line silent for a long time.

"I'm listening."

"The plane is about to take off." Lucas took a deep breath. "We'll reach Banyan City in about five hours, and we'll have to start investigating the video incident. The meeting yesterday was a confidential one. Someone actually dared to record it and post it online, so we have to find out who it was. Otherwise, the consequences would be terrible."

Luna furrowed her brows and nodded. "It's true." If someone could record it this time, there could be the next time as well.

Before she announced her designs to the public, it was considered confidential information within the Group.

"Get your assistant to come up with a list of people who attended the meeting yesterday. Also, take these five hours to think of who could be a suspect. "

Then, Lucas hung up the call.

Standing by the balcony, Luna gripped her phone and looked at

the heavy traffic in the city.

Actually, she long had a suspect. However, would Joshua deal with the person she suspected?

After a long moment of silence, she took a deep breath and called Nigel.

“I don’t think I’ve made any mistakes. “ When Luna said that the person last night was Joshua, Nigel’s voice was even more excited. “Turns out I was dealing with the scumbag last night. No wonder the firewall was so hard to crack. I thought that he found another skillful programmer.”

Then, Nigel said emotionally, “But, if it was really him last night, then he didn’t go all out on me.”

Nigel had dealt with Joshua before; his skills were definitely much better than his. When he hacked into Mo Sam’s computer the night before, and although there was some resistance, it was still manageable. Luna paused for a while.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 500

“Is his hacking skills...good?”

“It’s great. “ Nigel pursed his lips. “I might need a few more years of training to reach his level.”

Luna’s heart sunk deeply upon Nigel’s words.

She casually caught up with Nigel for a little while more before hanging up the call and returning to the living room.

Anne had made breakfast. She called Luna over to have some food, though with furrowed brows as she looked at her. “Mo Sam has admitted that he stole your designs, and this is good news. Why does it feel like you’re not in a good mood?”

Luna forced a smile. She lowered her head and seriously started eating.

Five hours later, at Lynch Group Tower.

It was the same conference room with the same people.

Everyone was called in for a meeting.

Sitting at the main seat, Joshua could not hide the tiredness and haggardness on his face.

Even so, he was equally dignified and arrogant- looking.

With a small smile, he tapped on the meeting table rhythmically with one hand. “I’m sure all of you have seen the news this morning. The plagiarizing incident doesn’t exist; Mo Sam was the only one who

stole the designs. It has nothing to do with Mr. Gibson.”

Upon his words, Courtney, at the corner, could not help but roll her eyes. She muttered lightly. “Why does it have nothing to do with him all of a sudden? Didn’t Director Luna capture it all?”

Luna turned her head, looked at Courtney, and smiled. She said in a calm voice, “Perhaps, Mr. Gibson only thought that my

designs were very pretty. He only took pictures of my designs to admire them, maybe? Although it crossed a line, accusing him of leaking confidential information is too heavy a punishment.” Courtney bit her lip. She wanted to say something but did not know how to retort.

Thus, she clenched her fists tightly. “If that’s the case, that means your designs were stolen while you had the video call with Mo Sam, and that was why your designs were leaked. That means you have to bear the responsibility, too. You also leaked confidential information! “

Luna shrugged. “I’m in the wrong, too.”

“As a punishment, Luna’s bonuses and commissions from this project will be canceled.”

Joshua then remarked calmly, still on the main seat, “I’m sure no one has anything to say about this, right?”

Luna was the first one to say, “Yes.” Courtney gritted her teeth harshly. She was speechless.

Alice, by the side, chuckled a little. “Ms. Luna, what a great sacrifice.” She then shot her a glare laced with vague mockery, however.

Luna knew that Alice was mocking her for sacrificing for Joseph. Alice knew better than anybody about the entire story.

Luna slightly squinted and coldly swept her a glance. “As for the plagiarizing incident, we’ll put it aside for now.”

In the main seat, the dignified Joshua calmly rubbed the middle of his brows. “Next, we have to deal with the video issue yesterday.”

Lucas took a set of documents and placed it in front of Joshua. Joshua coldly slammed the documents on the conference table. “According to our investigation, the IP address from which the video was posted came from Lynch Group’s design department. Whose computer is computer number fifty-two? “

The entire conference room was in silence for a few seconds. In the end, Shannon timidly stood up. “I remember that computer number fifty-two...”

She slowly looked at Alice. “Mrs. Lynch has been using it for the past half a month.”

Daily More New Chapters PDF Download

Here: <https://ebookscat.com/pursuing-my-ex-wife-isnt-easy?pdf-download/>

And More New Fantastic Stories Visit:

www.eBooksCat.Com Thankss

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 501

Everyone was instantly quiet upon hearing Shannon’s words.

They subconsciously look at Alice.

After a long while, everyone started discussing in hushed tones.

“Mrs. Lynch and Luna never had a good relationship...”

“But Mrs. Lynch won’t do such a thing that would ruin the Group’s reputation, right?”

“Who knows? Perhaps Mrs. Lynch knows that Mr. Lynch spoils her, he might not mind...”

The discussions went on.

As the person in question, Alice was surprisingly calm.

She calmly swept a glance at Shannon. Her eyes were filled with surprise. “Are you sure that computer fifty-two was the one that I used?”

Shannon furrowed her brows and nodded.

“I’m sure. I was the one who arranged that computer for you back then.”

Alice furrowed her brows. “Are you sure? How could it be...”

Alice looked at Shannon confusedly, then she looked at Joshua.

Her reactions turned from surprised to stunned, then into a rage.

“There must be a mistake! How could it possibly be sent from my computer?”

Then, she anxiously walked over to Joshua and grabbed his arm.

“Joshua, there must be some misunderstanding...”

Joshua furrowed his brows. He swept a cold glance at everybody there. “I also believe that Alice would not do such a thing.”

Courtney, by the side, also immediately nodded. “Someone must be trying to frame Mrs. Lynch. How despicable ! Not only did they record the meeting, they even used her computer to upload it! They are trying to ruin our company’s reputation and also drive a wedge between the president and his wife! “

Then, she raised her head and looked at Joshua. “ President Lynch, this person is too horrible. We have to find out this person and see who is the one behind it all! Since the video was uploaded yesterday, let us see who was the one who used Mrs. Lynch’s computer then! “

“I agree! “

Before Joshua could say anything, Alice, who was holding onto his arms, nodded fervently. “I also agree with this! We need to find out who it was and the person instructing them! “

The meeting room was once again in silence. Luna sat on the chair, she secretly clutched the documents in front of her.

Courtney and Alice had been getting closer to each other recently. Looking at them chiming in after each other, they were clearly up to something no good.

At that thought, she turned her head. She initially wanted to look at Joshua, but she suddenly realized that Arianna next to her was looking miserably pale.

Luna furrowed her brows and said softly, “Are you feeling

unwell?”

Arianna jumped at Luna’s voice. She directly tumbled the teacup over.

Clank!

The ceramic teacup shattered into pieces on the ground.

Tea water and tea leaves splashed all over the floor. Arianna frantically bent down and wanted to pick the teacup up.

Luna stopped her in time. “Let me do it.”

Luna got up, picked up the broom by the entrance, and swept the shattered teacup and tea leaves to the side.

When she went to throw them into the trash, Arianna followed behind her. When they were in a place where there was no one else, Luna whispered in a voice only she and Arianna could hear.

“What on earth is going on?”

Arianna’s face lost all of its colors.

She bit her lips. Her voice was extremely soft. “Yesterday afternoon... Mrs. Lynch told me that her computer had some problems. She could not send an email out, she got me to help her take a look. I went to take a look at her computer. I realized that it was not too much of a problem, so Mrs. Lynch got me to help her send the email. Then, she said that there were still some programs running on the computer, she wanted me to help watch out for her. Then, she left...”

Arianna’s eyes were reddened. She said in a low voice, “Director Luna, what should I do?”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 502

Luna felt like she saw black.

Sure enough.

Alice and Courtney joining forces meant that they were up to no good.

As for the recording, she never expected that Alice would have blamed it on her after all.

After all, she was waiting to see Joseph at the police station the entire afternoon the day before.

She never expected that Alice would target Arianna.

Arianna was the assistant that Nigel found for her on the internet due to her busy schedule previously.

Nigel said that Arianna was intelligent. He screened through all of the candidates thoroughly before selecting her.

Luna trusted her son the most, so she directly hired Arianna.

Therefore, Arianna’s hiring skipped through the vetting from Human Resources.

Everyone in the Lynch Group knew that Arianna was on Luna’s side.

However, at that moment...

Alice put the blame for the uploading of the video on Arianna. She even said to find out who was the main person behind it. "Am I going to get fired?" Arianna looked at Luna with teary eyes. Her eyes were extremely reddened. "

No, getting fired is just a small matter..." "Am I going to prison?" Luna sighed. The more Arianna cried the messier her thoughts were.

At that moment, Lucas came back with the surveillance footage from the surveillance room. Seeing the both of them by the entrance of the conference room, he could not help but call after them, "Are you both not going to come in? I brought the footage over. Once we see, we will immediately know who is the one that uploaded the video! "

Upon hearing that, Arianna's face was paler.

Luna sighed. She grabbed hold of Arianna's wrist and followed Lucas into the conference room.

One could not avoid troubles. Avoiding would not solve them.

"What took you so long?" Seeing Luna pulling Arianna back, Alice, who was sitting next to the main seat, smiled mockingly. "And here I thought that the both of you are not coming back! "

Then, Alice changed into a more comfortable position. "Director Luna was not here the entire afternoon yesterday. Why do I see a little bit of fear in your eyes?"

Courtney, by the side, immediately fanned the flames. "Could it be that Director Luna was the one that arranged someone to upload the video?"

Impossible. That meant that she was framing herself for plagiarism? Or perhaps..."

Courtney rolled her eyes. "Perhaps Director Luna knew that Mo Sam would publish an apology letter today, so she deliberately used Mrs. Lynch's computer to frame her for uploading the video so that she could drive a wedge in between Mr. Lynch and Mrs. Lynch?"

Seeing how Courtney's words were getting more and more out of line, Shannon furrowed her brows. In the end, she could not take it anymore. "Stop talking! We'll find out immediately who did it by looking at the footage ! It wouldn't hurt to talk less!"

Joshua, in the main seat, looked at Luna calmly. Then, he swept Lucas a glance. "Play the video."

Lucas nodded and projected the surveillance footage of the office from the afternoon the day before on the huge screen.

At around three in the afternoon, the person that uploaded the video was...

Sitting in front of Alice's computer was not Alice , but Luna's assistant, Arianna.

Alice smugly exchanged glances with Courtney.

Courtney immediately raised her voice. "It's Arianna? How could it be? Arianna was handpicked by Director Luna, skipping through the Human Resources department. Without Director Luna's orders, how could Arianna do such a thing?"

"Luna." Alice smiled calmly and interrupted Courtney with a sickly sweet voice, "Can you give everyone an explanation? Why was the person that uploaded the video of the meeting that misled everyone online, thinking you were the one that plagiarized other people's work, your personal assistant?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 503

The conference room was instantly in silence.

Everyone looked at Luna closely. They seemed to want to read her thoughts from her face.

"Luna."

Sitting on the main seat, Joshua swept her a glance indifferently.

His gaze was cold. "What is going on?"

When he picked her up from the police station the day before and when she saw the video on the internet, her expressions did not look like she was faking it.

However, at that moment, the person that uploaded the video was Luna's closest assistant.

Either she was extremely scheming and great in acting even duping him, or her assistant has been bribed by someone.

Joshua turned over and looked at the little girl next to Luna. Her face has lost all of its colors. She was sweating profusely and trembling violently.

If it were not for her hands gripping the sides of the tables tightly, he believed that she would have fallen to the ground already.

Joshua furrowed his brows.

How could this assistant of Luna, who was direct and wore her heart on her sleeves, be bribed by someone else to betray Luna?

Thus, Joshua turned to look at Luna once again.

Luna welcomed Joshua's gaze. Their eyes met.

Luna had clenched her fists tightly by her sides. She took a deep breath and enunciated every word with difficulty. "I don't know anything about this.

Arianna also did not upload any video."

Then, Luna turned her head. "Arianna, tell them what you told me outside just now! "

Arianna paused for a while before saying in a trembling voice, "I - It's... Mrs. Lynch. She said that she could not send her email out yesterday, that is why I went to help her..."

Upon her words, Alice, in the distance, raised her eyebrows. Her

voice was filled with detest. "What nonsense are you talking about? Since the company's internet has no issues, why would I not be able to send the email?"

Arianna glared at Alice with rage and teary eyes. "It was you! I'm just a lowly assistant, without your permission, how would I dare to touch your computer! You clearly told me that you could not send an email, so you got me to help you! "

Alice smiled. She gently leaned into Joshua's arms. Her eyes were filled with condescension and mockery. "What a cheap shot. Even if I can't send an email out, I would either find the IT department or get someone to fix it. Why would I find you? You're just Luna's assistant."

Seeing her arrogant attitude, Arianna was in utter despair.

She cried hysterically, "I didn't do it! I'm on Director Luna's side. I have always respected her. Why would I take such a misleading video to accuse her of plagiarism? Mrs. Lynch, stop trying to frame me! "

"Arianna. " Luna furrowed her brows. She grabbed her hand and shook her head at her. "Calm down. "

Then, She raised her eyes and looked at Joshua. "Mr. Lynch, we will find a way to investigate whether Arianna did it or not."

"Luna is right." Upon Luna's words, Alice could not help but laugh. She gracefully smiled. "Arianna is just a pawn being used by someone else. The person behind instructing her is the main culprit."

"Yes! "

Courtney immediately chimed in, "Arianna is young and innocent. She would easily be manipulated into doing something silly. What we truly have to do is to find out who was the one manipulating her! This person is horrible! They deliberately got Arianna to use Mrs. Lynch's computer to send the video out, trying to frame Mrs. Lynch for leaking confidential information! "

Upon Courtney's words, the other people in the conference room started discussing among themselves in hushed tones.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 504

Arianna was only close to Luna in the office.

That way, it was implied who the main person behind it was.

Luna smiled.

Although no one officially pointed out that it was her, their words implied it.

Therefore, she would rather immediately stand up and face it.

Thus, Luna took a deep breath and strode toward Joshua. "Since everyone thinks that I was the one who got Arianna to do it, fine."

Then, Luna turned to look at Shannon. "Go get the computer

number fifty-two, the one Mrs. Lynch was using, over.”

Shannon paused a little before pulling another male colleague along and went out.

Alice smiled gently and looked at Luna. “Ms. Luna, what are you...”

“Mrs. Lynch, I’m sure you don’t know this.” Luna smiled. “Mr. Lynch, next to you, is actually a brilliant hacker. I’m thinking that if Arianna was the one who uploaded the video, she must have logged into her social media account on your computer, if not, she could not even upload the video.

“Also, even if you get someone to write a program that automatically uploads the video beforehand, even if you’re not in front of the computer, you could still post the video. However, everything leaves a trail. Even if you completely delete the program, a skillful hacker would still be able to find traces of it in your computer.”

Upon her words, Alice’s face started to turn pale.

Courtney’s expressions by the side were quite ugly too.

After a short while, Shannon and the male colleague brought computer number 52 over.

Luna laughed a little and looked at Joshua. “Mr. Lynch, be my guest.”

Joshua remained seated in his seat, not moving an inch. He looked at Luna with his deep gaze. “How did you know about my hacking skills?”

Luna paused for a while. She subconsciously looked at Lucas, who was behind Joshua.

Lucas immediately shook his head at her, signaling her to not tell Joshua about their conversation.

Luna understood immediately. She chuckled gently and looked at Joshua. “Don’t you? Then, perhaps I have overestimated you, Mr. Lynch. Perhaps it wasn’t you that was equally good as my hacker friend.”

Joshua looked at her with his deep eyes.

Then, Luna yawned. She turned to look at Shannon. “Contact the IT department, get a better programmer. It would work too.”

Shannon hesitated for a while before immediately getting up and went to look for Luna.

Just when she was by the entrance, Joshua, who had remained on the main seat all this while, chuckled in a deep voice, “This thing ends here.”

He swept Arianna a glance. “As for you recording the video and uploading it using someone else’s computer and framing them. I’ll dock a three- months bonus as a punishment, seeing how this is your first time and how you are still young.”

Then, he rubbed the middle of his brows. "I'm tired. As for this matter, no one is allowed to bring this matter up anymore."

Arianna shuddered a little. She turned to look at Luna in a daze.

Luna narrowed her eyes.

His attitude was obvious. He already knew that Alice could do all these. The only reason he said that he did not know how to hack was to protect Alice.

He immediately convicted Arianna of crime, yet punished her with such a light punishment. It was also to protect Alice!

Alice thought of all ways to go up against her. Just because Alice did not succeed, this matter should be brushed off just like that? At that thought, Luna took a deep breath. She said seriously, "Mr. Lynch, Arianna already said that she did not take the video. She also did not frame anyone. As the president of the Lynch Group. You should be just and fair. You cannot blindly punish your staff just to protect others."

Then, she immediately took off her employee tag and slammed it on the conference table.

"If Mr. Lynch insists on not getting to the bottom of this and punishing my assistant for framing others, there is no point for me to continue staying here. I quit."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 505

Joshua furrowed his brows.

He lifted his head and looked at Luna coldly. "What do you mean?"

"Am I not clear enough?" Luna sneered, "I only want justice."

Joshua sneered, "Luna, I thought you knew what it meant to not overdo it."

"Not overdoing it?" Luna laughed out loud. She raised her eyes and looked at Joshua.

"Mr. Lynch, can you explain to me why I should not overdo it? Someone recorded our meeting and posted it online, accusing me of plagiarizing. When it almost cost me my career, did you get her to stop overdoing it?"

"When Mrs. Lynch got my most trusted assistant to use her computer, creating evidence accusing me of putting up an act all by myself, did you stop her from overdoing it?"

"Why do I have to know when to stop? Why when someone harms me, I don't even have the right to find out who was the one who did it?"

Then, Luna took a breath. "If you are such a biased person who only protects the people closest to you, why can't I choose to quit and leave Lynch Group?"

The entire conference room was in pin-drop silence upon her words.

Actually, from Joshua refusing to check Alice's computer, to him frantically convicting Arianna of crime, to him punishing her lightly, everyone has already guessed it.

Alice was Joshua's wife. Even if she did something that she should not do, Joshua had to protect her. No one could do anything about it.

Luna, on the other hand, refused to buy it.

The staff in the conference room looked at each other. Everyone was anticipating what was happening next and wanted to discuss it with each other, but they were afraid to make a single sound.

Alice sat there, her face miserably pale.

Previously, when she was in Sea City, she had Dennis Walter help her, so she was cleanly cleared of all responsibility when she went up against Luna.

However, this time...

She miscalculated. She never would have thought that Luna would take it so seriously and that she would even think of using a hacker to check her computer records.

Alice subconsciously looked at Joshua.

Joshua closed his eyes rather helplessly. He leaned back in his seat and sighed heavily.

In the end, he opened his eyes. "Lucas, turn on Alice's computer."

Lucas was slightly stunned. "Sir, you..." Joshua nodded. "I can check the records."

Alice's face has lost all of its colors. Courtney, who had been joining forces with Alice all this while, slowly cowered in fear, trying to minimize her presence.

Under Luna's cold gaze, Joshua placed his long fingers on the keyboard.

Lines of black and white codes kept flashing across the huge screen in the conference room.

In the end, Alice's computer records the day before have been recorded.

"The accounts that had logged into this computer were commonly used accounts. There were no new accounts."

According to the data shown from the computer, Lucas took a deep breath and read the results out loud.

"According to the frequency of use of these accounts, it is indeed Mrs. Lynch's account. The time when the video was uploaded yesterday, the account that logged into the video website belongs to... Mrs. Lynch."

The entire conference room was in an uproar upon his words.

What Lucas said directly confirmed that the video that was uploaded the day before was done by Alice.

Alice's expressions were extremely ugly. Her face was paler than the color of the wall behind her.

Lucas continued, "A program to automatically upload the video was also installed in Mrs. Lynch's computer. The time of usage was... yesterday afternoon. After being used once, the program self- destructed."

Upon Lucas' words, Joshua tiredly pushed the keyboard away.

"Alice, apologize."

What Luna said was right.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 506

Luna was the victim. She had the right to pursue this matter.

Alice bit her lips tightly. She turned to look at Joshua. "Joshua..."

Joshua did not even bother to look at her. "Just apologize. You crossed a line this time."

Alice gritted hard. Although she was unwilling to do it, she still got up.

Alice walked over to Luna and bowed at her. She said grudgingly, "Luna, I'm sorry. I should not have uploaded the video online and instigated this incident. I should not have deliberately framed Arianna for it too..."

Seeing Alice in front of her, the woman who had the exact same face that she used to have, Luna gritted her teeth.

Slap!

A crisp sound rang through the entire conference room.

Alice's face turned to the side due to the slap. Her face was burning with pain.

She turned her head back in disbelief and stared at Luna in shock. "How dare you slap me?"

"This slap is on behalf of your father, Joseph Gibson."

Luna took a deep breath. Her voice was filled with an irrepressible rage. "He is just a normal old man. Without your instructions, would he be interested in jewelry design? Would he sneak into my office to take photos? If Mo did not send out a statement today, do you know that he will go to prison? I'm hitting you for being a terrible daughter! "

Alice gritted her teeth hard. She truly wanted to tear Luna's face off!

Joseph Gibson, her father?

Who the hell was he? If not for the husband and wife duo to still have some value that Alice could take advantage of, she would not have cared for them at all!

At that moment, Luna dared to slap her because of them!

Alice bit her lips hard. She suppressed the raging resentment in her heart.

She knew that she could not confront Luna face -to- face at that

moment. Joshua and her other colleagues were all there. She could not express any signs of seething hatred she had toward Luna.

She took a deep breath and clutched her burning cheek.

“You were right to slap me. I would slap myself too. Why can’t I control my brainless father? I knew that they were brainless. Why did I still get them to send me food to the office?”

Then, she narrowed her eyes and looked at Luna.

“Ms. Luna, don’t worry. From today onward, I won’t let them send food to me in the office anymore. I will send them back to Sea City. Let them spend the rest of their lives there! “

Luna furrowed her brows. She could hear the threats in Alice’s words. She raised her head and looked at Alice one more time. Actually, all this while, she felt that Alice should be the sister that was swapped by Joseph.

It was only...

“That’s enough.” Joshua closed his eyes exhaustedly, sitting on the main seat.

“Alice has apologized. You have also slapped her in return already.”

Then, he picked up Luna’s employee tag and threw it back to Luna. “Don’t you dare say such things as resigning in the future.”

Luna picked up her employee tag.

“There is something else Mrs. Lynch has not apologized for yet.”

Luna smiled.

“How would Mrs. Lynch dare to upload a video of the design department’s internal meeting? Everything we said in the meeting is confidential. Mrs. Lynch is your wife, how dare she record the video?”

Alice sneered, “Luna, don’t think that just because I made a mistake, you can blame everything on me. I really did not take the video.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 507

“If it was not you, who else?”

Luna did not want to listen to Alice find any more excuses.

She harrumphed coldly, “If it was not you, did the video appear out of thin air?”

Alice slightly squinted her eyes. She turned her head and swept a glance at Courtney, who had curled up into a ball, not daring to let out a single breath.

When their gaze met, Alice smiled meaningfully at her.

The next second, Alice pointed her long finger at Courtney. “She was the one that gave me the video.”

“I did not! “ Upon Alice’s words, Courtney, who had been curling

up into a ball immediately jumped up in anger. "I didn't do it! It was not me! I did not take the video, I..."

Joshua lightly furrowed his brows. He turned to look at Luna. "Do you still remember the seating in the meeting yesterday?"

Luna nodded. She might not be good at other things, but her memory was exceptional. She could still remember things clearly from six years ago.

Let alone the meeting was only just a day before.

Joshua, sitting in the main seat, nodded. "Where did Alice sit yesterday? Where did Courtney sit?"

Luna pointed them out. Upon her words, there were cold sweats on Courtney's forehead.

At that moment, she finally understood why Alice, who usually sat next to her, would choose to sit opposite of her at the meeting the day before.

The explanation Alice gave the day before was to avoid complications. She was afraid that Luna would notice that the two of them were scheming together.

However, at that moment, when Joshua got Luna to point out where they sat, she finally came to a realization.

Alice has never truly treated her as a friend!

Alice chose to sit separately from her, not because she was afraid of sitting together, but she would not be able to explain the angle of the video!

"Lucas."

Joshua swept a glance at Courtney's miserably pale face. "Go get someone to sit in the seats that Luna pointed out just now. Take a video."

Lucas understood what Joshua meant. He took his phone out and called Zach and Yuri.

Zach and Yuri were sitting on each side where Alice and Courtney sat the day before. According to Lucas's instructions, they took a video in Luna's direction.

Only the video from Zach's angle was exactly the same as the video uploaded the day before.

Zach was sitting where Courtney was sitting the day before.

The truth has been uncovered.

Alice pursed her lips. She lifted her head and looked at Joshua aggrievedly. "Joshua, I'm not lying, right? I did not take the video. I would not do something that would harm the company. It was all Courtney. She was the one that gave me the video and asked me to upload it onto the internet.

"She said that Luna has offended her before, it just so happens that I have a thing against Luna also. I hope to use this incident to let Luna be accused of plagiarizing, so she won't be so

arrogant in the future.”

Joshua squinted his eyes. He looked at her teary face. “So you listened to her?”

Alice shook her head furiously. “I did not, but...” Alice sniffled, “Courtney was the one that sent me the email. The program was in the email. She said that it was a program to help me download movies. I don’t know anything, so I installed it. When I got Arianna to sit in front of my computer, that was Courtney’s idea too. She said to take advantage of the fact that Luna was not in the office and bully her assistant. I thought that bullying an assistant was nothing much, so...”

Then, she looked at Arianna apologetically. “So sorry. I only wanted to bully you by getting you to look at my computer. I never would have thought that...”

Alice cleared herself completely of any responsibility.

The only thing she did wrong was listen to Courtney and bullied Arianna.

“You’re lying!”

At that moment, Courtney finally understood that being a so-called friend of Alice was just another person that she could take advantage of!

It was Alice who urged her to take the video. It was also Alice who found a friend of hers who knew coding to create a program that automatically uploads the video.

At that moment, Alice has blamed it all on her, taking none of the responsibility! At that thought, Courtney was furious. “Alice! Think of your guilty conscience! You were the one that...” Alice squinted her eyes. She walked over to Courtney.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 508

Slap!

Alice slapped with all her might, causing Courtney to directly slump on the table.

When she fell onto the table, she knocked over the teacups on the conference table.

Clank!

Tea splashed everywhere and onto Courtney’s pants. She looked extremely wretched.

Alice glared at her. Her eyes were filled with resentment and hatred. “You are not worthy of asking me whether I have a conscience or not! All this while, I have treated you as my friend, yet you kept doing harmful things to the Lynch Group!

“I have already taken on the blame for hurting Arianna and uploading the video, yet you still want me to take on the blame for taking the video? Do you have a conscience or not?”

Courtney clenched her fists tightly upon Alice’s words. She bit her

lips, raised her head, and looked at Joshua.

“Mr. Lynch, no! This is not how it is! Granny Lynch got me this job! I will never do anything that hurts the Lynch Group! “

Joshua smiled. “So what’s with the video?”

Courtney gritted her teeth. “I was the one who took the video, but it was Alice who got me to take it!”

“Just because you said it, does that mean I truly did it?” Alice said overbearingly, “You have no proof!

Courtney, show us proof! “ Courtney was stunned.

Proof. She had no proof.

All this time, Alice took the initiative to become friends with her. Courtney thought that with the help of her good friend, Alice, she could climb up the social ladder into the upper class.

Although there was no hope in marrying Joshua anymore, the Lynch family was a powerful family. As a good friend of Granny Lynch, marrying into another wealthy family was not bad either. That was why she treated Alice as her last resort, so she would not try to get evidence for every matter.

“You can’t prove it, can’t you?” Alice sneered. She took a recording device out of her pocket.

“You don’t have any proof, but I do.” Then, Alice pressed the play button.

Courtney’s voice rang through the entire quiet conference room from the recording device.

“Alice, this video can take Luna down! Upload it to the internet quickly! “

“It won’t be too good to upload it now, right? Let’s forget about it.”

“How could we forget about it? This is a good opportunity to take Luna down! I’m happy just thinking about how Luna can’t be a jewelry designer anymore in the future because of plagiarism! See how arrogant she could be! “

When the recording finished playing back, Courtney’s legs had turned into jelly and she had slumped onto the ground.

She did indeed say that the day before. When she was talking to Alice the day before, she was still confused as to why Alice was being so timid.

She never would have thought that Alice had already planned a way out for herself.

Looking at Courtney, Luna closed her eyes rather helplessly.

Others might not understand Courtney, but she understood her.

How could Courtney trick Alice? Courtney was just someone who naively fantasized about being Joshua’s wife after being his secretary. How could she fool Alice?

If Courtney was really the one who tricked Alice, she should be the one taking the recording out and not Alice.

However, even if Luna knew that Courtney was just a scapegoat, she had no other evidence to prove that Alice was the one who was skilled in scheming.

“Shannon, Shannon! “ When Courtney had nothing else she could do, she climbed down from the table. She frantically crawled to Shannon and tugged on the sleeve of her pants.

“Help me say something! I’m not this type of person! “

Shannon furrowed her brows, although she was unwilling, Courtney was still her junior after all.

She lifted her head and looked at Luna. “Director Luna, a-are you willing to be more lenient toward her?”

Upon Courtney’s words, Alice smiled. “Ms. Luna would never let her go. Didn’t everyone forget how Ms. Luna threatened with her resignation just now? She must get the main culprit punished.”

Then, Alice swept Luna a glance. “Ms. Luna, am I right?”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 509

Luna clenched both her fists tightly by her sides.

Alice was deliberately trying to provoke. She knew that Luna knew that Courtney was just a scapegoat. That was why she could so brazenly provoke.

After being silent for a long time, Luna raised her head. She smiled at Joshua. “I’ll let Mr. Lynch handle this.”

Then, she swept a glance at Courtney, who was slumped on the ground.

“One has to pay the price for their own foolishness. Whether it was the past or now, you and I don’t have much of an acquaintance. I don’t need to show you mercy. You are to blame for your own actions.”

Luna picked up her employee tag and looked at Joshua, who had no emotions on his face. “Since Mr. Lynch has helped me investigate this, I won’t resign. I will keep my promise and see this project to the end.”

Then, she was about to leave.

“Joshua.” Just when Luna’s hand was on the door handle, she heard Alice say gently, “The workplace is too sinister. I don’t want to work anymore. Let me go home, please? I want to take good care of Neil and Nellie...”

Luna’s hand which was grabbing the doorknob trembled a little. She knew that Alice did that on purpose. Neil and Nellie were her soft spot.

Luna took a deep breath. In the end, she still opened the door and left the conference room.

Joshua’s low voice rang out from behind her. Luna did not hear

clearly what he said to Alice.

Her mind was buzzing.

On the surface, it seemed like she had won the fight with Alice. In actual fact, not only did Alice not receive any punishment, but she even arrogantly used Neil and Nellie to threaten her.

Coming out from Lynch Group, Luna directly hailed a taxi and went straight to the hospital.

Natasha has been in the hospital for almost two days, Luna still has not visited her yet.

Although her mother has done so many terrible things and even loathed her at that moment, she was still the one that gave her life after all. She was her mother that brought her up for twenty years.

Luna bought some fruits by the entrance of the hospital. She carried the fruits into the lobby of the hospital and immediately noticed Anne standing by the counter.

“Can you help me check which room is Ms. Natasha in? She was the one that passed out and got hospitalized yesterday. I ‘m her daughter’s friend. I ‘m here to visit her! “

The nurse looked at her confusedly. “Why does her daughter not come herself? She has been in the hospital for almost a day and a half already. She kept hoping her daughter would come to see her, but she

has not appeared since, yet her friend came instead?” Anne laughed, “She’s too busy.”

Nurse grumbled a little more before telling Anne the room number.

“Thank you! “ Once she got the room number, Anne smiled and turned around. She wanted to head to the elevator when she immediately noticed Luna by the entrance.

Anne ran over in surprise. “Why did you come?”

Luna looked at the exact same fruit basket Anna had.

“You...”

“I thought you were too busy, so I came over on your behalf.”

She said while walking to the elevator with Luna. “I never thought that your mother has been hospitalized for almost two days, Alice has never visited her once.”

Then, she sighed, “Do you really think that Alice is your younger sister? If she is truly your biological younger sister, she’s quite heartless, right?”

Luna closed her eyes. “I ‘m not sure about it now.”

Previously, she felt that Alice looked almost exactly like her back then. If it was not human-engineered, genetics from the same set of parents would only be the possibility.

However, at that moment...

She truly did not want to admit that Alice was her younger sister. Anna sighed. She caught up with Luna about the incident that morning when the elevator reached Natasha's floor.

They located Natasha's room according to the room number the nurse gave her.

Unfortunately, Natasha was taking a nap.

Seeing that someone was visiting Natasha, the nurse smiled, accepted the fruit baskets, and closed the door. The nurse said to Anne and Luna in a suppressed tone.

"She is fine. Don't worry."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 510

"She didn't sleep well last night. After seeing the news this morning, she felt much better. She's catching up on sleep now."

Luna glanced a look at Natasha through the crack of the door.

Natasha had a head of white hair. She was sleeping peacefully.

Luna sighed. She gave the nurse some money as a token of appreciation before leaving the hospital with Anne.

However, Luna did not expect that once she exited the elevator with Anne, they bumped into Alice, who was coming to visit Natasha.

The three of them bumped into each other at the entrance. The moment Anne saw Alice, she could not help but clench her fists.

Luna stopped her in time. "Natasha is asleep." She lowered her head to look at the time and furrowed her brows.

"Care to join me for a cup of coffee?"

Alice squinted her eyes and sneered, "Aren't you afraid that I might poison you?"

"As long as you're not afraid I might do it first." Alice sneered, "Let's go then."

Then, Alice went first and exited the hospital.

Behind her, Anne frowned hard and said in a suppressed tone,

"Why do you want to get coffee with her? How could you still drink after looking at that face?"

"Why can't I?" Luna chuckled, "Don't forget, I have used that face for twenty over years too."

Anne paused for a while before pursing her lips. She said nothing.

Soon, the three of them were at the corner of a cafe. The server brought them their coffee.

Alice accepted her cup of coffee and stirred it gently with a spoon.

"Ms. Luna, why are you buying me coffee? Are you trying to share your feelings of failure in going up against me, or are you trying to express your dissatisfaction with me?"

Luna squinted her eyes. "As expected, you were the one that tricked Courtney."

"Who asked her to be so stupid," Alice said nonchalantly, "she

became friends with me only so that she could climb the social ladder, wanting to get into the upper class of Banyan City. She befriended me with a purpose. If I don't do the same, isn't it unfair?"

Then, Alice picked the cup of coffee and took a sip. "Why? You slapped me in the office saying that it was on behalf of Joseph and Natasha, now are you trying to seek justice for Courtney?"

Looking at her arrogant expression, Luna calmly smiled. "I've said it, Courtney deserved the consequences of her actions."

Luna smiled. "Likewise, Joseph and Natasha deserved it too." She raised her eyebrows. "Do you really think that slap in the office was because of Joseph and Natasha?"

Alice's face suddenly turned pale. "So what was it because of?" Luna gracefully took a sip of coffee. "It's only because I wanted to slap you."

Alice's eyes widened. "You! "

"What? You could slap me without any rhyme or reason when I was in Sea City. I could slap you openly on behalf of your parents this time, why should I not take the chance?"

Alice gritted her teeth. Slam!

She violently slammed the cup of coffee on the table. "Luna, don't get too cocky! "

"It's you who are being too much of a bully, Mrs. Lynch. If it were not for Mo Sam's sudden statement, you would be the cocky one now."

Luna crossed her arms around her chest.

"Of course, I've invited you for coffee not only to mock you, Mrs. Lynch." Luna took a deep breath and looked at Alice. "I'm not sure if you know that Aura is not my biological younger sister. I still have a biological younger sister somewhere out there."

Alice raised her eyebrows. "So?"

Luna smiled. "You look exactly like me back then."

After being silent for a while, Alice sneered, "Luna, don't tell me you're suspecting that I'm your biological sister? How funny. You just slapped me and mocked me. Now, you're trying to reconcile with me? If I was your biological younger sister, would you be lovey-dovey with me, and let me have your husband and children?"

Luna snickered, "You're overthinking this. All animals have respect for their parents." Luna looked at Alice, her gaze suddenly turned cold. "I'm asking you these only to make sure whether you are just malicious or you're not even an animal."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 511

Bang!

Alice angrily slammed the table. She pointed at Luna's nose.

“Don’t think that you’ve won just because I couldn’t do anything to you this time! Don’t you forget that I am still Joshua’s wife! “ Luna leaned back with her arms crossed around her chest. “Mrs. Lynch, you won’t be able to achieve big things with such an attitude. All I did was just say a few harsh words. It’s nothing compared to you trying to ruin my career. I have not even paid you back what you did to me, yet you are already this agitated?” Alice glared at her angrily. She was so furious she was trembling. In the end, Alice harrumphed coldly, “Thank goodness I’m not your younger sister, I would be disgusted to have the same blood running in my veins! “

Luna smiled. “Likewise.”

Alice gritted her teeth hard. She wanted to say something when someone recognized her from far away.

“That hysterical woman is... Mrs. Lynch, right?”

“It looks like it. She is Joshua Lynch’s wife. Her photo has always been posted to use as a search notice.”

“How could she be so angry? She has no grace at all There was a lot of chatter in the cafe. Alice’s expressions instantly turned ugly.

In the end, she glared at Luna fiercely, then left in a disgraceful manner.

Seeing her leaving, Luna slightly squinted her eyes.

“Pfft! “ Looking at Alice’s back, Anne could not help but laugh out loud. “The glamorous Mrs. Lynch left with her tail between her legs. Here I thought how great she was.”

Luna picked up the cup of coffee and took a sip. “

How is it?”

“She is right. She is most likely not your sister.”

Anne took a deep breath and turned serious. “From my many years of cosmetic surgery experience, her face should be human engineered.”

Luna furrowed her brows. “Are you sure?”

She has always wanted to know whether Alice was her biological sister or if someone else had surgery to look like her.

It was just nice that Anne was with her that day, that was why she took the initiative to ask Alice out for coffee.

“I’m quite sure of it.”

Anne nodded. “Previously, I have only seen her from afar. I have never had the chance to observe her so closely before. Thanks to you, I can study the legendary Mrs. Lynch closely. Her face has definitely been through cosmetic surgery and it is a huge area.”

Then, Anne put the cup down and took out pen and paper from her bag. She started drawing for Luna.

“She should be from a wealthy family. Her surgery was done

perfectly, a non-professional would not be able to notice it, “
Anne said while drawing on the paper.

After a long while, Anne passed the completed drawing to Luna.
“These are the places I could observe where she had gone under
the knife. Just from what I saw, there were more than ten places.
There should be many more places which she has done that I did
not notice on her face.”

In the end, Anne concluded, “Basically, these surgeries could
completely change a person’s face into another person. According
to the way that she has recovered, I think that she has at least
started the surgery four or five years ago.”

Anne shuddered a little. “This woman tried to become you ever
since five to six years ago. How terrifying.”

Luna held onto the paper that Anne passed her tightly. Although
she has long thought of this possibility, it was still shocking to
hear it coming from Anne.

Alice already had the idea to impersonate her to be Joshua’s
woman ever since five to six years ago.

It was also no wonder that once she entered the Lynch family,
she was rather caught off guard at the existence of Nellie and
Neil.

After all, four to five years ago, everyone knew that Luna Gibson
had died, yet few knew that she was pregnant.

”Luna.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 512

Seeing her staring at that piece of paper in a daze, Anne pursed
her lips. “You had an accident six years ago, right? This woman
must have started planning her cosmetic surgery not long after
you had the accident.

“ . All this just to be with a man. She completely forgo her own
identity and changed into another person. This kind of obsession
is also quite scary.”

Then, Anne looked at Luna. “When you were with Joshua, was
there ever such a paranoid woman?”

Luna paused for a while. A name flashed across her mind.

Hailey Walter.

Back then, when Luna just got married to Joshua, Hailey had
sworn never to marry her entire life.

After their marriage, Hailey has even tried to get her killed.

On top of that, when they were in Sea City most recently...

The dead Hailey Walter was most likely an impostor...

At that thought, Luna immediately took her phone out. She
flipped through her phone for a very long time before finding the
photo that Anne sent her previously.

It was Hailey Walter who secretly came to Banyan City to

undergo cosmetic surgery three years ago.

“Have a look at this.” Luna placed the photo in front of Anne.

“Could this woman, three years ago, turn into Alice three years later?”

“It’s very likely! “ Anne slapped her thighs. “No wonder I felt that Hailey in this photo looks so familiar! “

Luna exhaled.

If Alice was Hailey Walter, everything could be explained, why would Hailey Walter obey Alice so much in Sea City, why Old Mr. Walter and the entire Walter family would target her, and why once Alice returned to Banyan City, she would manically go up against her, even wanting to send Joseph to prison.

Perhaps, she was angry because Dennis Walter went to prison, that was why she wanted Joseph to go to prison too.

At that thought, Luna raised her eyes and looked at Anne. “Could you be sure of this?”

Anne furrowed her brows. “No. Although it is completely possible that the person in the photo could become Alice now, there are many overlapping places with the places that went through surgery.

However, just basing it on a photo and my observations, I can only speculate, I cannot be extremely sure of it.”

Then, she returned the photo to Luna. “If Alice is truly Hailey Walter, then you really have to be careful.”

Luna closed her eyes and nodded.

Luna and Anne spent the entire afternoon in the cafe, analyzing the similarities between Alice and Hailey.

The more they analyzed, the more panicked Luna became.

Previously, she had always thought that she had a conflict with Alice to the point where it was irreconcilable.

As long as she got pregnant with Joshua’s child, she could secretly take the child and run away.

No matter what happened to Joshua and Alice in the end has nothing to do with her.

However, if Alice turned out to be Hailey Walter...

Alice might take out all the anger of the fall of the Walter family on her and her children.

Luna did not mind if it was her alone, but what about Neil and Nellie? No matter how smart they were, they were only two six-year-old children.

Moreover, Alice was their mother on the surface.

If Alice stopped working in Lynch Group, how was Luna going to protect them?

Just when Luna’s thoughts were in a mess, Joshua called her.

“Previously, I had an agreement with Alice. Since you recently

had things happen to you, I let Neil and Nellie stay with you for a few days. Now that the things have been resolved, tonight is their last night. Tomorrow onward, the children will return to Blue Bay Villa.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 513

Luna gasped.

She gripped her phone. “I thought we said that they have a few more days with me?”

Joshua, on the other end of the line, was silent for a while. “My father said that he missed the children. “

Luna’s hand that was holding onto the phone shuddered a little. When they were in Sea City, for a long time, Neil and Nellie had been staying in her apartment at Swan Lake Residences.

Adrian, their grandfather, has never even visited Neil and Nellie once for the entire week.

At that moment, Neil and Nellie were only there for a day, yet Adrian had started missing them?

Joshua might believe this reason, but Luna did not buy it.

The scene where Alice left angrily inexplicably appeared on her mind once more.

Luna closed her eyes.

She was afraid that it was not Adrian that missed the children, but it was Alice that wanted to seek revenge on her using the kids.

Luna blamed herself. She should have restrained herself a moment ago. However, at the thought of all the things Alice had done...

Luna had been constantly holding back, yet Alice kept pushing her luck. She almost ruined Luna’s career and Joseph’s life altogether.

After hanging up the call, Luna leaned back on the chair rather helplessly. She let out a long sigh.

“What happened? “ Seeing how dejected she looked, Anne asked with furrowed brows.

Luna sighed and told Anne what Joshua said to her.

“Bloody hell! “ Anne immediately slammed the table. “Alice is sure quick on her feet to seek revenge! This only happened and she is already causing you trouble! “

Luna shrugged. “It’s one thing causing me trouble...” It was Neil and Nellie. They were her soft spot.

At that moment, they could only be controlled by Alice and Joshua as they pleased.

That night, Luna made a huge feast for her two children.

“Remember, once you return to Blue Bay Villa tomorrow, get Joshua to make you a special bracelet so that he can track the

both of you at any moment.”

Neil was eating when he pursed his lips. “That means we can’t secretly come to look for you anymore.”

Nellie also sighed, “Yes, Mommy. I don’t want Daddy to know what we are doing at every moment! “

Luna scooped some food for her children while sighing, “This is only for your own good. Alice’s plan did not work this time, she would surely find another way to take her anger out on.”

At that moment, other than getting Joshua to track them, she had no other ideas on ways to protect them.

If she went overboard, Joshua might start to suspect their relationship.

If she were too slack on this, Alice might take advantage of it. Only if there was some way so that Neil and Nellie could leave Blue Bay Villa, that would be great.

“I have a solution.”

After dinner, when Luna was doing dishes, the necklace on her neck was secretly switched on. Nigel’s childish, yet serious tone came from the necklace. “Mommy, I’ve said it previously that I will help you.”

Then, Nigel took a deep breath and said in an extremely calm voice. He announced a piece of good news that made Luna leap with joy.

“There’s a summer camp in Europa for talented children all around the world. They recruit children who are talented in all areas. I previously applied for Nellie on her behalf. Her application has been reviewed and approved. Nellie can go for the training. At the same time, she can bring someone to accompany her.”

Luna was stunned for a while, then she almost jumped up in excitement. “Are you saying that Neil and Nellie can go to the summer camp together?”

“Yes.”

Compared to Luna’s excitement, Nigel’s voice was much calmer. “Every parent would not be able to resist enrolling their children in summer camp.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 514

“Whether it be Alice or Adrian, they have no reason to stop Nellie and Neil from receiving such exceptional training and education.”

Luna bit her lips. She took her phone and looked through the summer camp details.

It was indeed an official summer camp. The training that they would receive is specific too.

Luna was so excited tears almost fell.

Neil and Nellie would always be threatened by Alice due to their identities. This has always been on her mind.

At that moment, if Joshua were to agree to let the kids go to summer camp, Alice has nothing else to threaten her with!

At that thought, Luna bit her lips. "Nigel, thank you."

"Mommy, " Nigel sighed and said, "I am your son. Neil and Nellie are my younger siblings. Whether I am coming from the perspective of a son or a brother, I would hope that you would be able to worry less and they would be slightly safer."

Luna took a deep breath. She wanted to say something, but could not find her words.

Sometimes, Nigel was so mature and understanding it was heartbreaking.

Still, God was extremely unfair. The most understanding child has to suffer the most difficult hardships.

"Nigel."

Luna tightly clutched the necklace. "I will cure your sickness."

Nigel, on the other end of the line, was silent for a very long time before he chuckled, "Mommy, I believe in you."

Luna and Nigel chatted for a little while longer before hanging up the call reluctantly.

Returning to the bedroom, Luna seriously explained Nigel's plan to the two of them.

"Thank goodness for Nigel's plan."

Neil stretched lazily. "I wonder whether the summer camp has pretty little girls."

Nellie pouted in dissatisfaction and rolled her eyes at him. Then, she reached out and hugged Luna's arm. " Mommy, I can go, but I will miss you."

Luna felt slightly touched.

She raised her hand and pinched Nellie's little nose. " My little blankie, I '11 promise you that once I finish doing everything here, I will get all of you back to me immediately, alright?"

Nellie was silent for a while before seriously nodding. In the end, she went in closer to Luna and pecked her gently on the cheek.

"Mommy, no matter what, you have to remember that I love you!"

"

Neil tried to rub away the goosebumps on his shoulders. "Me too."

Luna smiled and hugged the two of them in her arms.

Not long after, the sound of two even breathing reached her ears.

Luna looked at the moonlight outside the window. She sighed a little.

According to Nigel's arrangement, Nellie and Neil would leave for

the summer camp in two days.

She had to persuade Joshua in two days' time. She hoped that everything would go smoothly.

The next morning, Luna just woke up and was about to make breakfast for Neil and Nellie when there were knocks coming from her door.

She opened the door and saw Joshua by the entrance, with breakfast.

He looked at Luna in an apron. "Can I come in?" Luna paused for a while. She moved aside so Joshua could enter.

"Mr. Lynch, you didn't have to come so early."

Luna gracefully took off the apron and sat down on the sofa opposite of Joshua.

"They are not awake yet." "I know." Joshua looked at her calmly.

He smiled. "I came here looking for you."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 515

Luna was a little surprised.

"You came here looking for me?"

"Yes."

Joshua lifted his hands and opened the bag of food. He passed Luna one set of breakfast.

"I want to apologize to you." Luna was stunned.

Joshua Lynch was apologizing to her? "About yesterday's incident."

Joshua's gaze darkened. "There might be a problem in how I handled it yesterday, but Alice is still my wife, after all. I don't want to embarrass her too much."

Luna's hand that was opening the set of breakfast paused a little. She retracted her hands, lifted her head, and looked at Joshua's cold, handsome face.

"You're apologizing on this matter?" Joshua nodded.

Luna smiled and laughed mockingly. "Didn't we already clear this matter up? Everything was Courtney's plan. Mrs. Lynch was just someone who was tricked by Courtney."

Then, she raised her eyes and looked at Joshua sarcastically.

"Since if it was all Courtney's fault, why did you need to apologize to me then, Mr. Lynch?"

Joshua chuckled bitterly, "As expected, you still care about this."

He exhaled and lifted his head up. He looked at Luna seriously. "I know what type of person Courtney is."

Joshua got up, stood rather tiredly in front of the french window, and looked at the greenery down below.

"Alice is a smart person, she knows how to cover her tracks well. However, it is also hard for me to accept her excuses. I talked to her last night. She admitted that she was jealous of your talent

and the relationship you had with your children.”

Looking at Joshua’s back. Luna smiled. “So, Alice admitted it herself that she was jealous of me and that she was the one that did those things, yet you still choose to protect her, right, Mr. Lynch?”

Luna bit her lips. She could not help but ask. “Joshua, do you just like Alice that much?”

Joshua paused for a while.

After a long moment, Joshua turned around and looked at Luna closely. “You have never gotten married. You might not understand this. Other than feelings, there are also responsibilities in a marriage.”

He still remembered clearly everything Luna Gibson suffered for him back then.

At that moment, even if she has changed, should he just give up and abandon her just because she made a mistake?

He should not.

Thus, he hoped that with his help and effort, Alice could turn back into the original Luna Gibson.

“Alice is still good-natured. She is only... being blinded by jealousy now.”

Luna could not help but laugh. When she was with Joshua back then, this man has never once shown her any feelings, nor has he been so tolerant with her.

If she has made just a tiny mistake, he would sternly reprimand her and demand that she does not repeat the mistake ever again. However, at that moment, Alice has been going up against and harming others constantly, yet he brought up responsibility in a marriage.

How dare he, a man who killed his wife for another woman six years ago, dare to talk about responsibility to her?

“I know you must be unhappy with the way I handled things, “ Joshua turned around and said, “ But I will try to minimize your contact with each other. Alice will not work in the design department anymore. I will transfer her to a much easier position. That way, you don’t have to worry that she might have a conflict with Neil and Nellie if she’s not working. She won’t be able to disturb you working too.

“Lastly, “ Joshua looked at Luna closely and said, “I can promise to fulfil one condition for you as compensation. Just mention it, as long as I can do it, I will.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 516

Luna slightly squinted her eyes. “I do really have something.”

Luna went to the study and took her laptop. She opened the summer camp information that Nigel sent to her.

“I hope Nellie and Nigel have a better education.”

Joshua furrowed his brows. He quickly scanned through the information on the summer camp.

“No.” Joshua opened his mouth and said determinedly, “Neil and Nellie just returned to me and Alice for only a month. Now you want me to send them to such a far place. The summer camp is for six months. I don’t agree with it.”

Luna closed her laptop. She lifted her head and looked at Joshua mockingly. “Mr. Lynch, you truly do not keep your promises. You were just talking to me about responsibilities just now. However, after saying that, you’re still not planning to bear your own responsibilities, isn’t it?”

Joshua’s gaze instantly darkened.

He looked at Luna closely. “I said I agree to a condition, but that does not mean you can interfere in my family matters.”

“But, Mr. Lynch, you just said that I could suggest anything, as long as you could do it.”

“Sending your children to summer camp is not a very hard thing to do for you, right?” Joshua squinted his eyes, saying nothing.

Luna shrugged. She changed into a more comfortable position. Then, she gracefully produced a recording device from her pocket.

Under Joshua’s dangerous gaze, she pressed the play button.

Joshua’s low and husky voice rang out in the quiet living room.

“I can promise to fulfil one condition for you as compensation. Just mention it, as long as I can do it.”

Joshua’s face instantly turned blue.

Luna chuckled and replayed the recording once again. She played it once more and replayed it again.

When Joshua heard it for the fifth time, he finally clenched his fists.

“I have to ask Nellie and Neil’s opinion.”

Upon his words, the bedroom door was immediately opened.

The two of them walked out holding hands. “We agree to it!”

Nellie ran toward Joshua. She reached out her tiny hands and tugged on Joshua’s sleeves. “Daddy, I want to learn more and widen my perspective.

Perhaps after coming out from summer camp, I’ll be much better than now! “

Neil crossed his arms. He sat on the sofa like a little adult.

“Perhaps after attending the summer camp, I’ll discover my talent too and become a little genius.”

Joshua rubbed the middle of his brows helplessly. He knew it.

When Luna told him about the summer camp, she must have discussed this with them already.

The only reason he said that he wanted to ask their opinion was that he already noticed two pairs of huge, black eyes, looking out from the crack of the door.

Joshua hugged Nellie in her arms with familiarity. "Don't you want to be closer to Daddy?"

Nellie smiled and kissed Joshua on the face. "We're close enough! We don't need to be any closer!"

Joshua raised his hands and pinched her little nose. "How about you and Mommy?"

Nellie frowned a little.

She knew that Joshua was referring to Alice, but she pretended not to understand him. She pointed at Luna. "Of course, I'm close to Mommy too!"

Joshua, who was hugging her, gently chuckled, "I'm talking about your biological Mommy."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 517

Nellie secretly rolled her eyes.

Biological Mommy. Her biological Mommy was Luna!

"Of course, Nellie and her biological Mommy are close to each other too!"

Before Nellie could say anything, Neil, by the side, gently chuckled, "Nothing is more important than blood-related relationships."

Then, Neil lifted his head and looked at Joshua. "Mr. Lynch, you said that Ms. Alice loves us a lot. I'm sure that she would agree for us to attend the summer camp, right? After all, every parent wishes for their children to be successful in life. When Nellie and I are successful, Ms. Alice won't have to be jealous of Luna Mommy anymore."

Neil's words were flawless and invincible.

Joshua slightly squinted his eyes and turned to look at Neil. Neil was still smiling. He was so adorable it was irresistible.

Joshua helplessly chuckled. Fine.

Although he hoped Neil and Nellie would be able to spend more time with the family, Alice's current state was indeed quite unsuitable.

It would be good for everyone to calm down a little. The family of four finished their breakfast, engrossed in their own thoughts.

After the meal, Joshua had to coax Nellie and Neil to get in the car to return to Blue Bay Villa.

Seeing the kids in the car getting further and further away, Luna's smile finally vanished.

She turned around and swept Joshua a glance. "I hope you keep your promise, Mr. Lynch. Let Nellie and Neil go to summer camp."

Then, she walked over to the main road.

Joshua grabbed her arm. "Where are you going?"

Luna furrowed her brows. She did not even bother turning her head around. "To the office."

Joshua's voice was calm. "Get in the car."

Luna coldly shrugged his hands off. "I'll feel more comfortable taking a taxi."

Then, Luna strode over to the main road and hailed a taxi.

It was until Luna got in the taxi and vanished within his sight, then Joshua furrowed his brow and got in the car.

"Sir." Sitting in the driver's seat, Lucas sighed heavily, "Say, why is Luna doing this to herself? There was once when she was just casually chatting with me. She said that Young Master Neil and Ms.

Nellie have always been with her since birth. If she really were to send them so far away, she should be suffering much more compared to you and Mrs. Lynch, right?"

Joshua harrumphed coldly. He said nothing.

Who was it to blame? If it were not for Luna being paranoid, suspecting that Alice, their biological mother, was threatening the lives of the children, she would not have suggested an idea that nobody could accept.

Lucas sighed, "To be fair, Ms. Luna has been working hard for the company all this while. She

could only reunite with Young Master Neil and Ms. Nellie because of the plagiarism incident. She has only been with them for two days, yet now she wants to send them away. I wonder what she is thinking..."

Joshua closed his eyes.

Lucas' words made sense. As an employee, Luna was indeed extremely exceptional. He even promised her that if she did a good job, he would let her take a day off to take Neil and Nellie out to play.

At that moment, it looked like...

Suddenly, Joshua opened his eyes. "Our company's amusement park, are they opening tomorrow?"

Lucas was stunned for a while. He immediately took his phone out to check.

"Yes, sir."

"Delay the opening by one day and book the entire amusement park. I want to use it tomorrow." He was a man of his word.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 518

Coming out from the elevator, Luna only entered the main entrance of the design department when she was stopped by someone.

It was no one else but Joseph Gibson, who was just released from the police station the night before.

Luna has only not seen him for a day, but he seemed to look much more haggard than when Luna visited him that day.

“Ms. Luna, I have something to tell you.”

Luna furrowed her brows. She walked around him and entered. “I have nothing to say to you.”

Joseph immediately took huge steps and tried to stop her again.

He said with a voice so soft that only the both of them could hear, “Lulu. Dad wants to talk to you.”

When Joseph muttered the word ‘Lulu’, Luna suddenly stopped in her tracks.

That was how Joseph and Natasha used to call her when she was young. She has not heard that nickname in a very long time.

Luna’s breathing stopped. Her blood froze.

She lifted her head, forcefully suppressed the shock and confusion in her heart, and glared at Joseph coldly. “Mr. Gibson, what are you talking about?”

A day ago, when she met Joseph at the police station, he looked like he wanted to murder her for good.

Why was there a 180-degree change the next day?

Not only did he call her the nickname that only a few knew, he even called himself her dad?

What on earth was he trying to do?

“Lulu.” Joseph furrowed his brows. He said in a suppressed tone, “Why are you still calling me Mr. Gibson, I’m your dad! I know everything.”

Then, he continued and could not help but laugh. “Lulu, you should have told me earlier. I have long recognized you. Why did we have to make things between us father and daughter so ugly? I booked a table at the cafe downstairs. Should we go there and have a chat?”

Luna furrowed her brows. Her voice was ice cold. “Mr. Gibson, have you gone nuts after being in prison for a few days?”

Although she was not clear what Joseph was trying to do, Luna understood Joseph and Natasha.

They could never hide secrets. If they knew of her true identity, the consequences would be unimaginably terrible.

Moreover...

Even if Joseph truly knew her identity, how did he find out?

First, Joseph never had the ability to find out what even Joshua could not find out.

Also, Alice would never tell them the truth. If Alice were to tell them the truth, that meant that she was handing over her only leverage to Joseph.

All this while, Alice had only been taking advantage of the Gibson couple. She would not do such a silly thing.

Thus, Luna has reason to believe that Joseph was just deliberately trying to trick her, or, purely trying to disgust her. Seeing how Luna was not listening to him, Joseph could only sneer and go in closer.

“Lulu, since you’re not willing to reconcile with Dad, why don’t I go get Mr. Lynch to help persuade you? “

Upon hearing how Joseph wanted to look for Joshua, Luna instantly furrowed her brows hard. She had a wary face. “What are you trying to do?”

Although she believed that Joseph would not know anything, Joshua was a paranoid man.

She has previously spent so much effort to get Joshua to give up suspecting her identity.

If Joseph truly looked for Joshua, even if it was just mentioned in passing by, according to Joshua’s character, he would see to the bottom of it.

Also, Luna’s relationship with Joseph...

All it needed was a DNA report to explain it clearly.

Even if Joseph was just fooling her, she would not dare to let him say such things in front of Joshua.

Seeing how she was afraid, Joseph smiled. He was about to say something when Joshua’s aloof voice came from behind both of them.

“My dear father-in-law, you said that you want me to persuade Luna?”

Joshua’s gaze seemed to be able to read through one’s mind.

“What do you need me to persuade her about?”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 519

Luna and Joseph shuddered at the same time upon Joshua’s words.

Luna felt her entire body stiffened. She turned around with difficulty.

Joshua’s tall figure was gracefully leaning by the door. He looked at her and Joseph behind her rather teasingly.

“It’s just nice that I have the time right now. What do you want me to persuade Luna about?”

Joseph’s face instantly turned pale.

He looked at Joshua stiffly. Then, he chuckled, “Of course, I was just... I wanted Mr. Lynch to talk to your staff. Tell her not to wreck other people’s families.”

Joshua elegantly entered. He directly pulled a chair and had a seat.

“Do you want to explain to me then, my dear father-in-law, how

did Luna wreck other people's families?"

Joseph's expressions turned even uglier.

Then, Joshua waved his hands to the people behind him.

Zach and Yuri each brought two men in. Seeing the men being tied up, Joseph subconsciously took a step back. His expressions were extremely ugly.

Joshua leaned back on the chair. He crossed his legs gracefully.

"Security told me that they saw a few suspicious people. When we looked at the surveillance footage, we found out that you were the one who brought these men over, my dear father-in-law."

Joshua placed his hand on the office desk and gently tapped the desk with his long fingers. "These few men could still take a woman down, but they were no match for the Lynch Group security."

Upon Joshua's words, Joseph's expressions kept fluctuating. He blushed, then turned pale, then turned dark.

Luna was stunned for a while before realizing what was happening.

She lifted her eyes and looked at Joseph in disbelief. "You planned for some men downstairs to ambush me?"

Since his plans were exposed, Joseph decided to go all out. He coldly glared at Luna. "Did you really think I was coming here to reconcile with you? Alice was right. You dream of even being a Gibson! Your name is even similar to Alice's before she changed her name! "

The more he talked, the more it sounded like mockery when he said, "When I said I was your father, you even stopped for a while. Did you feel that you got lucky and you could finally be part of the family and stand next to my daughter openly?"

"Let me tell you, Luna, it is impossible! Not in this life! "

Then, Joseph sighed regretfully, "What a pity. It would have been a success today..."

Luna clenched her fists tightly by her side. She looked at the seemingly psychotic man in front of her.

He was her father. Two days ago when he was held up at the police station, he even pretended to be a pitiful old man, asking her to let him go.

At that moment, once he was out, he changed completely.

He came over and called her by her nickname, calling her his daughter. All this was just to humiliate her!

Luna closed her eyes. If it were not for Joshua, she would really be threatened by him to go downstairs and have a so-called coffee with him.

Once she followed him downstairs, she would be ambushed and

beaten up by the men that Joseph brought over.

This was her father, the same man that she had been trying to find excuses for all this while!

After a while, she raised her head and looked at Joseph with hatred in her eyes. "Joseph Gibson. If I knew you were like this, I never would have pleaded on your behalf. I never should have let you off the hook. You should have just stayed in prison and repent!"

Joseph laughed at her words, "You, pleading on my behalf? Letting me off the hook? Why do I need you? The only reason I was released was because of my son-in-law. He went to look for Mo Sam personally and convinced him to take the blame!"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 520

Then, Joseph harrumphed coldly and looked at Luna, his eyes filled with condescension. "Luna, who the hell do you think you are? You are only someone who dreams of being my daughter and a husband- stealing b*tc..."

"Joseph Gibson!" Luna gritted her teeth. She clenched her fists so tightly they made cracking sounds. "Do you think that just because the plagiarism incident is over, you'd be safe? There is no such thing."

Luna lifted her head. Her gaze was cold, without any ounce of emotions. "Don't you forget, I still know a secret of yours."

Joseph furrowed his brows and looked at her. He sneered, "What else could you do to me?"

"Mr. Gibson, I don't think you know me well enough." Luna chuckled. She pulled a chair by the side and took a seat.

Luna crossed her legs gracefully. Her voice was gentle. "My greatest strength is not in jewelry design, but a good memory. I still remember many things from the past.

"For example, twenty years ago, there was an orphanage at the eastern part of Sea City."

Joseph laughed, "What does an orphanage twenty years ago have to do with me..."

Before he could finish his sentence, Joseph's eyes widened suddenly.

20 years ago, the orphanage in the eastern part of the city!

That was the place where he swapped his true biological daughter he had with Natasha with Aura!

Joshua lifted his head and looked at Luna. He was in shock. "How did you..."

How did she know?

The orphanage has long been demolished! How did Luna manage to find out?

"Not only do I know about that. I still remember that the last

name of the head of the orphanage was called Chapman.”

Joseph subconsciously took a step back.

Previously when he was in the police station, in order to get Luna to forgive him and let him go, he told her about the incident where he swapped his child for another child back then.

In a mere two days, she actually managed to locate where the orphanage was and the head of the orphanage!

How powerful was Luna?

Joseph’s forehead had a layer of cold sweat.

If Luna already knew so much, it would be sooner or later that she would find evidence of how he swapped children back then!

The child that he swapped his daughter with was a powerful foreign family.

If they were to pursue this matter...

Not only would he lose his precious daughter, Aura, but he would also have to go to prison!

This consequence was much worse than him leaking the Lynch Group’s confidential information!

At that thought, Joseph squinted his eyes. “Luna, you’re being too much.”

Luna laughed out loud.

“Mr. Gibson, am I the one that’s being too much? I have already chosen not to pursue the plagiarism incident. I chose to let it pass. However, Mr. Gibson, why did you come to look for me today?”

Luna raised her hand and pointed at the men that were being tied up by Zach and Yuri.

“If I were to follow you downstairs, am I going to get beaten up and hospitalized? So am I the one being too much?”

Luna angrily glared at Joseph. Her voice broke due to her agitation. “Your family has been constantly trying to trick me and humiliate me! I have already chosen to let this incident go, seeing how you and Natasha are old and also because of your daughter, yet you still want to come at me!

“Since you won’t repent, you even brought men to beat me up, there is no need for me to show you any mercy.” Then, Luna immediately turned to look at Zach. “ Make a police report and arrest them! “

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 521

“Yes, Ms. Luna.”

Upon Luna’s words, Zach immediately took his phone out. “Hello, I would like to make a police report...”

Joseph was standing near Luna. His face turned pale, then it darkened, then it blushed.

In the end, he clenched his fist tightly. “So what if I brought men

to beat you up? You made my daughter so sad. I'm her father, should I not do something? Furthermore, I was only planning to beat you up, I didn't succeed! Even if you report me to the police, I'm not afraid! "

Luna sneered. She raised her eyes and looked at Joseph. "How do you know that I 'm only making a police report because you wanted to beat me up?"

The alarm in Joseph's mind instantly blared upon Luna's words. He remembered about the orphanage incident Luna mentioned a moment ago.

Joseph glared at Luna.

Was she going to expose the things he did zo years ago?

If this matter were to be investigated, his life would be finished!

Joseph glared at Luna fiercely. Rage has overwhelmed all of his thoughts. He turned around

and immediately noticed the cutting knife on the office desk behind him.

Evil thoughts rose in Joseph's mind. The instant where no one noticed yet, Joseph immediately picked up the cutting knife and stabbed in Luna's direction violently!

If Luna wanted him to suffer, he would make her suffer too!

"Be careful! "

Joshua was the first to notice Joseph's actions, but he was too late.

He could only rush forward and kick Joseph.

Joseph fumbled due to the kick. The knife that was initially aiming for Luna's neck missed too. It directly stabbed into Luna's right shoulder instead.

The knife was extremely sharp. Joseph also used all of his might.

The knife brutally stabbed into Luna's right shoulder.

Intense and piercing pain spread throughout Luna's body. Blood from her shoulder splashed onto Joshua's and Joseph's faces.

"Ms. Luna! " Yuri immediately rushed forward and pinned Joseph to the ground.

Even though Yuri pinned Joseph to the ground with his knee on Joseph's back, Joseph was still in a fit of rage. He glared at Luna fiercely.

"Consider yourself lucky! You won't get so lucky next time! If you want to expose our family's secret, I won't be afraid to die together with you! If I die, you go down with me too! " Joseph's voice was hoarse and filled with rage.

Luna's face was miserable pale. Her entire body started trembling.

She wanted to say something, but could not even mutter a single syllable out.

Shock, pain, disappointment, and despair.

Luna would never have expected that just because she only casually threatened Joseph with a word or two, that gentle middle-aged man all this while would be so agitated to try to kill her!

He was her father. The person that gave her life. He brought her up for 20 years.

She never would have thought that her honest father would secretly swap another child for his.

She also never would have thought that her father would choose to murder and that the person he wanted to murder was... her.

"Ah!"

Suddenly, a woman's yell in shock rang out.

Luna lifted her head. The second before her sight became blurry, she saw Shannon, who just arrived at work. Shannon was so shocked at the sight of blood that she retreated backward.

Luna furrowed her brows and wanted to say something, but she saw black and passed out.

The second before she completely passed out, she saw Joshua hugging her into his arms.

When Luna woke up once more, it was already noon.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 522

Anne was sitting next to her by the bed, gently wiping off the bloodstains on her body.

Seeing Luna waking up, Anne furrowed her brows. "Don't move around."

Luna obediently lied on the bed and looked at her. "Is my arm ruined?"

Anne rolled her eyes at her. "If your arm was ruined, I would not be sitting here so peacefully."

Luna sighed and said in a calm voice, "That's good."

"What good!" Anne rolled her eyes at Luna. "Joseph Gibson is too vicious! If his stab did not go sideways, it would have completely punctured your shoulder! Thank goodness your bones are not injured. If not, you truly won't be able to design any more in the future."

Luna chuckled gently, "I never knew that he was so vicious."

"You have to stop showing them mercy." Anne sighed, "Due to the relationship you have with them in the past, even if they treat you badly, you won't even pursue it. But, look what happens. No matter how forgiving you are, they still want to hurt you. They are a bunch of ingratitude and unappreciative people."

Luna nodded. "I'll remember this."

From then onward, she could completely wipe away any reminiscence she had for the Gibsons.

Anne sighed once more. She wanted to say something, but seeing how haggard Luna looked, she could not bear to nag at her anymore.

The two of them were quiet for a while before the door of the patient ward was knocked on.

It was people from the police station.

“Ms. Luna, please cooperate with us for a statement.”

Luna nodded. She forced herself up and leaned back by the head of the bed. “Go ahead.”

The police officer sat down next to the bed. After a series of questions, the police looked at Luna. “

According to another important witness at the scene, Mr. Joshua Lynch, he said that Joseph

Gibson’s knife was initially heading for your neck. Is that true?”

Perhaps Luna did not expect that Joshua would so mercilessly explain Joseph’s actions to the police clearly, Luna was stunned for a while before nodding furiously.

“Yes.”

“Meaning, Joseph Gibson was aiming for your crucial body parts, only he was stopped by Mr. Lynch. Is that true?”

Luna did not hesitate. She nodded fervently once more. “Yes.”

“Joseph Gibson was attempting to murder.”

The police officer nodded. He got to further understand the situation more in detail before leaving.

Anne was so shocked she could not find her words. “I was not there. Here I thought that Joseph was only planning to hurt your shoulders to stop you from designing...”

Luna chuckled bitterly, “No. He... wanted my life.”

Anne was emotional for a little while longer before she remembered that Luna should be hungry. She went downstairs to buy some food for Luna.

Luna was lying on the bed, looking at the ceiling in a daze.

“Tsk, tsk. Ms. Luna, how amazing of you.”

Suddenly, a woman’s mocking voice rang through.

Luna furrowed her brows. She did not need to see to know that Alice had come.

Alice still looked at the ceiling calmly. “What brings you here, Mrs. Lynch?”

“Of course, it is you, Ms. Luna.”

Alice gracefully sat on the chair by the bed.

“What did you tell me in the cafe yesterday? Let me think. You said that all animals have respect for their parents. If one does not respect their parents, they are worse than animals, right?”

Alice lowered her head and said with mockery, “Now that you

have arrested your own father for attempted murder and send him to prison, are you worse than an animal too, Ms. Luna?”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 523

Luna laid on the bed. She calmly swept Alice a glance. “So, you're just here to mock me, Mrs. Lynch?”

Then, Luna laughed gently. She turned to look at Alice, who had the exact same face she had previously. “I thought that you would be sad, Mrs. Lynch. After all.”

Luna narrowed her eyes. She looked at the changes in Alice's expressions closely. “After all, from today onward, both your fathers, the real and the fake one, are in prison.”

Alice suddenly raised her brows. Her eyes were filled with disbelief. “What are you talking about?! “

Seeing her reaction, Luna could not help but sneer. “As expected, I was right. Ms. Hailey.”

Anne was only so to 60 percent sure that Alice was Hailey, according to her judgment the day before.

However, the changes of expression on Alice's face when she heard Luna mentioned her real and fake father, helped Luna basically confirm that Alice Gibson is Hailey Walter.

Alice's face had a moment of shock. However, she soon recovered.

Alice calmly raised her brows at Luna. “I don't know what you are talking about? What Ms. Hailey?”

“Ms. Hailey Walter.” Luna smiled and looked at her. “If you still have to pretend in front of me, isn't that too exhausting?”

Then, Luna sized Alice up, looking at the exact same face she had in the past. “It must have been really hard for you. Six years. You have put in a lot of work.”

Alice fiercely squinted her eyes.

After a while, Alice calmly changed the topic. “Did you know that Natasha is also in this hospital?”

“So? Are you trying to get Natasha to stab me too, Ms. Hailey?”

That would be good too. Let them repent for their mistakes in prison. How could they be worthy of the great Ms. Hailey calling them her parents?”

Alice narrowed her eyes fiercely.

After a while, she directly reached out and grabbed Luna by the collar. She said in a suppressed tone, “Luna, stop calling me Ms. Hailey! If my identity is exposed in front of Joshua, you won't be able to keep yours too! “

“Is that so?”

Because her right shoulder was injured, when Alice tugged on her collar, Alice could not struggle nor move. She could only go along with it.

Luna raised her eyebrows and looked at Alice. "Will Ms. Hailey tell Joshua my true identity? If Joshua knew who I was, tell me which would most likely happen, us falling in love and seeing you in humiliation, or Joshua still liking you more?"

Alice's pretty face was completely distorted due to rage.

She glared at Luna fiercely. In the end, she let go of Luna.

"Of course, I won't tell Joshua your true identity. Even if he knows that I am Hailey Walter, I still won't tell him. Don't you worry. If there is an Alice Gibson in this world, there would be another one too. Since you have given up the identity as Luna Gibson, you deserved to see Joshua fall in love with other women! "

Then, Alice gritted her teeth and angrily left.

Luna smiled while lying on the bed. "Mrs. Lynch, safe journey. I won't see you off!"

What replied to her was the slamming of the door.

Looking at the ceiling, Luna chuckled. Alice said that since she has given up the identity of Luna Gibson, she deserved it to see Joshua fall in love with other women.

Was Alice still thinking that she was the Luna Gibson from six years ago that naively likes Joshua?

Luna, at that moment...

Other than getting pregnant with Joshua's child to cure Nigel's sickness, she thought of nothing else.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 524

In the afternoon, Neil and Nellie came to visit Luna. Other than comforting her and being heartbroken for her, they brought her another piece of good news.

Joshua agreed to let her take the two of them to the amusement park that has not yet opened to have a day of fun.

"Mommy, can you still come with us to the amusement park with your shoulder like that?" Nellie looked at Luna's bandaged shoulder worriedly and asked.

"It's fine. It's nothing much. " Luna raised her left hand and ruffled Nellie's hair. "I just have to not simply move my right shoulder. I can still go on the carousel with you and watch you and Neil play other games."

Nellie sighed, "Grandpa is a terrible person! "

Neil pursed his lips. "Please call him Mr. Gibson. He is not worthy of becoming our grandfather! "

Nellie paused for a while before nodding furiously. " Neil is right! "

Luna, lying on the bed, looked at the two of them. She could not help but shake her head and laughed, " Let's not talk about the unhappy matters. Since we have the time, why don't we plan a good route for tomorrow's outing?"

Upon thinking about doing fun things, the two kids immediately got excited.

Neil laid by the edge of the bed while Nellie sat on the chair. They started discussing the schedule of the outing the next day.

Looking at how happy the both of them were, Luna was also washed over by their happiness.

She spent the entire afternoon happily joking around with Neil and Nellie.

After dinner, Joshua came to pick Nellie and Neil back at Blue Bay Villa.

After getting Lucas to take them away, Joshua elegantly sat by the side of the bed.

He looked at Luna's right shoulder with his deep gaze. "Does it still hurt?"

Luna shook her head. "The pain is long gone."

Then, she took a deep breath, raised her eyes, and looked at Joshua. "Thank you."

If Joshua did not arrive in time that morning, she would have been beaten up badly by Joseph's men already.

If it were not for Joshua kicking Joseph when Joseph was about to kill her, her life would have been hanging by the thread at that moment.

Also, how could she forget...

The second before she passed out, she truly felt Joshua hugging her in his arms and rushing out of the office.

Joshua smiled. "If you really want to thank me, work hard. This project needs you."

Luna pointed at her injured right shoulder. "Are you sure you want to rely on a designer who has an injured shoulder?"

Joshua furrowed his brows and swept a glance at her shoulders.

He said seriously, "The project could be pushed back for you."

Luna paused a little.

Large —scale projects like those had their schedules set very much earlier before. A few hours of delay would incur huge losses, let alone a few days.

Perhaps Joshua saw her confusion. He smiled calmly. "One of you is much better than me hiring five to six designers. You have helped me create huge value. It is only normal that we wait for you, as we should."

Joshua's voice was way too gentle. His gaze was extremely sincere.

Luna could not help but blush.

The atmosphere in the room was silent yet a little flirtatious.

Luna lowered her head. She did not want to let Joshua see her blushing face. "Mr. Lynch, don't worry, I will work hard."

At that moment, Joshua's phone rang.

It came from Blue Bay Villa. He furrowed his brows and picked it up.

"Sir! "

On the other end of the line, the butler sounded extremely anxious. "Mrs. Lynch... she... tried to take her life at home! "

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 525

Alice tried to take her life?

Joshua immediately bounced up from the chair. " How is Alice now?"

The butler's voice was trembling a little. "She has stopped. When Mary was upstairs cleaning, she heard a loud voice coming from the study, so she immediately pushed the door open to have a look. She saw Mrs. Lynch hanging herself. She has been taken down by the security guard already. She is fine now, but Mrs. Lynch has been crying ever since. She said she would rather just die..."

Joshua frowned hard. "I'll be back immediately! "

Then, Joshua hung up the phone and stormed off. When he was by the door, he suddenly thought of something. He turned around and swept Luna a glance. "Alice tried to kill herself at home. I have to go back home and attend to her. I have arranged to let you take Neil and Nellie to the amusement park tomorrow, as an early reward on the project. Don't forget about the time."

Then, Joshua hurriedly left.

Luna laid on the bed and looked at Joshua leaving. She smiled bitterly.

As expected, Alice still held a significant amount of importance in Joshua's heart.

Luna sneered.

Alice tried to take her own life? She was perhaps just trying to wipe herself cleanly off the Joseph incident, right?

When Joshua hurriedly returned to Blue Bay Villa, Alice was still sitting on the sofa.

She was surrounded by a bunch of servants.

Alice kept crying, "Just let me die! What use is there for me to live? My dad almost murdered someone because of me! This is all my fault, all my fault! If I was not so jealous of Luna being close to Joshua, or how the kids liked Luna more, my dad would not have done such a thing! My dad almost became a murderer thanks to me! "

After Alice's wails, the servants comforted her.

"Mrs. Lynch, don't blame yourself too much. Your father loves you very much, he only used the wrong way! "

"Yes, Mrs. Lynch. It was not as if you told him to murder. What

does this have to do with you?”

“Mrs. Lynch, don’t die. You still have Mr. Lynch and your two children...”

“You can’t die! Think of Mr. Lynch and your children Alice sniffled her nose. She lifted her head and pretended to unintentionally sweep a glance at the direction of the entrance.

Then, Alice’s eyes stopped on Joshua.

Tears started to stream down her face once again.

“Joshua...”

When she cried, her tear-stricken face looked extremely pitiful.

Joshua furrowed his brows a little.

Previously, when he always saw this tear-stricken face, his heart would ache terribly.

At that moment, looking at Alice cry, he no longer felt the heartache he once felt back then.

However, her face has never once changed...

At that thought, Joshua sighed and walked over in huge steps.

“Alice.”

“Joshua, I truly don’t want to live anymore!”

Joshua just approached her when Alice immediately pounced at him.

She buried her head in his chest. She said while crying, “I almost became a murderer’s daughter! My father would go to such an extreme to murder because of me! What use is there for me to continue living?”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 526

Alice’s sobs rang out. Her back shuddered while she sobbed.

Joshua sighed and gently patted her back, “This has nothing to do with you. You left Joshua and Natasha for so many years. Their actions have nothing to do with you.”

A hint of cunningness flashed across Alice’s eyes. She remained buried in Joshua’s arms.

After a while, Alice looked up still sobbing. “Is Luna alright? I went to visit her in the hospital this afternoon. She treated me very badly. She said vehemently that I was the one that urged my father to harm her...”

Alice wiped her tears. Her voice was hoarse, “I have already tried my best to apologize to her, but she would not even accept it. She also said...”

Joshua gently rubbed Alice’s back. “What did she say?”

“She said that the apple does not fall far from the tree. Sooner or later, I will also...”

Alice choked. She was so agitated she could not finish her sentence.

The hand that Joshua was using to gently rub Alice’s back

suddenly stopped.

After a while, he retracted his hands. "Are you sure that Luna said that?"

Alice nodded fervently. Tears were still streaming down her face.

"Of course. I was shocked too, that Luna would say such a thing..."

Joshua furrowed his brows. A hint of aloofness flashed across his face. "Alice, pretending to be miserable should only be done to a certain degree. Luna is not the type of person who would say such things. You and I know that clearly."

Then, Joshua got up and went upstairs. He said without turning his head back. "I know that Joseph harming Luna has nothing to do with you. Your voice is hoarse already. Go have a good rest. I'm going to work."

Tears were still by the corner of Alice's eyes. She looked at Joshua's back with misty eyes. "Joshua, what are you talking about?"

Joshua turned back, smiled gently, and glanced at Alice. "You should know what I'm talking about."

Although Joshua and Luna had not known each other for as long as he and Alice, Joshua was clear on what type of person Luna was.

She has suffered so many accidents and unfairness previously, yet she has never once muttered such words. How would she say those words to Alice?

No matter what, Joshua felt that Luna would never say such words.

Alice's expressions turned from being aggrieved to shock, and finally, shame.

"I..."

"Go rest. I'm tired too." Joshua coldly spat out those words, turned, and went upstairs.

Alice remained in the same spot. She clenched her fists tightly. No.

It could not be this way!

Joshua has been treating her terribly already! On top of what Luna told her that afternoon...

Alice closed her eyes and was silent for a long time. In the end, she turned around and swept a glance at the servants behind her.

"Bring me a pot of tea."

Twenty minutes later, there was a knock on the door of Joshua's study.

Alice, in sexy pajamas, walked in gracefully with a tray. "Joshua."

Joshua, who was buried in work, did not even lift his head.

"Didn't I tell you to have some rest?"

“I can’t sleep.” Alice bit her lips and slowly walked over. She placed the tray on the table and gracefully took the teapot and teacup out.

Alice poured tea seductively. “I purposely made a pot of tea to apologize to you.”

Joshua furrowed his brows. At that moment only he raised his head.

Alice, standing in front of him, was indeed gorgeous and seductive.

The fabric of her pajamas covered little of her body. It was as if he could tear it off with one hand.

However...

Joshua turned to look at the calendar . “It’s almost autumn.

Won’t you get cold wearing this?”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 527

Alice was dressed in a revealing way, standing in front of Joshua.

She never expected that Joshua would say such words.

Her face turned a little pale. Then, she gently laughed, “Joshua...”

Alice went around the desk and directly approached Joshua. She tenderly sat on his lap, burying herself in his arms. She slid her long finger across his cold, handsome face.

“With you around, even if I don’t wear anything, I won’t feel cold.”

Alice’s actions were extremely seductive, one would not be able to resist her facial expression.

However...

Joshua furrowed his brows. He put her down from his arms.

He reached her long hands and grabbed the teacup which Alice placed on the table. He picked it up and took a small sip.

“Aren’t you here to apologize to me?”

He leaned back and pushed the chair slightly away from Alice.

“What are you apologizing for?”

Alice furrowed her brows. She wanted to continue getting closer to Joshua. “After you went upstairs, I thought for a while. It’s true. Luna did not say things like how the apple doesn’t fall far from the tree to me.”

Alice sighed, “Someone else said that to me. I remembered it wrongly.”

Then, Alice gently took over the teacup in Joshua’s hand. She placed it back on the table. Then, she hugged Joshua’s neck tightly with both her arms.

She pressed her sexy lips forward. “Joshua, can you forgive me?”

“The person you should apologize to is Luna and not me.”

Joshua rubbed the middle of his brows. The second before Alice’s lips touched him, he raised his hands and blocked her kiss.

“I still have work to do.”

Alice was determined to sleep with Joshua. She bit her lips rather shyly. “But Joshua, I want it... we haven’t slept together in almost half a month. I ‘m your wife, please don’t avoid me. What do you say? “

Alice’s voice was gentle, she looked aggrieved. Her face was exceptionally gorgeous. She also had a great figure. The pajamas could barely cover her long legs and beautiful hips.

Joshua had to admit that this was a scene that could stir up his feelings.

However...

Joshua sighed, “Alice.”

He raised his hands and held her face. He said in a stern tone, “Although I said that Joseph’s incident had nothing to do with you, he is still your father. He got arrested today for almost murdering someone. Isn’t thinking about sleeping together a little inappropriate?”

Alice opened her mouth. She wanted to say something, but could not find her words.

Joshua has already expressed his thoughts. If Alice were to continue pressing forward, it would only annoy him.

Alice could only swallow the grievance she felt and got up from Joshua. “Joshua, sorry, I...”

Joshua raised his hand and lightly placed them on his forehead.

“It’s late. Go get some rest.”

Looking at how jaded Joshua looked, Alice bit her lips hard. Even if she was extremely reluctant, she still took a deep breath and apologized to Joshua once more before turning around and leaving.

The door of the study was shut.

Joshua held his forehead with one hand. He closed his eyes.

Of course, he knew that it was only normal for Alice to have needs.

However, he did not know what, even if she was like that, he still could not get excited about her.

After all those years of staying celibate, Joshua has a huge amount of control over his urges.

Alice, a moment ago, could barely even turn him on. Joshua furrowed his brows in confusion.

However, the previous time in Sea City and when they came back from Sea City, he and she could go at it like crazy.

Perhaps it was truly because of Joseph Gibson?

Joshua sighed. He stood up and called Lucas. “Get the car ready. To the office.”

Lucas, on the other end of the line, was shocked. “ What are you

planning to do so late in the office? “

“Work.”

The sound of Joshua’s car leaving came from downstairs.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 528

Alice could no longer suppress the rage in her heart. She immediately picked up the vase on the table and smashed it on the floor!

The loud sound of the vase smashing into pieces relieved her a little.

She angrily bit her lips and threw everything she could find onto the floor!

Bang! Slam! Crash!

Loud sounds of things crashing rang throughout the entire Blue Bay Villa.

After a while, servants quickly ran up.

They stood in front of her door, no one dared to knock on her door and enter to persuade her.

Hearing sounds by her door. Alice angrily walked to her door and opened it. “If anyone dares to tell Joshua about this incident tonight, you can say goodbye to Blue Bay Villa! “

The servants looked at each other. They lowered their heads and did not dare to say a single word.

After a long while, one of the servants from the back of the group slowly got up. “Mrs. Lynch, I serve Young Master Neil and Ms. Nellie...

“They got me to tell you that they are going to the amusement park with Ms. Luna tomorrow, so they need good sleep. They hope that you do not disturb them.”

Alice instantly frowned upon the servant’s words.

She was already in such a state, yet the two brats were only worried about her disturbing their sleep!

They were even going to the amusement park to play the next day? Were they not afraid that they might die in the amusement park?

At that thought, Alice fiercely glared at the servants. She slammed the door shut.

Returning back to bed, Alice got angrier the more she thought. She also felt aggrieved.

In the end, she made a decision.

Luna wanted to take the brats to have a fun outing? She can dream about it!

The next morning, Luna got up early.

Anne, who slept on the bed next to hers, saw how excited Luna got while waking and washing up. She could not help but laugh, “Is this the last reunion with Neil and Nellie before they leave?”

Luna laughed a little and nodded. "Yes." The most important thing was...

She had the kids to herself the entire day, without Joshua or Alice.

It was a gathering of the three of them only. How could she not be happy?

At seven in the morning, Luna received a call from Lucas.

"We're at the entrance of the hospital. Do you want to come down or do you want us to go up and pick you?"

Luna laughed, "I'll come down!"

Then, she directly wore a coat and put on a backpack before going downstairs.

Her backpack was filled with snacks that Anne and she went out to buy the night before.

If her shoulder was not injured, she would have definitely prepared some food for Neil and Nellie.

However, she was injured at that moment, so they had to make do and eat packaged snacks.

At that thought, Luna has already reached downstairs.

From a distance, she could see a recreational vehicle stopping in front of the entrance.

Luna was somewhat surprised. She was only going out with Neil and Nellie. Why have they arranged a recreational vehicle?

Luna excitedly approached the car. Before she could keep her smile, the car door was opened.

Alice, in a red dress, came down from the car. Then, she smiled and looked at Alice.

"How is your injury? I told Joshua that you're still injured. It would be better for the two of us to take Neil and Nellie out to play, but Joshua said that your injuries were fine. You could bring the kids yourself."

Then, Alice looked at Luna with concern. "Are you alright? We're going to the amusement park to play. It would be bad if your injury tears open..."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 529

Luna's smile turned into a sneer.

After a while, she narrowed her eyes and looked at Alice in the red dress. Her tone turned cold too. "You're coming along too?"

"Yes." Alice smiled brightly at Luna. "Joshua and I also want to accompany Neil and Nellie today."

Then, she pretended to be motherly. "For the past half a month, I have been working in the design department every day. I don't even have the time to spend time with my kids. Now that they are leaving, I don't want to give up the last chance I have to spend time with them."

“I’m their mother and you’re their adoptive moth. Our feelings for the children are the same, right?”

As if!

Luna clenched her fists tightly. She could not help but immediately see through Alice’s pretense. “Mrs. Lynch, your acting skills are getting better.”

“Likewise.” Alice walked over and said in her eyes. “As long as you’re unhappy, I’ll be happy. You want to spend a day happily playing? Dream on.”

Luna released her clenched fist. She sneered and looked at Alice, “Mrs. Lynch, are you sure that you won’t be the unhappy one today, coming along?”

“How could it be me?” Alice smiled smugly. “Luna, don’t you forget, I ‘m Joshua’s wife and mother of the children. My husband and I are taking our children out to play today. Who the hell are you? You’re just tagging along!”

“Is it?” Luna swept Alice a condescending glance. “We shall see.”

Then, Luna ignored Alice and immediately got into the car.

Alice’s expressions turned ugly for a moment at Luna’s calm look. However, she recovered quickly. She chuckled gently and went in the car too.

The atmosphere in the car was so quiet it made one’s heart palpitate.

Joshua was sitting on the couch with his documents in his hands. He was reading while taking notes.

Neil and Nellie sat unhappily opposite Joshua. Neil was fidgeting a Rubik’s cube in annoyance.

Nellie on the other hand was sketching angrily on her little sketch board.

Luna and Alice got in the car. One sat next to Joshua, while the other sat in between Neil and Nellie.

The car started moving.

Luna lifted her hands and ruffled Neil’s hair to comfort him a little. Then, she lowered her head to see what Nellie was drawing. She was drawing a red dinosaur. The pattern and the accessories of the dinosaur were exactly the same as Alice’s clothes.

Luna laughed out loud. She whispered something in Nellie’s ears. Nellie finally felt a little better.

Although Alice and Joshua were quite a hindrance, Luna did not plan to pay much attention to them.

This was the last time she could see Neil and Nellie before they left for summer camp. She did not want the children to have unhappy memories.

Soon, the car stopped at the entrance of the amusement park. This was an amusement park that has not been open to the

public.

To welcome the important guests today, the staff of the amusement park was on their toes.

They got down from the car.

“The weather is great.” Alice got down from the car in a good mood. She hugged Joshua’s arm. “Joshua, it has been a long time since we’ve been out like this, right?”

Joshua flatly responded. He turned and glanced at Luna and the two kids next to her. “Go on in.”

“They are in the way, how annoying! “ Walking next to Luna, Nellie could not help but grumble.

“Nellie,” Luna furrowed her brows and said, “Didn’t you just promise me that you won’t be bothered by them? Just treat them as if they don’t exist.”

Nellie pouted. “How could I treat them as if they don’t exist? They are two huge adults! “

Neil had one hand in his pocket. He thought deeply. “ Let me think of a way.”

Once they entered the amusement park, the entire staff of the amusement park welcomed them passionately.

Neil let go of Luna’s hand. He ran forward and grabbed onto Alice’s sleeve.

“Ms. Alice, I want ice cream! “

Alice furrowed her brows. She inconspicuously tried to shrug Neil off her sleeve, but Neil grabbed it tightly. She could not shrug him off.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 530

Alice furrowed her brows. “If you want ice cream, go get it!”

Neil blinked his eyes and looked at Alice. “But, when Luna Mommy took us to the amusement park last time, she always brought me to buy ice cream. She paid for us. I want you to take me.”

Alice pursed her lips. She wanted to say something when Joshua let go of her hand. “Go with him. It’s rare that Neil wants to get close to you.”

Alice furrowed her brows and turned around reluctantly, taking Neil to the ice cream stall.

Neil bought five ice cream cones, he was eating one in his hand. The vendor swept a glance at Neil, then naturally passed the other four ice cream cones to Alice.

Having to hold two rather huge ice cream cones in one hand, Alice’s expressions darkened gloomily.

“Ms. Alice, hold it properly! “ Neil smiled at her. “ The four ice cream cones. One is for Nellie, one is for Joshua, and two for Luna Mommy! “

The veins on Alice's forehead popped. "What about me?"

Neil blinked his eyes and looked at Alice innocently. "You never said that you wanted ice cream."

Alice was speechless. Neil did it on purpose!

They obviously had five of them in the group. Neil bought five ice creams, yet he gave Luna two!

Just when she was forcefully suppressing the rage in her heart, a wind blew by. Neil's hand swayed. The ice cream, which he only took two bites of, fell onto Alice's red dress 'by accident'.

The white and pastel-colored ice cream instantly stained her dress.

Alice screamed and threw the four ice cream cones in her hand.

She pulled her dress over.

She carefully selected this expensive red dress, because she was planning to make things difficult for Luna that day!

Her dress cost at least six figures! It was ruined by a ten-dollar ice cream cone!

She glared at Neil angrily. Before she could flare up, Neil sat on the floor and kicked his legs. He cried, "My ice cream! Why did you throw away my ice cream! Woo, woo... I only bought five ice creams. I just took two bites and it's all ruined! You're such a huge

adult, how could you not protect my ice cream! "

Because the amusement park was not yet fully opened, they were the only patrons, so Neil's cries were extremely jarring in a quiet environment.

Once he cried, almost everyone looked in his direction.

Alice's dress has been stained. She was at first annoyed at Neil's crying, but the people there looked at her strangely...

Alice glared at Neil angrily. "Shut up! Stop crying! It's just ice cream! You destroyed my dress! "

At her flaring up, Neil cried even louder.

He laid on the ground and cried so badly he had to gasp for air.

"Alice! "

Joshua immediately rushed forward. He bent down and hugged Neil in his arms, his heart aching. Then, he raised his head and coldly glanced at Alice.

"When we left this morning, you kept saying you want to properly spend time with the kids and get to know them better. Is this the way you do it with Neil?"

Alice bit her lips. She looked aggrieved. "Joshua, look at my dress! It costs..."

"No matter how much the dress costs, you still cannot treat your children this way! "

This was the first time Joshua saw Neil cry so miserably. He was

completely heartbroken. “You know that we’re coming to the amusement park today, yet you insist on wearing such an expensive dress. Don’t you know what kind of environment the amusement park is?”

Neil, who was in Joshua’s arms, said aggrievedly, “Mr. Lynch, I want ice cream...”

Joshua furrowed his brows. He glared at Alice once more before carrying Neil to the ice cream stall.

“Joshua...”

Alice turned to look at Joshua’s back. She was just about to explain herself, when Neil, who was being carried by Joshua, turned back.

He looked at Alice and winked. Then, he smiled at her rather mockingly.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 531

“Damn it!”

In the amusement park’s changing room, Alice unwillingly slipped out of her long, red dress and into a long shirt and long pants that the staff provided.

After leaving the changing room, she ran into Neil who had long since been waiting for her at the entrance.

“Ms. Alice, our beautiful day has just started.”

The little guy leaned on the door, licking on the new ice cream that Joshua bought for him and winked in Alice’s direction. “Later I would like to invite you to ride on the roller coaster, the drop tower and the swing pendulum ride too! “

He frowned slightly. “Ms. Alice, are you afraid of heights? I remember there’s also bungee jumping facilities in this amusement park.” As he said that, he turned and glimpsed at her, “Initially, I planned to enjoy those rides with Mommy Luna, but now that she hurt her shoulder, I have no choice but to invite you. Since you’re here today to bond with us children, then you wouldn’t reject an invitation from your beloved son and daughter to enjoy such exciting rides, right?”

Alice trembled slightly. She hated all these exciting, gravity-defying rides the most! If it was not because she wanted to teach

Luna a lesson, she would not have come here at all! Her initial plan was to act all

love-dovey with Joshua in front of Luna and take away her chance of spending time with the children when necessary.

As long as Luna was unhappy, she would be happy.

But now...

Not only did she fail at causing trouble for Luna, instead she was made a fool of the moment they entered the amusement park!

She glared at Neil viciously, expression venomous. “What do you

want?”

“Eyesores should know when they’re not wanted.” Neil took a bite of his ice cream, and smiled in her direction. “It’s such a beautiful weekend, you should go and visit your father who’s in jail, or perhaps

your mother, who’s in a bad mood because her husband is in jail. What do you think?”

Alice gritted her teeth, glared at Neil viciously again, and strode away.

Looking at the woman’s retreating back, huffing in vexation, Neil lifted the pendant hanging from his necklace and laughed cheekily, “Nigel, the idea you gave me is perfect! You’re the best!”

Nigel’s flat voice drifted in from the pendant, “I read up on her, she’s a germaphobe, has a fear of heights, and hates exhilarating rides like these.”

Neil smiled, his eyes curving into little crescents. “But how did you find information about her? You already know her true identity?”

On the other end of the phone, Nigel hummed flatly in reply, then hurriedly changed the subject. “We must have chased Alice away.” “Then what about Joshua?”

“I just hacked into the surveillance system, Nellie seems to be having fun with him...”

Neil frowned. “Forget it, let him stay then. We’re leaving tomorrow, and Nellie likes him so much.”

In the amusement park outside.

Joshua was shooting at balloons with a BB gun. Nellie stood beside him, hugging a huge teddy bear. She smiled happily and glanced at Luna, who was sitting at the side. “Mommy, my Daddy is great, isn’t he?”

Luna smiled and ruffled the little girl’s hair, but remained silent. The moment Alice stalked out of the dressing room angrily, the first scene that entered her eyes was of three of them, interacting with each other harmoniously, as if they were a happy family. Her hands clenched tightly into fists beside her.

She strode toward them, and dove into Joshua’s arms the moment he put down the BB gun. “Joshua, I just got a call. My mother’s condition has worsened, and the news that my father is in jail upset her.”

She raised her eyes and looked at him pitifully. “Can you accompany me to the hospital to visit my mother, please?”

Nellie pouted unhappily the moment the words left her mouth.

“No, don’t!”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 532

“Daddy promised me just now, he would make szo points, and win me the biggest teddy bear as a parting gift! “

Alice secretly rolled her eyes at her and raised her head, her voice soft and gentle, “Joshua, since Nellie wants it so much, let’s buy the bear and give it to her, then can you accompany me to the hospital to visit my mother?”

Nellie pursed her lips. “I don’t want you to buy it! I want Daddy to exchange his points for it! A present that you buy with money is different from one that you earn with your effort and hard work! “

Alice frowned and glared at her. “How is it different! You’ll just get the same teddy bear! “ With that, she raised her head.

“Joshua, visiting my mother is more important, I’m worried something will happen to her can you accompany me, please?” She definitely did not want to continue staying here and be tortured by that little bastard, Neil. But if she left by herself and left Joshua here with them...

Was that not exactly what Luna wanted?

At this thought, Alice even pulled on Joshua’s arm and started whining, “Joshua...”

Looking at her like this, a laugh escaped Luna’s tight lips.

“Even if your mother was upset, she should have been the most upset yesterday. You weren’t even by her side yesterday, why are you suddenly such a filial daughter today?”

With that, she changed into a comfortable position and leaned back on the bench, holding Nellie’s hand as she laughed lightly, “Besides, didn’t you just say this morning that you didn’t want to leave Neil and Nellie, that’s why you came along. We haven’t even been here for an hour, and you want to leave already?”

Luna was looking at Alice when she said these words.

Alice clearly read the taunt and condescension in her words. She narrowed her eyes viciously. She knew Luna was saying these as revenge for her threatening words this morning.

“Alice.” Joshua frowned slightly, pushing Alice away from him.

“Luna is right. This morning before we left, you put in so much effort to convince me to come along with you and have fun with the children. And now we just arrived but you’re already rushing to leave.”

“Exactly.” Nellie took the fruit juice that Lucas just bought for her and sucked hard on the straw. “Neil even said he wants to ride on the roller coaster and drop tower with Ms. Alice later! ”

She bit her lip, turned, and looked at Joshua. “Joshua. will you accompany me to the hospital, please? I’m really worried about my mother... ”

"If you're worried, you can go by yourself." Nellie sucked in another mouthful of juice. "Daddy still needs to win me the big teddy bear!"

Alice bit her lip at the little girl's words. Before she could say anything, Joshua opened his mouth and said faintly, "Since you're so worried about your mother, ask Lucas to drive you home."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 533

Alice herself knew her reason was not strong enough to convince Joshua to give up the two children and leave with her. But still, she gritted her teeth secretly and pulled on Joshua's sleeve in a whine, putting in a last-ditch effort. "Joshua..."

Luna yawned and turned away, right at that moment she saw the carousel had started rotating. She lowered her eyes and whispered in Nellie's ears.

Nellie pursed her lips and stood up, carrying her teddy bear in her hands. "Daddy, since you're so busy, you don't want to win the toy for me. After all, you haven't given me any meaningful presents before, I'm used to it!"

With that, the little girl held Luna's hand and the mother and daughter pair headed in the direction of the carousel.

Seeing as the eyesores were finally gone, Alice heaved a sigh of relief, "Joshua, let's..."

"Daddy."

Before she could finish her sentence, Neil appeared out of nowhere, holding four tickets to the roller coaster in his hand.

"Let's try out this ride, okay?"

As he spoke, he even turned and glanced at Alice. "Our family of four can go and try out the ride together, okay?"

Joshua raised his slips in a smile, then reached out and took the tickets from Neil. "Okay."

He turned and looked at Alice. "Since you don't want to go to the hospital by yourself, you should stay and accompany the kids.

Luna is right, the timeframe when she was most upset has already passed, we can go visit her tomorrow."

With that, he reached out and held her hand. "I remember you once wrote in your diary that you hope one day, we can be like any other couple, and try out all the exciting rides in the amusement park."

The man looked at her, his eyes filled with deep and unfailing affection. "I was too busy before and never really took the time to spend time with you. Today is our chance."

He spoke solemnly as if by accompanying her like this, he really wanted to make up for the loss and regret he caused all those years ago.

But Alice paled as his words drifted into her ears. She never

expected Luna, who looked all soft and gentle on the surface, would write something like this in her diary. What was even more unexpected was that not only did Neil want to drag her onto the roller coaster, even Joshua wanted to!

She grit her teeth, cursed Luna viciously in her heart, then glanced at the time. "Joshua, I'm still worried about my mother..."

With that, she sucked in a deep breath, her expression bellying her awkwardness and reluctance. "I know you want to accompany me, but you want to spend time with the children too. But to me, my parents who gave birth to me and raised me are still more important... They've gotten on in age too, they don't have much time left with me. But we still have a lot of time with each other... I think I should go now."

She turned and strode away, as if she was making an escape. Looking at her retreating back, a cheeky, self-satisfied smile appeared on Neil's lips.

However, Joshua was deeply moved by this incident. This was the Luna Gibson of his memories. A filial daughter, kind and gentle. But the remaining regret that he had never truly spent time with her... It would have to wait.

"Mr. Lynch." Neil turned and looked at Joshua. "Since I already bought the tickets, they'll go to waste if we don't use them. Why not ask Mommy Luna and Nellie to join us, and the four of us can ride it together?"

Joshua narrowed his eyes and looked at the two girls, one big and one small, who were riding on the carousel.

Their bright, beaming smiles were identical.

Joshua watched them for a while before turning and glanced at Neil. "Her injury... is she okay?"

"She should be fine."

In an extremely rare gesture, the little guy reached out and held onto Joshua's sleeve. "My Mommy promised she would accompany us to the amusement park, but she was always so busy. Why not take this opportunity to fulfill her dream?"

Joshua was silent for a moment before agreeing.

Together, the family of four sat on the roller coaster, the swing pendulum ride, and many, many other rides that Luna always wanted to try but never had the chance to ride.

Joshua was surprised, despite her quiet and gentle appearance, he never expected Luna would go so crazy when she played with the kids.

In the end, when they were riding on the Ferris Wheel, he sat opposite her, and looked at her side profile as she stared out the window with Nellie in her arms, his gaze could not but turn

gentle.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 534

He seemed to have seen many different sides of Luna today. He gradually understood why the children liked her so much, why they still tried their best to protect her even though they knew she was the fake mommy that stole them away.

Because she was worth it.

Throughout the day, the family of four tried out all the rides in the amusement park.

Outside, Alice never left. Through the CCTV feed, she studied Luna and Joshua's smiling faces, her hands clenched into fists beside her. Joshua had initially planned to work today. But because she still held a grudge after being taunted by Luna at the hospital yesterday, she pestered Joshua, insisting he bring her along today to stir up trouble.

However, she did not expect Luna herself to remain passive, instead Luna's two little bastards started causing trouble for her! The more she thought about it, the more furious she grew. Finally, her fist slammed into the screen of the laptop in front of her!

In the evening, it started raining heavily. The heavy downpour filled the roads with rainwater.

Standing at the entrance to the hotel beside the amusement park, Lucas raised his head and looked at the raindrops pouring from the sky. "Sir, I don't think we can make it back tonight." The amusement park was located in the suburbs, traffic was already poor, and now the roads were clogged with rainwater. Plus, they had the two children with them.

Joshua glanced at the time and nodded. "Then we'll spend the night here tonight." The heavy rainfall would continue for some time.

With that, the man raised his legs and headed upstairs.

In the restaurant upstairs, the owner of the hotel had the most luxurious dinner prepared for them. The moment they started eating, Neil and Nellie devoured their food ravenously.

Throughout the day, even though they thoroughly enjoyed themselves, they were also thoroughly exhausted. As gentle as always, Luna poured some juice for the both of them and said, "Slow down." But no one listened to her. Soon, the two little fellows were done with their meal.

The atmosphere was quietly ambiguous. Luna lowered her head, focusing on her food.

"I never thought you would enjoy such exciting games." Looking at her with her head bowed, Joshua opened his mouth and asked faintly.

Holding her cutlery, her hands paused slightly. A moment later, she raised her head and smiled. "You're very surprised, aren't you?"

"Yeah." He nodded. "You're the second woman I know who... has a gentle personality and yet is hiding a crazy side within her."

"Who's the first one then?"

"My wife." He raised his wine glass and took a sip of the liquid inside. "Or should I say, my wife as she used to be." As he sipped his drink, he started reminiscing about the past. "Like you, she used to be kind and gentle too, I always thought that was just who she was, a cute and obedient girl. Until later on, after she disappeared, I read in her diary that she wanted me to accompany her to the amusement park, and ride on all the dangerous and exhilarating rides..."

After he finished, he even hooked the corners of his lips upward and glanced at Luna. "She's very similar to you, don't you think so?"

Her hands that were holding her cutlery trembled slightly. A second later, she laughed.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 535

A moment later, she laughed, "You're right, we are quite similar. But she doesn't seem to like them anymore."

The man sucked in a breath. "People change, she's completely different now from the woman she used to be."

Luna raised her eyes and looked at him. "Then what about you? Are you the same man you are now as you were back then?"

Joshua paused, then laughed, "You didn't know me back then."

Luna lifted her lips in a smile. "That's true."

She knew the man he used to be, better than anyone else.

The atmosphere in the restaurant turned quiet again. By the time the both of them finished their meal, each occupied with their own thoughts, the downpour outside had stopped. The fresh, earthy scent of wet soil permeated the air.

Maybe because he had spent the day having fun with the children, Joshua felt particularly relaxed. That was why after dinner, he invited Luna up to the roof for moon gazing.

In the night sky that was just washed by the rain, the moon was nowhere to be seen, with only tiny specks of golden stars shining brightly in the distance.

On such a beautiful night, he felt as if his soul had been cleansed too.

The man beside her downed the red wine in his glass, and started asking about the past few years, about her life, raising Neil and Nellie alone.

After spending the whole day together, he saw how she opened

her heart to the children, and truly understood he could never make up for the six years that he was absent from the children's lives.

But just because he could not make up for it, did not mean he could not try to understand.

In the beginning, Luna was reluctant to discuss the children. He was too sharp and perceptive; she was worried she would accidentally expose the fact that she actually had three children. But...

When he had downed five to six glasses of wine, his voice started to grow vague and indistinct, his words slurring together. She finally felt at ease and quietly started to tell him about the children's past.

"Since he was a kid, Neil has been very sensible, because Nellie was always sick, and I was busy all the time. He even learned how to cook for sister. Once, I came home from work and immediately smelled the fragrance of scrambled eggs wafting through the whole house. I opened the door and saw Neil standing on a little stool, frying eggs in the kitchen, his entire body covered in oil..."

She looked up at the night sky as she said this, gentle affection swimming through her eyes.

Joshua looked at her nearly-perfect side profile, and the glow in her eyes, and he started beating violently, as if it had been hit by an object.

Under the influence of the alcohol, any sense of rationality had long fled his mind.

He turned and looked at her. "Luna."

The moment she turned her head, with a loud clang, Joshua's wine glass fell on the ground.

His kiss was sudden and furious, undeniable. Luna was shocked, she wanted to push him away.

But her hands reached out and wrapped around his slim, yet muscular waist.

She closed her eyes and immersed herself in his gentle movements. At this moment, she could no longer tell whether she accepted Nigel's illness or...

The fire between the two of them burned from the roof all the way to Joshua's room.

The night was long.

And so was the ambiguity between them.

In a second on the second floor of the hotel, Alice who had been caught in the rain took a shower and blow-dried her hair. Then, she refused to give up and adamantly put on the same set of revealing pajamas.

She refused to believe she could not make him hers!

She made a mistake today, willingly giving Luna an opportunity to have fun with Joshua and the two children.

But tonight, Joshua was definitely hers!

After slipping into the pajamas, she covered herself with a trench coat and headed upstairs. She had gotten Joshua's room key from Lucas and even reminded them not to come upstairs. She was still his wife, even if Lucas did not want to obey her orders, he had no other choice.

Alice sucked in a deep breath and took the key out of her pocket confidently. Earlier downstairs, she had heard from Lucas that Joshua had been drinking tonight, and quite a lot at that.

That was why...

"Luna..."

Inserting the key into the keyhole, before she could turn it in the lock, she heard the sounds of a man and a woman's mixed breathing drifting out of the room.

The sounds were harsh in her ears, a trace of resentment flashed in Alice's eyes. She clutched the key in her hand tightly.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 536

If only she opened this door and caught them in the act, then Luna and Joshua would never have the chance to hook up again!

But...

If she really did that, would Luna rather they both die together and expose her true identity? Dennis had just been imprisoned more than a month ago and she did not gain anything from the Lynch Group. If her identity was exposed at this point in time, not just her alone, but the entire Walter family would truly be left with nothing!

At this thought, she could only suppress the bubbling anger in her chest, pull out the key, and go back to the room next door.

The walls of the hotel were truly soundproof, even if she sat in the room beside Joshua's, she could not hear a single sound drifting out of his room.

But just because she could not hear them, did not mean they did not exist.

Alice scrolled through the news on her phone in frustration, planning to employ the same trick again later, and drag Luna into this room.

Right at that moment, her eyes scanned through a new article: "The location of the master artist Theo Allen's lodging has been exposed, it turned out he had been staying at a single apartment at the Swan Lake

Residences all along. Currently, Swan Lake Residences has been surrounded by fans of his art. According to reports, Mr. Theo

Allen did not return home tonight, where could he go..."

Alice narrowed her eyes slightly, an idea flashing through her mind...

The night passed by in a blur.

The next morning, Luna awoke from her slumber, her entire body aching. She did not know why, but Joshua was particularly rough with her last night. If she had not fainted in the end, she had no idea how crazy he could become.

At the thought of this, she massaged her temples and pressed down on the mattress, trying to climb up from the bed.

She reached out and came into contact with a man's arm. She frowned, thinking it was Joshua. But the moment she turned, her eyes widened into saucers from shock.

The man who lay with her in bed was not Joshua! But Theo Allen, dressed in nothing but his pajamas!

She retraced her hand as if she had been burned, leaning backward immediately, shock and fear lacing her voice. "Theo, why are you here?"

Her voice roused him, Theo frowned, and slowly opened his eyes. Confusion and surprise flooded his features when he saw Luna, lying in bed with him in a state of undress.

As if on instinct, he pulled at the blankets to cover himself up.

"What happened?" Luna frowned. "You don't know?"

"How would I know!" Theo massaged his aching temples. "Last night, my fans crowded around my building. I didn't dare go home, so I went to a hotel and stayed the night. But in the middle of my sleep, the front desk called me and said my fans stalked me to the hotel, asking me to escape through the back door. The moment I ran out the back door, I was knocked unconscious..."

He turned and studied his surroundings. "Where is this?"

Luna frowned slightly, finally calming herself down. It was obvious that she and Theo had been framed.

Last night Joshua was drunk, but she was completely sober. She clearly remembered she was with Joshua, he had tortured her until 3 or 4 a.m. when she finally fainted and fell into a deep sleep. And now, she was barely dressed, lying in bed with Theo was just wearing nothing but a set of pajamas.

It was obvious what the person who set them up wanted.

Sucking in a deep breath, she immediately calmed herself. "Theo, nothing happened between us last night."

Theo frowned, and glimpsed the woman's exposed skin that was littered with hickeys. "We... are you sure nothing happened between us?"

“Of course.” Luna sucked in a deep breath. “I can’t explain this to you. But you’re an adult too, I’m sure you understand what it means when a man and a woman are put on the same bed even though nothing happened between them. You should leave now, before anyone comes.”

Theo paused and nodded. “Alright.”

Even if something had happened between them, he could not stay here, he would ruin her reputation.

At this thought, he hurriedly put on his shoes and climbed off the bed.

With her back facing him, Luna heard the sound of him opening the door, and heaved out a long sigh.

“Mr. Theo Allen, why are you here?” Suddenly, Joshua’s cold voice drifted in from the entrance.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 537

Luna’s blood froze in her veins at the sound of the man’s voice. She turned.

Joshua stood at the door, his expression dark and stormy, his hand raised, blocking Theo’s path.

Beside him, Alice looked in Luna’s direction with a smile on her face.

Seeing her turn around, Alice widened her eyes in faux-shock.

“So, last night, Luna and Mr. Allen... “

As she spoke, she even walked past Theo and came to Luna’s bedside, picking up her jacket from the floor and placing it on her shoulders, “How come your clothes are all torn, Mr. Allen is such an elegant artist, why is he not gentle at all when it comes to something like this?”

Luna narrowed her eyes. When Alice bent down to wrap the jacket around her shoulders, she lowered her voice and whispered, “You did this?”

Alice curled her lips up in a smile. “I don’t understand what you’re talking about. “ With that, she took a step backward, turned, and glanced at Theo and Joshua standing in the doorway. “Luckily, the children were sleeping in the children’s room downstairs last night. Otherwise, tsk tsk...”

She stealthily glimpsed at Joshua, then walked to him and hooked her arm through his, “Joshua, I never knew Mr. Allen and Luna are already so intimate.”

Joshua’s expression further darkened at her words. He frowned, raised his eyes, and glanced at Theo coldly. “When did you come?”

Theo sucked in a deep breath. “Luna and I, it’s not what you think! “

He took a step backward, his emotions running wild. “Luna and I

were framed, we were trapped! We didn't do anything last night! "

It was true, he had feelings for Luna all along, but he knew she did not feel the same way. He did not like forcing his will on others, and neither did he want to cause her trouble.

"Yesterday I was ambushed by my fans, I couldn't go home, so I..."

"So you came to see Luna?"

Before he could finish his sentence, Alice interrupted him. She gave a faint tut and said, "Both of you are single, so something like this could happen, it's nothing out of the ordinary. Why do you keep denying it, Mr. Allen?"

She rolled her eyes. "Could it be, you don't want to take responsibility?"

With that, Alice sighed, and dove into Joshua's arms. "Joshua, no matter what Luna is our children's foster mother, and our friend. If Mr. Allen doesn't want to take responsibility, shouldn't we help her? "

Joshua remained silent. His eyes were trained tightly on Luna, as if he wanted to see through her, to read her mind.

All along, she had been focused on no one else but him. She never displayed any sense of intimacy with Theo in front of him before.

And now?!

They were already in such an intimate relationship!

If it was not for Alice who woke up early in the morning and insisted on coming to get Luna so all three of them could send the children off together, he would never realize Luna and Theo were engaging in such activities last night!

This woman who stargazed and enjoyed a few drinks with him...

And yet, after leaving him, she secretly brought a man back to her hotel room. She kept insisting that she loved the children, with all her heart, and was even afraid that their biological mother, Alice, might hurt them.

And now what happened?

The night before the children were scheduled to leave, she and Theo would exert themselves so much in the hotel, until the point where she was still asleep at a time like this!

He looked at her, his eyes ice-cold. "The children are leaving for the airport in three minutes. So it turns out Ms. Luna who loves the children so deeply, only cares about her own pleasure, and isn't even willing to send the children off to the airport?"

Only then did Li Yue suddenly come back to her senses.

That's right!

They were supposed to send Neil and Nellie to the airport today!

She wanted to climb out of bed and put on her clothes, but right now, the moment she moved, she would...

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 538

As if he read through her mind, Joshua laughed coldly, "Forget it. Neil is a very punctual child, he already left with Nellie ten minutes ago."

A range of emotions ran across Luna's face, from anxiety to helplessness and lastly despair. Not only did she miss out on the chance to send the children off at the airport...

She could hardly explain what was going on between her and Theo.

"I said, Luna and I are not involved in that sort of relationship! "

Theo frowned. "There's a misunderstanding!"

"How can this be a misunderstanding?"

When Theo repeatedly emphasized that he had nothing to do with Luna, Joshua finally screwed his eyebrows together, and looked at both him and Luna indifferently. "You said nothing happened between you, then how do you explain everything in this room?"

In the room, not only was the entire bed in a mess, Luna's clothes were scattered on the carpet.

Her high-heels, clutch, jacket, stockings...

All of that just seemed to showcase how intense the battle between them was last night.

Theo was at a loss for an explanation, how matter how hard he tried, he could not provide a logical explanation. "If I say it didn't happen, then it didn't happen! Luna has no feelings for me, she wouldn't..."

Joshua raised his head, his eyes cold and ruthless. " Just because she doesn't have feelings for you, does that mean she wouldn't sleep with you?"

As he spoke, he turned and looked at her. "Since when was Ms. Luna such a woman of principle? Don't tell me every man she slept with, she did so because she had feelings for him?"

Luna's hands clenched into fists beside her. She knew he was taunting her and also mocking her.

She had slept with him countless times. Not every time was out of love. But she figured, that time last night, might have been out of love.

And yet.

The next morning, the man who just last night had turned her world upside down, now firmly believed that she had spent the night with Theo, even resorting to asking her questions like these.

So, she curled her lips and smiled. "So what if I did, and what if I didn't?" She picked up the bedcovers and wrapped them tightly

around herself. Then, she turned and looked condescendingly at Joshua who was standing in the hallway. "Mrs. Lynch is right, both Theo and I are single. As adults, can't we just do what we want?"

Her words instantly cooled down the temperature in the room.

Theo frowned. "Luna, we didn't..."

"There's nothing to hide." Luna's voice was indifferent as she said, "The hickeys on my body and everything in this room proved that I did sleep with a man last night. If that man isn't you..."

As she spoke, she raised her eyebrows and side-eyed Joshua.

"Then don't tell me, it's Mr. Lynch?"

The atmosphere in the room chilled even further at her sentence.

Luna looked in Joshua's direction emotionlessly. "But I don't understand, Mr. and Mrs. Lynch are here at my door early in the morning, questioning me about my relationship with Theo as if we are having an affair. Why? Does the Lynch Group have a rule that its female employees can't spend the night with another man?"

Joshua narrowed his eyes, his gaze as cold as the ice of winter. He gritted his teeth, forcing every word out between his lips. "I didn't say the two of you can't be together. But Luna, don't you know the situation yesterday, and our plans for today? You missed out on sending the children off because of something like this, this is the love you say you have for the children?"

Luna swept her hair back elegantly. "I love the children, and at the same time, I love Theo too. There is no conflict between the two." With that, she raised her eyes and glanced at Joshua indifferently. "However, I would like to ask, where did the hickey on your neck come from?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 539

"The hickey on my husband's neck... of course I planted it."

Alice still lay on Joshua's chest arrogantly, looking at Luna condescendingly. "If it wasn't me, don't tell me you planted it?"

Luna curled her lips, raised her eyes, and looked at Joshua coldly.

"Mr. Lynch, do you also think your wife was the one who planted it?"

Joshua's expression darkened immediately. He remembered where the hickey on his neck came from.

Last night, he was stargazing with Luna on the roof. He was drunk and somehow the two of them started kissing. He remembered they kissed for a long time; Luna even recklessly left a hickey on his neck.

Later, the alcohol overtook his brain, and his mind fuddled. But he vaguely remembered he had slept with a woman. He thought

he had spent the whole night with Luna, but unexpectedly when he woke up in the morning, the woman lying beside him was Alice!

He was confused and also worried something could have happened to her...

In the end, by the time he rushed to her room, he saw her with Theo, barely dressed at all!

Fury, confusion, disappointment...

A myriad of emotions surged in his chest.

And yet this woman could so shamelessly mention the hickey on his neck in front of him?

Did she not know how to spell the word 'shameless'? She had been kissing him on the rooftop in the wee hours of the morning and now there was another man in her bed!

At this thought, Joshua laughed coldly, "Of course the hickey on my neck was planted by Alice." He looked at her coldly. "If it wasn't Alice, don't tell me it's from you?"

He crossed his arms over his chest, his gaze deep and cold. "Ms. Luna, don't tell me you're trying to say, last night you kissed me first, then spent the night with Mr. Allen? When you were having fun with him last night, were you also speaking to Mr. Quinn on the phone?"

Luna froze in place, the color on her face fading little by little. She only questioned Joshua about the cause of the hickey on his neck to test whether he remembered what happened last night. Based on his current attitude, he obviously remembered. She squeezed her hands tightly into fists on her side, her nails embedded in her palms.

He remembered, he remembered everything! Not only did he remember, he even taunted her for first sleeping with him, and then sleeping with Theo! He even mentioned Malcolm!

What was he trying to say?

That she was an easy woman who would spread her legs for any man?

"Who's Mr. Quinn?" Alice widened her eyes in faux- shock. "Is he... Ms. Luna's boyfriend? Why haven't I heard of him before?"

Joshua narrowed his eyes, fury raging in the bottom of his eyes, his tone cold and cruel. "Of course she wouldn't mention him. If she did, how can she seduce other men?"

The moment the words left his mouth, Theo's brows screwed tightly together. "Joshua Lynch, what the hell are you saying?"

"Am I wrong?"

He shook off Alice's hold on his arm and stalked toward Luna step by step. The eyes that were fixed on Luna were bone -chillingly cold as if carrying the chill of a thousand -year-long frost. "In the

name of accompanying the children on a trip, you spent the night in one of our high -end hotels owned by the Lynch Group, then you brought your man here...”

Walking up to Luna, he lifted her chin up with a single hand.

“Staying in a company-owned hotel room, spending the company’s money, doing all of this under the name of the children... Luna, you’re very smart, very skilled! “

Luna raised her eyes, cold eyes meeting his. “Mr. Lynch, you’re not too bad yourself, aren’t you?”

With that, she lowered her voice and said in a tone that only the two of them were privy to, “Do you really want me to tell everyone present what you and I did last night?”

He blinked violently and his eyes seemed to pause.

Luna flung away his arm that was holding her chin, “ Mr. Lynch, I would like to remind you, I’m still single. I can be whoever I want, even if last night I first slept with one man, then later slept with a different man, it’s no one’s business but mine. What right do you have to question me? Who are you to me?” Joshua’s expression darkened immediately.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 540

He narrowed his eyes harshly. “You are an employee of the Lynch Group! If news that your personal life is a mess spreads out, the Group’s reputation will be ruined! “

Luna laughed again.

“Mr. Lynch, look. Only you and Mrs. Lynch know of this matter. If neither you nor Mrs. Lynch tells anyone, how can my messy private life affect the Group’s reputation?”

With that, she swept her eyes coldly at Alice. “Mrs. Lynch, do you think I’m right?”

“Of course, of course.”

Alice answered swiftly, but sneered from the bottom of her heart. As expected of Luna. Even at a time like this, she remembered to seal her mouth with such words.

The moment Alice’s words left her mouth, Luna moved back slightly, and glanced at Joshua coldly. “ Mr. Lynch, aren’t you leaving yet? Do you want to stay here and continue discussing the Lynch Group’s corporate culture with me... Or do you want to continue probing into the topic of where you got that. hickey from?”

Her tone was gentle and indifferent, but the threat in her words was barely veiled at all.

Joshua’s hands clenched into fists beside him, with nowhere to vent the anger filling his chest.

This woman... previously all of her attention was focused on him! Just last night, she was kissing him on the roof! And just a

moment later, she was already with Theo... How could she? He was wrong about

her! He did not see through her! "Joshua, let's go."

Standing in the entrance, Alice frowned and said gently, "Luna is right. How many men she sleeps with, is no one's business but her own... as long as she is more careful in the future, it will not affect the reputation of our organization. "

With that, she glanced at the disheveled Luna. "Let's go. Give her a chance to put on some clothes..."

Joshua narrowed his eyes, his gaze sweeping across Luna's face coldly. "Ms. Luna does need to put on some clothes. After all, it's daytime now."

With that, the man turned and left coldly. The room door was closed with a 'bang'.

Alice's coquettish voice sounded in the hallway. "Joshua, don't be mad, Luna is someone who'll do something like that, so next time... Joshua, slow down, wait for me..."

Listening as the sound of the footsteps drifted further and further away, Luna fell onto the bed in a heap, feeling as if all the strength in her body had seeped out of her. Sadness and despair wrapped her heart up in layers.

Joshua clearly remembered everything... He clearly remembered he was the man she was with last night! So why did he set up this show? Because... he was worried Alice might misunderstand? He... really cared about her so much?

"Luna."

At that moment, Theo's gentle voice drifted into her ears, "The man last night... was he Joshua?"

Luna closed her eyes and nodded silently.

"I knew it!" Theo gritted his teeth harshly. "I'm going to see him now!" As he spoke, he lifted his leg and was about to chase after Joshua — —

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 541

"Theo."

When Theo's hand was on the door handle, Luna frowned and called out to him, "Don't go."

Theo frowned, turned, and looked at her, confusion etched across his features. "Why not? He did those things with you last night, then he brought me here, and made it look like the both of us were together! Because he was worried his wife would find out ! A man like him, we should expose him in front of his wife, and ruin his image! "

"What good will that do us?" Luna closed her eyes and smiled bitterly. No one else knew Alice's identity, but she did. Back then, Hailey was so deeply in love with Joshua, she was even willing to

go through plastic surgery to look like the person she hated the most... She did all of that just to be together with Joshua. That was why, even if Alice knew what happened between Luna and Joshua, nothing would change. She would not leave him, at most she would make Joshua coax her and placate her. It was meaningless.

Theo frowned. "Then we'll just allow this incident to pass, just like this?"

Luna squinted. "For the moment, yes." She could not create too much of a fuss out of this. After all, she had yet to get pregnant with Joshua's child. She had to continue lying in wait.

Theo clenched his hands tightly into fists and slammed them onto the tabletop. "They're too much!"

A long while later, he retracted his fists, raised his head, and looked at Luna seriously. "Can I... be your boyfriend?"

Luna paused. A moment later, she smiled. "You deserve a better woman than me." With that, she left the bed and entered the bathroom. "Can you go downstairs and buy me some breakfast?" After last night's intense workout, she was fairly hungry.

Theo looked at her from behind and was about to say something, but stopped himself in the end.

"Joshua, eat something."

In the room next door, Alice gently placed Joshua's breakfast in front of him. "I purposely asked the chef to prepare this for you, your favorite sandwich."

Joshua glanced at the sandwich in her hands but had no appetite at all. His mind was filled with Luna's cold expression from the incident this morning.

"What right do you have to question me? Who are you to me?"

The man's eyebrows furrowed.

What right did he have to question her? Who was he to her?

He was her boss! Was that enough?

He closed his eyes and smiled bitterly. A moment later, he opened them again. "I'm heading to the office now." With that, he lifted his legs and left.

Alice looked at the sumptuous breakfast on the table and bit her lip harshly. She could tell Joshua still cared. Still cared that Luna slept with Theo!

Her hands clenched tightly into fists. It seemed like just making them sleep together was not enough... so, she took her phone.

"Mr. Walter, send an email to all the news outlets..."

Luna had a hefty breakfast.

After breakfast, she curled up on the couch and video called Neil. The two children were halfway through their flight and were now

waiting in the airport waiting for their connecting flight.

“Mommy, you have to take care of yourself!” Neil said as he sipped on his juice, “This morning I rejected Idiot Lynch when he asked whether we wanted you to come to send us off. I think you’ll cry. I hate to see you cry.”

“Yeah, exactly.” Beside him, Nellie smiled sweetly too, her eyes curving up into little crescents. “Mommy, you have to take good care of yourself in the future! Don’t let Daddy bully you!” Luna’s heart soured at the little girl’s words. Even when Nellie left her, she knew to remind her not to be bullied by Joshua...

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 542

She sniffed and tempered her emotions. “Is your Mommy someone who’ll be bullied so easily?”

Nellie pouted. “Even though Mommy won’t be bullied, we will still worry!”

Luna sighed and continued chatting with the children for a while, only hanging up reluctantly when they had to board the plane. Not long later, Theo knocked on her room door. “The car is ready.”

Joshua left without even telling her, and this was the countryside. Since the amusement park was closed, not many taxis were available. That was why Theo only found a single taxi after searching downstairs for a long time.

Luna sucked in a deep breath, packed her belongings, and went downstairs with Theo. But she never expected...

The moment the two of them walked out of the door, they were surrounded by reporters.

“Mr. Theo Allen, can I know why you and Ms. Luna walked out from the hotel at the same time, what relationship do the two of you share?”

“Mr. Theo Allen, someone said they saw you entering Ms. Luna’s room last night, and the two of you spent the night together. Is that true?”

“I heard the two of you both stay in the same apartment building and on the same floor at the Swan Lake Residences, were the two of you already together when you rented your apartments?”

“The two of you, one of you is a famous artist, and the other is a famous jewelry designer, it can be said that the two of you are a match made in heaven, can I ask how the two of you got to know each other?”

The series of questions bombarded them like a round of gunshots.

In the chaos, Theo hurriedly protected Luna. But there were too many reporters. The two of them were surrounded in the middle of the crowd and could hardly move.

Luna twisted her eyebrows.

How could so many reporters suddenly appear in such a remote place?

. It was weird. But now was not the time to worry about this.

The group of reporters aimed the long lenses of their cameras at Luna and Theo's faces, as if they would surround them here and not let them go, if they refused to answer their questions.

Finally, Theo made up his mind and pulled Luna into his arms.

"That's right, we're together now. We have been together for a long time. I was the one who helped Luna look for her apartment in Swan Lake Residences. We were already together back then! "

The reporters were thrown into a frenzy at Theo's words. They threw question after question at them continuously, but Theo shot back at every one of them coldly. Finally, the reporters scattered away angrily. Only then did Theo pull Luna behind him and they both climbed into the car.

"I'm sorry."

After the car door was closed, Theo sucked in a deep breath.

"With the situation just now, I had no choice but to..."

"It's okay."

Luna turned and glanced at him softly. "Thank you."

Looking at her face that was so beautiful it was nearly perfect, Theo gritted his teeth and asked her again, "Luna, can I be your boyfriend?"

The top floor of the Lynch Group, the President's office.

The tall and lean man sat in the large reclining chair, watching the news that was streaming on the screen of his computer with cold eyes.

"That's right, we're together now. We have been together for a long time. I was the one who helped Luna look for her apartment in Swan Lake Residences. We were already together back then! "

Luna had been staying in the Swan Lake Residences for more than a month. So, it turned out she was already in a relationship with Theo back then. But, for the past month... Both of them, in the apartment at the Swan Lake Residences, in Sea City...

The image of Luna in bed, hugging him tightly, floated in front of his eyes. His heart felt as if it had been cut in half by a sharp object.

Alas, he did not see through her!

That's right.

A woman who stole his and Alice's children... How could she be so innocent?

"Joshua." At that moment, the door to the office was pushed open. Jude Smith walked in. "There is news of Hailey Walter."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 543

News of Hailey Walter?

Joshua closed his laptop, raised his head, and looked at Jude.

“What news?”

“Your guess was accurate.” Jude placed a stack of photographs and documents on Joshua’s desk then sat down in a chair. “The woman who died is not Hailey Walter. I looked into the dead Hailey’s identity for two whole weeks before I finally found her body.”

Joshua frowned and took the document.

It was a DNA report comparing the DNA of the dead woman and Hailey’s DNA. Results showed that the dead woman was not related to Hailey at all.

“The grave Dennis Walter prepared for Hailey is empty. I went to so much trouble and finally found this body buried in Liam Clark’s backyard. It is confirmed to be the puppet that previously impersonated Hailey. And it is also confirmed that the woman who died is not the real Hailey Walter.”

Joshua nodded. This was exactly the results that he expected.

“Then where is Hailey?”

“Do you remember the butler that was chased out of the Walter family?” Jude raised his teacup and took a light sip. “That butler had benefited heavily from working for the Walters all these years. Even though on the surface, he was chased out of the family, his relationship with them remained. I investigated him and finally found a few of his cronies. Where do you think they are now?”

Joshua frowned, raised his hand again, and lifted a few photos.

“In Banyan City?”

“That’s right, as expected of Joshua Lynch !” Jude gave him a big thumbs up. After making fun of him, Jude heaved out a long sigh, “For the past few days, these cronies have remained dormant, but my men never gave up on following them. And finally, they moved last night.”

The man pointed to the photo in Joshua’s hand. “ They went to this place called Swan Lake Residences last night and went to the house of a man named Theo Allen. They then went to his neighbor’s house and got something. Right, his neighbor’s house is your beautiful subordinate, Luna’s house, right?”

Joshua’s brows furrowed together, almost twisting together to form a knot.

Why would the Walter family’s remaining cronies go to Luna’s house? Even if the Walter family fell into ruins because of Luna, murdering Luna now would not help improve their situation in any way.

Maybe because he had read Joshua’s mind clearly, Jude laughed

lightly, "No, according to my men's observation, they didn't go there to harm her."

As he spoke, he took a few photos scattered on top of the table and threw them in front of Joshua. "Last night, my men clearly saw, the Walter family's cronies brought this artist named Theo Allen, to the hotel in the suburbs. They were very respectful of him the entire journey, even supporting him from the front and back as he walked. And this Mr. Theo Allen was revealed today to be your beautiful subordinate's boyfriend."

Joshua twisted his eyebrows and took a look at the photos.

The few people in the photos were indeed respectful to Theo. The only thing they did not do was carry him in and out.

Joshua furrowed his brows.

Jude switched into a more comfortable position and leaned on the chair. "The remaining cronies of Walter's family would definitely be following Hailey's orders. If she wasn't in Banyan City, they wouldn't be here. They had been hiding here for so long, and now the first thing they did was take the opportunity while Theo was surrounded by his fans and couldn't go home, to first go to Theo's home and take something for him, then go to the hotel to pick him up, and finally send him to the hotel where Luna was staying. What do you think this means?"

Joshua's brows wrung tightly together, the doubts in his heart grew bigger and bigger.

Finally, Jude took out another photo from the pile on Joshua's desk. "You've been to Luna's house, right? Have you seen this before?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 544

Joshua frowned, raised his eyes, and took a look. Instantly, his pupils dilated!

This was the thing he secretly placed in Luna's bedside drawer! In the past, there had been a few times when he and Luna failed to control themselves, but he still felt it would be bad for both him and Luna if they did not take precautions.

That's why he purposely prepared a whole box of these and placed them in Luna's bedside drawer. But, maybe it was a coincidence, but after he placed the box of stuff in her drawer, they never slept together again.

Naturally, the box of stuff remained untouched. But now...

In the photos, not only was the box touched, a few of the items inside had been removed!

"The few Walter family cronies, they didn't do anything when they went to Luna's apartment, this was all they took."

With that, Jude yawned. "It does fulfill Hailey's personality, her subordinates do everything for her. Right, Hailey has been

receiving plastic surgery continuously for the past few years. I thought she would at least make herself look like your wife, to earn your attention. But unexpectedly, she made herself look so beautiful, she doesn't look like your wife at all. But her wager paid off, you quite like her, don't you?"

Jude's words made Joshua's hands clenched tightly into fists by his side.

"That's impossible."

After a long time, the man came to a solemn conclusion. "The Walter family had been targeting Luna when we were in Sea City. She... it's impossible..."

Even if they threatened to kill him, he would not believe that Luna was Hailey! Besides, there were too many mysteries that could not be explained.

For example, why the imposter Hailey would target Luna. For example, why would Hailey do so many things to target Luna?

"Everything is possible." Jude laughed softly, "But I too hope your beautiful subordinate isn't Hailey Walter. Otherwise, you hated her so much back then, but in the end you slept with her so many times, won't you feel disgusted?"

Joshua raised his eyes and glared at him coldly.

Jude shrugged and stood up. "I'll still investigate

this seriously. But..." He lifted his eyebrows and side-eyed

Joshua, "You be careful. I also looked into your female subordinate's identity for quite some time. I can tell you for sure that her identity is fake, entirely made up by someone. As for her true identity and goal... I don't think it will be too far from Hailey's." With that, Jude turned and left.

After he left, Joshua sat in his office, his gaze dark and bottomless as he flipped through each of the photos...

A moment later, Shannon knocked on the door and entered. She placed a letter on his desk respectfully. "President Lynch, Director Luna asked me to pass this to you." With that, the woman turned and almost fled out of his office.

Joshua frowned and picked up the letter. He thought after the dispute with Luna this morning, she would send him a resignation letter in a fit of anger. But unexpectedly...

When he opened the letter, two thousand dollars and a slip of paper fell out of the letter.

'I looked into it, a night's stay at the hotel costs 1750. I'll give you 2000, the rest is hush money, as a reward for you in keeping our secret.'

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 545

In the office of the design department, Shannon McCartney and a few other female employees were busy engaging in gossip.

“Theo Allen, the great artist looks much better in person than he does on television! He really has the demeanor of an artist, Director Luna is so lucky! “

“And previously the President’s wife suspected that Director Luna had feelings for President Lynch... It turned out Director Luna and Mr. Theo Allen had gotten together a long time ago! “

“Exactly, Director Luna is a designer, of course, she would fall for an artist like Theo. Even if the President is rich, handsome, and charming, he definitely isn’t Director Luna’s type...”

The moment Joshua walked through the door, he heard the low rumble of the women’s discussion. He huffed angrily, expression cold, “Is that true?”

At the sound of his voice, the entire office fell deadly silent, so quiet that they could almost hear the sound of a pin dropping. Shannon raised her head stiffly, saw Joshua’s expression and her eyes filled with terror. “President Lynch.”

“You’re gossiping about your superiors during office hours?” His expression remained cold, then he turned and glanced at Lucas who had been following behind him all along. “Record their names, deduct half of their year-end bonus.” With that, Joshua raised his legs and headed in the direction of Luna’s office.

After taking just two steps, behind him, Shannon hurriedly opened her mouth to remind him. “ President Lynch... Mr. Theo Allen and Director Luna are in her office... you...”

Joshua paused slightly in his tracks. A moment later, he turned and smiled faintly at Shannon. “What, I can’t go in when Theo Alle is there? This office belongs to my Lynch Group, it’s not her bedroom! “ With that, he strode over and furiously kicked Luna’s office door open.

In the office, Luna sat in her chair with her head down, while Theo squatted in front of her, facing her directly. Their positions were suspicious, as if they were doing something they should not be doing.

He was met with a sight like this the moment he opened the door. Joshua felt a bunch of furious flames shooting upward from the depths of his chest. He walked up to them and lifted Theo up. “ What are you doing?”

“Joshua Lynch! “ Watching as Joshua lifted Theo up, Luna frowned and hurriedly stood up, grabbing at Joshua’s wrist. “Let go of him! “

“Let go? Why should I?”

Joshua narrowed his eyes, a vicious gaze sweeping over Luna’s face. “He’s trying to engage my female employee in inappropriate activities, during office hours, and in my office. Why should I let go?”

“What inappropriate activities?” Luna rolled her eyes. “Some paint splattered onto my skirt, Theo is just helping me clean it since I hurt my shoulder! “

Joshua paused and unconsciously looked toward Luna’s skirt. As she said, there was indeed a fairly large paint stain on her skirt. He frowned, then let go of Theo’s collar.

“Does Mr. Lynch care so deeply about every single one of your female employees?” Theo lowered his head, elegantly smoothing out his clothes, and looked at Joshua with faint, emotion less eyes. “We were just cleaning up a stain, but even if I did do something with my girlfriend... you don’t have the right to question us, do you, Mr. Lynch?” He intentionally emphasized the words ‘my girlfriend’, declaring sovereignty over Luna in front of Joshua.

The pressure of the surrounding atmosphere in the office was so low it was getting difficult to breathe.

A moment later, Joshua lifted his lips in a faint smile. He turned and sat down on the couch in a lazy yet somehow elegant gesture. “Even if the two of you are boyfriend and girlfriend...” He lowered his eyes, making a show of looking at the time on his wristwatch. “It’s now office hours. I don’t think Mr. Theo Allen is an employee of the Lynch Group, right?”

“That’s right, he isn’t an employee of the Lynch Group, “ Luna laughed softly then stood in front of Theo, blocking him from Joshua. “But he is now my assistant.”

Joshua lifted his eyebrows.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 546

Luna sighed and said, “I remember you gave me the freedom to hire two assistants to work for me, Mr. Lynch. Arianna is one of them. As for the other one, I’ve decided that I want to hire Theo.” Joshua immediately frowned upon hearing. “No. I won’t allow it.” Luna already knew that Joshua would reject her suggestion. She chuckled and lifted her head to stare straight at him. “You promised me that I would have full authority over the candidate selection and that no one would be able to interfere with my decision.”

Joshua squinted at her.

She was right. When he assigned this project over to Luna at the time, he had given her plenty of authority. One of them was that she had the freedom to choose and hire two assistants to help her.

Joshua narrowed his eyes somewhat sinisterly. “Luna, I gave you the authority to do so, but that doesn’t mean you can bring private relations into your work.”

Luna chuckled, “What are you talking about, Mr. Lynch? How am

I bringing my private life into work?" She unbuttoned her shirt collar and showed Joshua her bandaged right shoulder. "Mr. Lynch, do you remember how I got this injury? Your father-in-law stabbed me with a cutting knife right in the middle of my right shoulder. Because of my injury, I can't move my right arm as freely anymore, much less hold a pencil like the way I used to. "Therefore, I've decided to hire Theo to help me so that even though I can't sketch anymore, my ideas and designs can still be brought to life." Luna shot Joshua a contemptuous glance and said, "I wanted to hire him so that the project can be completed on time instead of being delayed due to my injury. Why do you think otherwise?"

"She's right." Theo laughed and sat down in front of the easel. Then, he picked up Luna's pencil and started to sketch on the paper before him slowly. "I admit that I'm not a world-famous artist. However, I still have my standards, and if it wasn't for Luna, I don't think Lynch Group would have been able to hire me in a million years."

Joshua could not help but narrow his eyes into angry slits when he heard this. He was furious at this sudden turn of events, but Luna's reason for hiring Theo was perfectly reasonable and justified. Joshua could not vent his anger at all!

He clenched his fists but did not reply. Finally, after a long while, he curled his lips into a smile and said, "Mr. Allen is right. If it weren't for Luna, Lynch Group would not have been able to hire such a talented artist as yourself."

With that, Joshua picked up the phone and barked to the person on the other line, "Connect me to the human resources department and ask them to process Theo Allen's employment contract. Then, instruct the public relations department to throw a welcome party for Mr. Allen."

Luna gritted her teeth in anger. "What are you trying to do, Mr. Lynch?"

Theo's achievements and capabilities far surpassed that of everyone in Lynch Group. Therefore, Luna felt it was extremely unfair for him to be appointed as a lowly assistant in the design department.

However, Theo was very insistent on his intention to help her with her work. Besides, she could not work anyway due to her injury, so Luna had no choice but to relent.

Joshua smirked. "I'm throwing a party for Mr. Allen to show him my respect."

Not only did Joshua draw up a contract of employment for Theo, but now, he also wanted to host a welcome party for him?

Luna knew this was Joshua's way of humiliating and degrading

Theo.

He was a world-renowned artist, after all. If the rest of the employees found out that Theo was working in Lynch Group as an assistant, it would affect his reputation and might even cause his artwork to lose its value over time!

As soon as she thought of this, Luna clenched her fists and lowered her voice. "Theo, you should leave now. I can draw my sketches on my own! "

Theo paused. "I won't go." A split second later, he strode over and pulled Luna into his embrace. Then, he shot Joshua a threatening look and said, "Since Mr. Lynch wants to throw me a welcome party, I appreciate your effort. I want everyone to know that Luna is my girlfriend and that I'm willing to do anything for her."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 547

Theo had meant for Joshua to hear this, but above all, it was meant for Luna.

Luna, who had been standing behind him all this while, paled as soon as she heard this. "Theo, what on earth are you talking about?"

She and Theo had come to a mutual agreement that they would only pretend to be a couple in public.

However, in reality, they would only remain friends.

They just had to make it past this short period of time. Then, as soon as the media got tired of them and moved on to something else, they would pretend to break up and end this relationship.

What was Theo doing, saying all this to Joshua?

Was Theo unaware that if everyone found out about his stint as an assistant at Lynch Group, his career would suffer a blow?

"I'm perfectly calm right now. " Theo smirked and fixed his gaze on Joshua. "When will my welcoming party be, Mr. Lynch? How many reporters are you planning to invite?"

He slammed his phone down onto the desk and continued saying, "I can contact and invite some more reporters from overseas if you need help. I'm even willing to pay for it myself so that this party will be the most extravagant one the public has ever seen.

"I want everyone to know that from today onwards, Luna belongs to me, and me only. Any other men apart from me should stay away from her! " Theo narrowed his eyes on Joshua. "Especially those who already have a family of their own."

Joshua clenched his fists and glared at Theo, a disdainful smirk playing on his lips. "Are you really that desperate, to the point where you're willing to be a third wheel?"

Theo glowered at him but did not respond. Joshua shifted into a more comfortable position,

took out his phone, and started toying around with him. "Since you're together with Luna now, has she ever told you how many times she and I have slept together? Has she ever told you how she tried to seduce me in the past??"

The entire room fell silent. Theo bit down on his lips, trying to suppress his anger.

He knew that Luna's real identity was Luna Gibson, Joshua's ex-wife. Naturally, he also knew what Luna was going through right now.

The reason Theo was falling more and more in love with Luna was that he knew how many hardships she had been through!

She was heartbroken after Joshua's betrayal, to the extent that she would rather change her appearance and assume a new identity altogether!

After giving birth to the triplets, Luna should have been able to start her new life abroad. However, because of Nigel's condition, she had no choice but to return to Banyan City and return to the man who had hurt her.

Theo knew that Luna and Joshua had slept together multiple times now. Even though this was the cold hard truth, he could not stand just how nonchalantly Joshua brought this up.

Theo lifted his head and whispered through gritted teeth, "How dare you talk about her like that? Do you think the love and admiration a woman has for you is some sort of bragging right?" Joshua squinted his eyes and snickered, "Love? Admiration?" He turned around and fixated his steely gaze on Luna. "I used to think she loved me as well. However, now I finally realized the truth; she's just a shameless woman."

Joshua lifted his head and shot Theo a glance. "Maybe artists' brains are built differently from normal people's. Otherwise, why else would a person voluntarily become a third wheel?"

Theo clenched his fists so hard that his knuckles cracked. "If you don't appreciate and protect her, someone else will!"

"Are you that someone?" Joshua smirked, stood up slowly, and strode over to Luna.

Luna could not help but take a step back when she sensed the anger that seemed to envelop Joshua. She frowned and asked warily, "Joshua, what are you..."

Before she could finish, however, Joshua pressed his lips against hers.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 548

Joshua gently placed one hand under Luna's chin, and the other on the back of her head, kissing her with fervent and passion.

Luna widened her eyes. She struggled against him, trying to get away, to no avail.

Luna glared at this man. How dare he kiss her? Right in front of Theo, no less!

Even though she and Theo were just pretending, they were still a couple in public! How dare Joshua do this to her? He had no respect for her dignity at all!

“Joshua Lynch! “ Theo growled through gritted teeth. He clenched his fists and grabbed Joshua’s collar. Before Joshua could react, Theo drew back his fist and struck a blow towards Joshua’s face. However, Joshua was quicker, and he immediately grabbed hold of Theo’s hand in mid-air. He said nonchalantly, a hint of taunting in his gaze, “Look at this. How are you even supposed to protect her?”

Theo grew even more enraged upon hearing Joshua’s insulting tone. He clenched his teeth and swung his other fist toward him. This time, Joshua did not stop him, but instead, he stepped aside and dodged Theo’s blow. Then, he curled his lips into a sneer and said mockingly, “Are all artists as slow as you?”

Before Theo could say anything in response, Joshua reared his arm back.

Seeing that Joshua’s knuckles were about to connect with Theo’s face, Luna immediately lunged forward, putting herself right between the two fighting men.

A flash of surprise passed through Joshua’s eyes, but it was too late. He could not stop his arm anymore.

Joshua’s fist connected forcefully with Luna’s body, right in the middle of her shoulder wound.

In the split second that he struck his blow, Luna could hear a ripping sound coming from the recently sutured wound. The next moment, all she could feel was an excruciating pain that shot down her shoulder and into her entire body, as if someone were ripping her apart!

“Luna! “ Theo immediately grabbed hold of her, but before that, Joshua had already stepped forward and lifted her from the ground.

He burst out of the room, carrying Luna in his arms. “Lucas, get the car! “ Theo quickly followed suit.

However, by the time Theo made it to the ground floor of the building, Joshua had already carried Luna into his car and was heading straight towards the hospital.

Theo frowned and had no choice but to wait for a taxi.

“Joshua.” Luna furrowed her brows and stared up at the man holding her. “What are you... trying to do to me?”

Joshua was the one who had spent the night with her. Yet he had set her and Theo up, attempting to frame her as an unfaithful woman, all because he wanted to please Alice.

He had even tipped the media off so that Theo and Luna would be surrounded by reporters as soon as they stepped out of the hotel, forcing them to admit that they were together.

Luna had abided by everything Joshua forced her to, but what had she gotten in return?

Nothing.

Joshua was still displeased with her, so he came over to her office to make things difficult for Theo. He even kissed her right in front of Theo because he knew that this would enrage him. He had humiliated not only Theo but Luna as well!

What did this man want from her?

Joshua frowned and pressed his hand against Luna's bleeding wound. Then, he stared in the direction in front of him and said, "I won't allow this."

"Won't allow what?" "I won't allow you to be together with Theo."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 549

Luna frowned and was about to ask Joshua further when the car suddenly jerked. She felt another twinge of pain shot down her body, and curled herself up into a ball.

Luna felt like she was about to pass out at any minute now due to the excruciating pain.

However, just before she lost consciousness, she heard Joshua sigh and say, "I don't want to... see you two together."

When Luna finally came to, she discovered that she was in the hospital.

Joshua was sitting next to her with a sullen expression on his face.

Luna rubbed her eyebrows and slowly propped herself up on the bed. Joshua saw this and immediately helped her up. "Does it still hurt?"

Luna shook her head.

"Do you really care about Theo that much?" Joshua frowned as soon as he took in her pale, sickly face. "You're willing to jump in and take the blow for him, even if it means you get hurt again? If I hadn't seen her and stopped at the last second, your shoulder would probably be paralyzed now!"

Luna did not understand why Joshua was so furious. She chuckled and asked, "Why are you so angry, Mr. Lynch? You and Theo got into a fight because of me, so of course I had to jump in. Besides, Theo is my boyfriend. Who else would I protect, if not him? Should I have protected you instead? The man who tried to frame and hurt me?"

Joshua's expression darkened, and he immediately grabbed hold of Luna's chin, forcing her to look directly into his dark eyes.

"Since when did I frame and hurt you?"

Joshua thought Luna was getting more and more outrageous! He had known since the start that Luna had an ulterior motive for approaching him. Anyone who tried to get close to him in the past would give up in the end because Joshua always ended up outsmarting them.

However, Luna was different.

Joshua did not care what her motives were, and he did not hold a grudge against her for having kidnapped Neil and Nellie in the past. He did not even hold anything against her even though she had humiliated him in front of everyone multiple times!

However, this time, Luna was the one in the wrong. She had approached him and gotten into a complicated relationship with him, but at the same time, she cheated on him with Theo. How dare she accuse him of trying to frame and hurt her?

Joshua could not recall when he hurt her, apart from his punch just now.

He had never attempted to frame her either!

Luna could not help but sneer when she saw the anger on Joshua's face and the fury in his tone. "Are you saying I misunderstood you?" She took out her phone, pulled up the video of her and Theo being surrounded by reporters at the hotel entrance, and showed it to Joshua.

"Mr. Lynch, you're a smart man. I don't think I have to explain further. The hotel that we stayed at last night was near the amusement park, and most of the people who stay there are visitors to the park.

"The amusement park's grand opening was originally scheduled for yesterday, but you delayed their opening by one week because of Neil and Nellie. Therefore, when we stayed at the hotel last night, there weren't many people around apart from the workers. How, then, could so many reporters arrive at such a desolate place on the outskirts of the city? How could they surround Theo and me like this, to the extent that we couldn't get out at all?

"Would you believe me if I told you the press was there to interview Theo? Of course not. Although he's a famous artist, he certainly isn't so important to the extent that reporters all over the city were clamoring to interview him." Joshua frowned and took the phone from Luna, sweeping his glance across the screen.

It was footage of the interview that had enraged him so much that he almost broke his glass. Joshua recognized the setting as at the front door of the hotel.

When he first caught sight of this interview, Joshua had not noticed the background. He was too fixated on listening to Luna

and Theo's public announcement, but now...

Joshua turned around and glanced at Luna. "Do you think I was the one who alerted the media and sent them after you?"

Luna curled her lips into a cold sneer, "I don't know if anyone else is capable of doing this, apart from you, Mr. Lynch."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 550

Joshua let out a sigh and put down the phone. "Why would I do that?"

"Well, of course it's because..." Luna tucked her phone away and said curtly, "You wanted to force Theo and me to admit we're together so that you wouldn't be associated with me anymore.

"Otherwise, if Mrs. Lynch finds out... She won't think you're the devoted husband that spent six years waiting for her faithfully anymore."

Joshua gazed at Luna and narrowed his eyes, a mocking smile playing on his lips. "Do you think I care about all this?"

"Don't you?" Luna lifted her head and met Joshua's gaze directly.

"Well then, why don't you tell Alice how many times you've slept with me, Mr. Lynch?"

Joshua froze upon hearing this. He continued to stare at Luna but did not say a word in response.

"You don't have the guts to do so, don't you?" Luna sneered, "You're worried that Alice might think you're unfaithful. You're scared that Alice might think that everything was a lie, that you were only pretending to wait for her for six years."

"You don't love Alice as much as you claim. In reality, the only thing you care about is what everyone else thinks of you. If you really cared about her, you wouldn't have slept with me so many times behind her back. If you really cared about her, you wouldn't have..."

"Enough!" Joshua lifted Luna's chin so forcefully that Luna felt as though her bones were about to break. "Luna, you've known me for a long time now, so you should know what to say and what not to.

This is the first time."

He narrowed his eyes, and a glimmer of malice flashed through his eyes, sending chills down Luna's spine. His lips curled into a sneer as he stared at Luna. "There won't be a next time. You wouldn't want to find out what I'll do to you if something like this happens again."

With that, Joshua let go of her and turned around to leave.

Luna rubbed her chin, which was sore from Joshua's grip. His heart jolted as soon as she heard the thud of the door slamming shut behind him.

Luna knew that Joshua was outraged because she had seen right

through him. She closed her eyes and let out a bitter smile. Luna knew that she was right. No one knew Joshua better than she did.

He was just an unfaithful scumbag who did not want to own up to his mistakes and instead chose to put on a show for everyone around him.

Luna closed her eyes, leaned against the pillows, and was about to get some rest when she heard the door open. Theo strode in, wearing a doctor's coat and grinning. He sat down next to her and said, "Joshua's assistant was standing guard outside, stopping everyone from entering. I couldn't make it past him at all! Fortunately, I ran into one of my fans who's a doctor here and managed to slip in with his help."

Luna gave him a faint smile. "Thank you for coming."

"What are you thanking me for?" Theo poured her a glass of water. "Although I do have something that I need your help with."

Luna furrowed her brows. "What is it?"

"It... has something to do with our relationship." Theo sighed and continued, "The interview this morning was broadcasted everywhere, and my parents saw it from abroad. My parents want to meet you, so they boarded a plane immediately, and they're already on their way here. They've made a reservation at the Bamboo Palace for tonight."

Luna choked on her water. She coughed a few times and asked, "Where are we meeting?"

"At the Bamboo Palace."

Luna frowned and felt her heart sink. If she remembered correctly, Joshua had a business meeting at the Bamboo Palace tonight...

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 551

"What's wrong?" Theo stood up as soon as he noticed Luna's peculiar expression. "Does your wound hurt? Are you upset because you don't want to meet my parents?"

An alarmed expression flashed across Theo's face. "If you don't want to meet them, I can give them a call right away..."

Luna shook her head. "No, it's not that." She lifted her head to gaze at him and said, "Can we have dinner someplace else instead? It's just that I...don't like Bamboo Palace."

Luna was worried that she would run into Joshua during dinner. If they bumped into each other this night, Luna feared Joshua would cause a scene and humiliate Theo in front of his parents.

"Oh, is that it?" Theo's face lit up almost immediately, and he stood up. "That's easy! My parents' plane will be landing at Banyan City Airport in an hour. I'll pick them up now and ask

them to change the venue to someplace else.”

Theo shot Luna an excited glance and added, “You... You’d better dress up! I’ll send you the address of the new venue in a while!”

Luna could not help laughing when she saw how thrilled Theo was. “Alright.”

An hour later, she received a text message from Theo. (My parents told me the reason why they wanted to meet you at the Bamboo Palace is that they had a business meeting there. Don’t worry! I told them you live too far away from there, so they discussed with the other party and agreed to change the venue to the restaurant beneath Starhill Hotel.)

Theo even sent her a smiley face along with another message that read, (My mom saw a picture of you in the news and even looked through your portfolio. They seem very fond of you!)

Luna sighed at the texts.

She did not know what to tell Theo. She felt that it was too cruel to keep on emphasizing to him that they were only a fake couple, but if she did not do that...

Luna sighed, picked up her phone, and called Anne. “Come shopping with me.”

Luna arrived at the Starhill Hotel entrance at 6 p.m. on the dot. She wore a black skirt with a white chiffon top that made her look elegant and ladylike. The breeze picked up a few strands of her long hair, giving her an air of sophistication and charm.

Theo stood at the hotel entrance, and as soon as he saw her getting out of the taxi, his entire body froze, mesmerized. He knew that Luna was gorgeous, but...

She was so stunning that even a simple outfit like that somehow brought out her beauty. He continued to stare at her, awestruck. Luna caught sight of Theo and waved at him before she sashayed toward him in her high heels.

“Are Mr. and Mrs. Allen inside?”

Theo finally came to after hearing Luna’s voice. He coughed slightly and replied, “Yes.” He scratched his head somewhat sheepishly and said, “I thought my parents came all the way to Banyan City just to see you, but it turns out they have a business meeting arranged.”

“That’s okay.” Luna held onto Theo’s arm and smiled. “If they had flown over just for me, it would’ve made me feel very guilty.”

Theo sighed, his brows furrowed. Then, he linked hands with Luna and walked into the hotel lobby together.

However, what happened next was beyond their wildest imaginations.

While they waited for the elevator, they heard a familiar voice ring out from behind them, “Joshua, why are we meeting here all

of a sudden? I waited at Bamboo Palace for a long time.”

As soon as Alice finished speaking, Joshua’s voice rang out,

“Maybe they didn’t like Bamboo Palace.”

Luna’s mind went blank. She glanced in the direction of the voices from out of the corner of her eye.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 552

Joshua stood at the hotel entrance in his black suit and appeared to be on the phone with someone.

Alice, standing next to him, looked serene and captivating in her sparkling, navy blue dress.

Luna looked away from them and felt a sudden twinge of pain shoot through her heart.

“Luna?” Theo’s questioning voice rang out. Luna immediately came to and realized that the elevator door before her had already opened.

She exhaled and hastily entered the elevator as though running away from something.

“This Mr. and Mrs. Allen that you’re meeting with seem like strange people.” Alice pursed her lips in indignation. “They’d already decided to send one of their subordinates to meet with us on their behalf, but they oh -so suddenly changed their minds and decided to come themselves.

“They agreed to meet at Bamboo Palace, and I even went all out and decorated the entire place to welcome them, but they changed the venue at the last minute. Don’t you think they’re a little stuck-up? It’s not like they’re the only people that can provide the specific kind of special ore we’re looking for.”

Joshua hung up the phone indifferently. “Maybe Mr. and Mrs. Allen changed the venue due to private matters.”

Alice rolled her eyes. “Haven’t they been living overseas for a long time now? What kind of private matters would they have to attend to here in Banyan City?”

Joshua did not answer and instead strode toward the elevator, appearing unconcerned. “Well, you’ll know soon enough.”

Joshua had just found out the vendor that would be providing Lynch Group with the precious ore they needed...was Theo’s family business.

This would be interesting.

“Dad, Mom, this is Luna.”

As soon as they arrived at the booth upstairs, Theo smilingly introduced Luna to his parents.

“Ms. Luna, please take a seat!” Theo’s mother, Celeste, beamed at Luna and invited her to sit.

“Where are you from, Ms. Luna?”

“How many family members do you have?” “How did you and

Theo meet?”

As soon as Luna sat down, Celeste bombarded her with a series of questions that left her a little unnerved.

It was, in fact, Luna’s first time meeting a boyfriend’s parents. Even though she had been married to Joshua in the past, Joshua grew up with a single parent, and his father did not pay much attention to him at all. Therefore, Luna never had to experience the awkwardness of meeting her boyfriend’s parents for the first time.

“I’ve looked at your portfolio, Ms. Luna. Your designs are absolutely beautiful! You truly are a talented jewelry designer! “ Theo’s father, Nathan, chimed in and praised Luna as he stroked his beard. “ Ms. Luna, our family runs a business selling ores meant for jewelry making. In the future, if you and Theo get married, we can build a jewelry company of our own! “

Luna’s heart sank as soon as she heard that. She frowned and asked, “Uncle, did you just say...that your family sells ores to jewelry companies?”

If she remembered correctly...

Joshua had a business meeting with a vendor that would be supplying valuable ores to the Lynch Group this very night.

“Yes, that’s correct. “ Nathan stroked his beard and let out a hearty laugh. “Although we work with a lot of big companies, we’ve always been very low-profile and discreet. Not even Theo knows about all this! I wouldn’t have told you this if I didn’t know you were a jewelry designer.”

With that, he gave a triumphant smile and added, “In fact, besides meeting you, we’re also here tonight to discuss a collaborating opportunity with a very well-established company! “ Luna’s hand, hidden underneath the table all this while, gripped the hem of her shirt tightly. If her suspicions were right...

“The company we’re going to be working with is Lynch Group from Banyan City! “

As soon as Nathan proudly declared the name of the company, Luna and Theo’s expressions darkened, but Nathan did not seem to notice that. Instead, he lowered his head to glance at his watch and remarked, “Mr. Lynch called a while ago to tell me he’s already downstairs. What’s taking him so long?”

As soon as he finished his sentence, someone knocked on the door. “Hello, is this Mr. Nathan Allen’s booth?”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 553

Luna and Theo exchanged glances as soon as they heard the voice coming from the other side of the door. They were more than familiar with it.

“Yes, it is!” Nathan leaped out of his seat excitedly, strode over,

and flung open the door.

A young couple stood outside the door. The man was tall and slender with an aura of sophistication about him, while the woman looked serene and charming.

“You must be Mr. Lynch! “ Nathan immediately extended his hand out to shake Joshua’s. “Please come in! “

Joshua offered a small smile and eyed Luna, who sat inside the booth. She wore a formal and elegant skirt, and she even put on makeup. She looked much

more stunning than how she usually looked at work.

It was clear that Luna had put in the effort to look good for Theo’s parents.

Joshua narrowed his eyes and pulled Alice into the room impassively.

Alice strolled in with a smile on her face, but as soon as she caught sight of Theo and Luna in the corner, she froze. After a moment, however, she plastered a smile on her face and greeted, “Hello, Mr. Allen. Nice to meet you. I’m Joshua’s wife.”

She then glanced at the two people sitting in the corner. “And these two are...”

Celeste immediately stood up and pulled Theo and Luna up with her. “Mr. and Mrs. Lynch, I’m Nathan’s wife. This is my son and our future daughter-in-law!”

Everyone in the room fell silent as soon as they heard that.

Joshua narrowed his eyes and shot Luna a cold glance.

Luna frowned and looked a little pale while Theo furrowed his brows and tugged on his mother’s arm. “Mom, please don’t say nonsense like this. Luna and I —“

“Oh, I didn’t know you were engaged.” Alice let go of Joshua and sat down next to Luna with a gentle smile. “Congratulations.” She looked up at Nathan and Celeste, who both appeared surprised by that. “I’m not sure if you know this, but Luna and I have been friends for a very long time now.”

She smiled faintly at Luna. “How long have we known each other now? Six years?”

Luna forced out a smile and glanced at Alice. “More than six years. I think we’ve known each other for... eight years now.”

The color drained from Alice’s face.

She had claimed to have known Luna for six years, which was when Luna gave birth to Neil and Nellie so that it would match up with her lies. She had previously accused Luna of getting close to her and stealing her children, so she had to make sure the lies were aligned.

However, Luna had declared their first meeting as eight years ago. That was when Luna and Joshua got married!

“Eight years?” Joshua sat down and cast Luna a stern look. “Alice, didn’t you and I get married eight years ago?”

Alice immediately stiffened. She knew Luna had said that on purpose to trip her up and force her to invent another lie!

Alice smiled, squinting her eyes into slits. “I think Luna is mistaken. Eight years ago? We didn’t even know each other at that time.” “Maybe she knew of you, but you didn’t,” Joshua interjected before Alice could finish her sentence. He fixed his gaze on Luna and asked, “How did you get to know Alice eight years ago?”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 554

Luna frowned and met Joshua’s gaze. “What do you think, Mr. Lynch?”

Joshua stared at Luna’s face and recalled what Jude had said to him earlier this afternoon...

“Anything can happen, but I do hope that beautiful employee of yours isn’t Hailey Walter. Otherwise, it’d be disgusting to know that you slept with the woman you hate the most, multiple times.”

Joshua continued to stare at Luna stiffly. Eight years ago was indeed the first time Hailey ever met Luna Gibson.

Theo seemed to detect the hostility in Joshua’s eyes and immediately interjected, “Aren’t you here to talk business with my parents, Mr. and Mrs. Lynch? Why don’t we discuss that now? We have plenty of time to catch up in the future.”

Alice feared Luna would accidentally say something to expose her, so she hastily agreed with Theo. “He’s right. Mr. and Mrs. Allen are here today to talk business. Please, don’t let our chatter interfere with your work progress! “

Joshua narrowed his eyes and glanced at Luna one more time before he finally turned around to talk to Nathan. After a while, they started to discuss the ore extraction process as well as negotiate prices. Alice did not understand anything, Theo did not want to, and Luna refused to have anything to do with Joshua. Therefore, the six people within the room got split into two distinctive groups: three discussing business, while the other three dug into their meal.

Seeing that Joshua was focused on his conversation, Alice smiled and pretended to adjust Luna’s shirt button, but she whispered underneath her breath threateningly, “Watch what you speak! If you dare to expose me, I ‘ll make you and your two kids pay for this!”

Luna chuckled softly and retorted in a half-whisper, “How will you do that, Ms. Walter? Are you going to ask your father, who’s stuck in prison, to come after me, or are you going to use your

bankrupt family's money to make my life miserable?"

A flash of anger passed through Alice's gaze. "Luna! Just because the Walters are bankrupt now doesn't mean I can't make your life a living hell!

"Let me be very honest with you. Yesterday, when your two children were sent abroad... I convinced Joshua to assign some people over to protect them. Do you want to guess how many of these bodyguards are secretly the Walters' men?"

Luna faltered at that. "You've assigned spies among Joshua's men?"

"No, I didn't ." Alice lowered her voice and hovered close to Luna's ear. "Did you forget that Joshua's father...is my beloved Uncle Adrian?"

Luna bit down on her lip and glared at Alice. "He wouldn't dare do anything to his grandchildren!"

Alice snorted in indignation, then straightened up gracefully and said to the rest of the people with a smile, "I always thought Theo was just a famous artist, but I never thought you have such a well- established family business as well!

"You're so lucky, Luna! Although..." She turned around and glanced at Celeste. "The Allens are very fortunate to have Luna as well. Luna is a talented jewelry designer, and you own a family business supplying precious ores to jewelry companies. That sounds like fate! "

Celeste was so delighted to hear those words that she grinned from ear to ear. "That's right! Theo and Luna are a match made in heaven! "

Alice curled her lips into a faint smile. "If I were you, Mrs. Allen, I'd set a date for Luna and Theo's wedding right now. The sooner you settle it, the better, right?"

As soon as she heard that, Celeste immediately exchanged glances with Nathan before shoving a jewelry box into Theo's hand, and Nathan stood up eagerly. "Since it's so merry here tonight, I 'd like to invite Mr. and Mrs. Lynch to be witnesses. Our entire family sincerely hopes that Ms. Luna will be willing to marry our son! "

"What if..." Joshua crossed his legs lazily as soon as Nathan finished his sentence. "What if I'm not willing to be a witness to this? In fact, I don't approve of this marriage at all."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 555

The entire room grew silent as Joshua's words hung in the air.

After a long pause, Nathan smiled and said, "What are you talking about, Mr. Lynch? We're going to become work partners soon.

Plus, your wife is close friends with Luna. Isn't this marriage meant to be? Why are you— "

“Because, “ responded Joshua as he pointed his bony finger at Luna, “she’s not a good match.”

The atmosphere in the booth grew so silent that one could hear a pin drop.

The color drained from Luna’s face, but Theo’s expression did not look good either.

Nathan and Celeste looked at one another, bewildered.

“Joshua.” Alice frowned and sat down next to Joshua. Then, she lowered her voice and said, “Luna finally managed to find a boyfriend, and both Theo and his parents seem to be very happy with her...”

Why are you saying things like this? Do you know what’ll happen if you break up a marriage?”

Although Alice had lowered her voice and appeared to be whispering in Joshua’s ear, everyone heard her.

At first glance, there did not seem to be anything wrong with what Alice said. However, upon further scrutiny, she implied that there was something wrong with Luna’s character, which led to her having a hard time finding a boyfriend.

Celeste furrowed her brows at Alice’s words. She lifted her head to glance at Luna, then at Alice.

Meanwhile, Nathan’s expression darkened. “Mr. Lynch, you claim that Luna isn’t a good match. Can you elaborate?”

“There’s no reason!” Theo immediately stood up and interjected, “Luna works for Lynch Group. Mr. Lynch was just worried that if Luna and I got married, she wouldn’t want to work for him anymore, and he’d lose a valued employee.”

With that, he opened the jewelry box spitefully, displaying the exquisite, priceless diamond ring within.

Luna immediately recognized the ring. This was the first ring she had made with her bare hands while she was abroad. At that time, she had sold this ring for an exorbitant price to pay Malcolm back for all the help he had provided her. Therefore, to Luna, this ring held a lot of sentimental value.

This ring, after all, belonged to Theo...

Luna could tell that the Allens had prepared in advance before their visit to Banyan City. Not only did they spend a lot of money, but they had put in the effort to track this ring down for her.

Theo’s words managed to convince the Allens otherwise, and Nathan immediately grinned. “Ms. Luna, please accept this gift. We found out that this was the first ring you ever made yourself, so we tracked it down and decided to give it to you as your engagement gift. We hope that this ring will remind you to always stay true to your heart.”

Celeste smiled at her. “That’s right, Ms. Luna. The diamond stone

on this ring is just as beautiful and pure as you are.”

Joshua snickered as soon as Celeste finished her sentence.

“Pure?” He lifted his head to gaze at Luna. “Do you think you deserve this?”

Luna clenched her fists in anger. She knew that Joshua would try to humiliate her at every chance he got! She narrowed her eyes and met his gaze. “Why don’t you tell me what you think, Mr. Lynch? What makes you think I’m not pure?”

“Did I cheat on my wife, or did I refuse to admit the truth and instead continue to pretend like I’m a faithful partner?”

Joshua’s expression darkened. He continued to stare at Luna’s face and snarled through gritted teeth, “The only thing I know is that a promiscuous woman such as yourself doesn’t deserve to be called pure!”

Celeste and Nathan’s faces paled upon hearing this. They immediately turned around to stare at Theo. “Theo, this...”

“He’s talking nonsense! Luna is a pure and honest person! She’s a perfect match for our family!” Theo clenched his teeth, took out the ring from the jewelry box, and tried to put it onto Luna’s finger.

However, the more agitated he was, the harder it was for him to slip it onto her finger. Finally, Luna drew back her hand and said, “Theo, it’s okay.”

“Luna...” Theo bit down on his lip and was about to say something, but before he could do so, Luna stood up. She approached Nathan and Celeste and gave them both a respectful bow. “Theo and I are just dating. I’ve never considered the idea of marrying him.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 556

As soon as they heard that, Celeste and Nathan turned to one another.

“Besides, Mr. Lynch is right.” Luna let out an exhale. “I’m not a good match for Theo. He’s such a kind and gentle person; I don’t think I deserve him at all. I thought tonight was just a small family dinner, but I didn’t expect an engagement to come out of this. I’m sorry.”

With that, Luna turned around. However, just as she was about to leave, she paused as if she had recalled something and took a step back.

“Mr. Lynch.” Luna slowly approached Joshua and smiled at him.

“Are you happy now?”

Joshua snorted in indignation and gently set down the cup at hand. “Yes, I am.”

Luna stared at him, and a glimmer of malice flashed across her eyes. A second later, a smack landed on Joshua’s face before he

could even react.

Luna had given him such a forceful blow that his face was struck to one side from the impact.

Luna drew back her throbbing hand and chided, “ Anyone can think I’m impure and promiscuous, but you, Mr. Lynch? You have no right. “ With that, she turned around to leave.

“Luna! “ Alice immediately grabbed onto Luna’s wrist and leaped out of her seat in a fury. “How dare you slap Joshua? Have you forgotten he’s still your boss? You haven’t married into the Allen family yet! “

Luna flung Alice’s hand away. “If you want to fire me, go ahead! “ She left the room with a huff and slammed the door behind her. Meanwhile, Nathan and Celeste watched everything unfold in silence.

Theo put down the box and turned around to chase after Luna, but Nathan stopped him before he could do so.

“What’s wrong with that woman?” he asked coldly.

Theo clenched his teeth. “Luna’s not that kind of person at all! It’s all just rumors! “

“There’s always a grain of truth in every rumor, “ sneered Nathan. “If she’s genuinely innocent, why would anyone spread lies and rumors about her?” He pressed Theo’s hand forcefully against the table. “I forbid you from seeing that woman again before we get to the bottom of this! No woman is worth losing so much over! “

On the other side of the table, Alice had found some ice and gently pressed them against Joshua’s cheek. “ Joshua, how dare she behave like that? Can’t we find another designer to take over this project? You should get rid of her. An employee who dares to beat their boss isn’t worth keeping...”

Joshua did not respond. Instead, he stared at a distance, his eyes narrowed.

After Alice had finished putting ice on Joshua’s face, Celeste approached her cautiously and asked, “Mrs. Lynch, you’re friends with Luna. You... You should know what kind of person she is, right?”

“She...” Alice paused, feigning embarrassment, and finally let out a sigh. “That’s Luna’s personal business. I don’t have a say in anything at all. She’s a very gifted designer, and I’ll have to give her that. I agreed to this marriage because I thought it’d be beneficial to both parties in terms of business.

However, Luna’s private life is...”

Alice sighed again and added, “I thought that since you’re all artists, you’d be more open-minded and wouldn’t care much about things like this...”

The color drained from Celeste's face as soon as she heard that. She turned around and glanced at Nathan.

"Let's go home, now!" Nathan announced as he grabbed Theo's collar. "I forbid you to see that woman ever again!"

He then shot Joshua an apologetic look and said, "I'm so sorry you had to see that, Mr. Lynch."

Joshua closed his eyes and waved his hand as a dismissive farewell. After the three of them left, Alice continued to sit next to Joshua for a while.

"Joshua, it's getting late now. Why don't we go home now?" she asked coyly as she laid in Joshua's arms.

Joshua closed his eyes and recalled the look in Luna's eyes when she had slapped him.

Despair, anger, hatred.

That was the first time Luna had ever looked at him like that...

Suddenly, Joshua's phone rang. It was a call from Lucas.

"Sir, Luna's on the Bay Bridge right now! Is she considering...suicide?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 558

However, Joshua did not know what Luna meant and instead interpreted it as something else.

He narrowed his eyes. "You're going to commit suicide and frame me for murder...because I stopped you from marrying Theo?"

Luna froze for a moment, then chuckled. "You have a very good imagination, Mr. Lynch. This does sound like a good idea." She let out a sigh and gazed at a distance. "If my death would mean that you receive the punishment you deserve, then it sounds like a fair trade."

However, Luna knew that would not happen.

She nearly died many years ago, but not only was Joshua unaffected by that, he even got engaged to Aura.

Not only did he manage to land another woman, but he also received a reputation as a faithful and devoted husband.

Therefore, Luna did not want to die. Not before Joshua did, at least!

"You're willing to risk your life just to get back at me,"

commented Joshua coldly as he squinted. "Do you like Theo that much?" Luna sneered but did not reply.

Joshua sighed as he realized Luna would not budge from the railing as he continued, "Luna, I know that you resent and hate me because of what happened today, but if you want to seek revenge, you need to be alive to do that. Come down."

Luna gazed at Joshua's face and suddenly felt amused by this.

"Why do you care if I'm alive or dead, Mr. Lynch?"

She was just a temporary toy to him that he could humiliate

whenever he wanted. He had disgraced her right in front of Theo and his parents.

Did he care about her at all? Did he even care whether she was alive or dead?

Luna stared at him, her gaze etched with contempt and hatred, and Joshua automatically felt alarmed by the way she looked at him.

He could not make out what she was thinking. He was afraid she would jump off the railing at any minute.

Joshua's heart skipped a beat.

He was usually a calm and collected person. The last time he ever felt this anxious was six years ago, when Luna Gibson had fallen into the ocean and went missing!

At that time...

Luna Gibson had gotten involved in a car accident and fallen into the sea, but there were no signs of her even though only an hour had passed.

The spot where Luna sat was the same place where Luna Gibson had suffered her accident!

If she fell into the water, it would take time for the rescue team to get here. If that happened, there was no guarantee they would be able to find her. Joshua could not let that happen again.

He extended his hands and grabbed onto Luna's arms. "Get off the railing!"

However, Luna seemed determined to hear Joshua's answer to her question. She flung his hands away and said, "Mr. Lynch, you haven't answered me yet. Why do you care if I'm alive or dead?"

"You'd better get off right this instant!" Joshua grabbed her arm forcefully. "Luna! Stop messing around!"

Luna felt like laughing when she heard this. "What makes you think I'm messing around?"

She came to Bay Bridge because she was in a bad mood, so she wanted to revisit an old place. Did Joshua think she came to end her life?

Was that what he thought of her? That she was just a weak person who believed death was the only answer?

Joshua grew even more enraged by Luna's stubbornness. "Get down right now and come home with me!" He tugged on her forcefully and tried to pull her back from the railing.

The two of them continued to struggle on the railing, where just a gentle tip over the side could result in a tragedy.

"Aargh — " Finally, Joshua managed to pull Luna off the railing.

He felt as though the weight had been lifted off his shoulders. He held her in his arms and let out a sigh.

"Why are you considering death over such a small matter? When

did you become so fragile?"

Luna had trouble breathing, partly because Joshua was holding onto her so tightly. She could hear his heartbeat.

For a moment, she felt as though...he truly cared about her...a great deal.

After a long time, she closed her eyes and muttered, "Joshua, if you don't send me to a hospital right away, I might really die."

Joshua paused and looked down at her.

Luna's face was pale, and the sleeve of her white chiffon top was drenched in blood.

The stitches on her right shoulder had burst due to Joshua's violent tugging.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 557

Joshua felt as though his blood had run cold. He gripped his phone tightly and enunciated slowly, "That's impossible."

"But..." Lucas' frantic voice rang out from the other end of the line. "She climbed onto the railing of Bay Bridge! Sir...should I call the police?"

Joshua had tried to compose himself, but as soon as he heard that, his calm facade crumbled. He roared into the phone, "Keep an eye on her!"

With that, he hung up the phone and stormed out of the room.

"Joshua... Josh—" By the time Alice finally came to, Joshua had already disappeared around the end of the hallway.

She was so furious that she immediately smashed the tableware onto the floor.

Luna! That b*tch!

If she wanted to die, they should just let her be!

She deserved to die! She should have died six years ago!

Joshua came out of the hotel lobby and hopped into his car. He harshly stepped on the gas pedal and sped toward Bay Bridge as fast as his car could go.

He finally realized why Luna had stared at him like that.

She hated him so much that she wanted to take her life!

No... He could not let her die!

Starhill Hotel was more than ten minutes away from Bay Bridge, but Joshua managed to arrive within five minutes. When he finally arrived, he saw Luna still sitting on the railing.

She had taken off her shoes and removed her jacket, sitting barefoot on the railing as she gazed at the night sky in the distance.

As soon as Joshua got out of the car, Lucas approached him and whispered next to his ear, "She's been sitting there ever since I called you. I didn't dare get close or peep a single word lest I trigger her by accident..."

Joshua frowned and gazed at Luna's chiseled side – profile. She was so beautiful that it neared perfection.

However, at that moment, her eyes were etched with despair, helplessness, and doubt, as if...recalling some distant memory.

Luna was indeed reminiscing.

She sat on the railing as she stared out at the sea in the distance.

Many years ago, she had ended up in her accident with Joshua's driver and plummeted into the ocean right at this very spot.

This was also where Malcolm's ship had rescued her and led her to start a new life away from Banyan City.

This was the place where she and Joshua's lives veered off in different directions.

Luna sat on the railing and lamented her fate. She had survived a car crash, facial disfiguration, childbirth, and plastic surgery. All of this led her to her new life abroad.

Even though it was not easy, Luna still managed to persevere through these hardships, one by one.

What she currently experienced paled in comparison.

She should not have been so upset by this. She should not have cared so much.

"Are you going to jump?" Suddenly, a low voice rang out next to her.

The voice that rang out of the blue startled her, causing her entire body to jolt, tipping her slightly in the direction of the water.

"Be careful!" Joshua's hand immediately grabbed her wrist and pressed her down against the railing. As soon he made sure she was safe, he roared, "Why are you so upset by this? It's just a little hiccup. Are you that desperate to marry Theo?"

Luna froze. Did Joshua think she wanted to end herself?

She smirked and swung his hand away. "Don't worry —I won't die. You'll probably die before me."

Joshua, who had done so many despicable things, was still alive.

How could she kill herself over such a n insignificant matter?

Joshua felt like laughing. "Well, if you're not going to jump, what are you doing here? Admiring the view?"

Luna smirked. "Why? What's wrong with that?" She lifted her head to gaze at the water beneath her. " This seems like a very suitable place to dump a dead body."

She turned around to look at Joshua. "Isn't that right, Mr. Lynch?"

Luna was trying to get Joshua to recall that this was the exact place where he had attempted to murder her.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 558

However, Joshua did not know what Luna meant and instead interpreted it as something else.

He narrowed his eyes. "You're going to commit suicide and frame me for murder...because I stopped you from marrying Theo?"

Luna froze for a moment, then chuckled. "You have a very good imagination, Mr. Lynch. This does sound like a good idea." She let out a sigh and gazed at a distance. "If my death would mean that you receive the punishment you deserve, then it sounds like a fair trade."

However, Luna knew that would not happen.

She nearly died many years ago, but not only was Joshua unaffected by that, he even got engaged to Aura.

Not only did he manage to land another woman, but he also received a reputation as a faithful and devoted husband.

Therefore, Luna did not want to die. Not before Joshua did, at least!

"You're willing to risk your life just to get back at me,"

commented Joshua coldly as he squinted. "Do

you like Theo that much?" Luna sneered but did not reply.

Joshua sighed as he realized Luna would not budge from the railing as he continued, "Luna, I know that you resent and hate me because of what happened today, but if you want to seek revenge, you need to be alive to do that. Come down."

Luna gazed at Joshua's face and suddenly felt amused by this.

"Why do you care if I'm alive or dead, Mr. Lynch?"

She was just a temporary toy to him that he could humiliate whenever he wanted. He had disgraced her right in front of Theo and his parents.

Did he care about her at all? Did he even care whether she was alive or dead?

Luna stared at him, her gaze etched with contempt and hatred, and Joshua automatically felt alarmed by the way she looked at him.

He could not make out what she was thinking. He was afraid she would jump off the railing at any minute.

Joshua's heart skipped a beat.

He was usually a calm and collected person. The last time he ever felt this anxious was six years ago, when Luna Gibson had fallen into the ocean and went missing!

At that time...

Luna Gibson had gotten involved in a car accident and fallen into the sea, but there were no signs of her even though only an hour had passed.

The spot where Luna sat was the same place where Luna Gibson had suffered her accident!

If she fell into the water, it would take time for the rescue team to get here. If that happened, there was no guarantee they would be able to find her. Joshua could not let that happen again. He extended his hands and grabbed onto Luna's arms. "Get off the railing!"

However, Luna seemed determined to hear Joshua's answer to her question. She flung his hands away and said, "Mr. Lynch, you haven't answered me yet. Why do you care if I'm alive or dead?" "You'd better get off right this instant!" Joshua grabbed her arm forcefully. "Luna! Stop messing around!"

Luna felt like laughing when she heard this. "What makes you think I'm messing around?"

She came to Bay Bridge because she was in a bad mood, so she wanted to revisit an old place. Did Joshua think she came to end her life?

Was that what he thought of her? That she was just a weak person who believed death was the only answer?

Joshua grew even more enraged by Luna's stubbornness. "Get down right now and come home with me!" He tugged on her forcefully and tried to pull her back from the railing.

The two of them continued to struggle on the railing, where just a gentle tip over the side could result in a tragedy.

"Aargh — " Finally, Joshua managed to pull Luna off the railing. He felt as though the weight had been lifted off his shoulders. He held her in his arms and let out a sigh.

"Why are you considering death over such a small matter? When did you become so fragile?"

Luna had trouble breathing, partly because Joshua was holding onto her so tightly. She could hear his heartbeat.

For a moment, she felt as though...he truly cared about her...a great deal.

After a long time, she closed her eyes and muttered, "Joshua, if you don't send me to a hospital right away, I might really die."

Joshua paused and looked down at her.

Luna's face was pale, and the sleeve of her white chiffon top was drenched in blood.

The stitches on her right shoulder had burst due to Joshua's violent tugging.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 559

"She can't afford to suffer another injury anymore," the doctor warned Joshua after he finished suturing Luna's wound again. He then added, "I heard that Ms. Luna is a jewelry designer. She had burst her stitches twice in a day... If she gets hurt one more time...she might not be able to hold a pencil ever again."

Joshua sighed and glanced at Luna, who had passed out from the

excruciating pain. The color had drained from her face, and her right shoulder was once more wrapped in a thick layer of bandages.

Joshua sighed and left the ward.

“Lucas, send out a job recruitment notice tonight. I want to hire some jewelry design assistants who have stable foundations, or even artists.”

Lucas paused. “Didn’t Luna already hire her boyfriend, Theo, as her assistant? Why do you want Before he could finish his sentence, however, Joshua shot him a glare, and Lucas immediately clamped his mouth shut.

When Luna finally woke up, it was already the next morning. The first thing she saw when she opened her eyes was Joshua.

He sat on a chair next to her bed, dressed in all black with his arms crossed in front of his chest. He appeared to be fast asleep. Luna frowned and stared at him for a few moments. His eyes were shut, and he looked calm and tranquil.

Luna recalled how Joshua had carried her into his car and sped toward the hospital last night. He apologized profusely to her throughout the journey, saying that he did not mean to do that on purpose. He was just too worried that she would jump off the bridge.

Luna did not know whether to believe him or not, but she could not help but feel touched by his words.

She wanted to believe that everything he said was true.

Alas, as she regained her rationality, Luna knew they were all lies.

This man was selfish and despicable. How could he possibly feel sorry and genuinely apologize to her?

All of a sudden, as if he could feel her staring at him, Joshua furrowed his brows and opened his eyes.

“Are you awake now?” He glanced at her. “The doctor said that you can’t afford to suffer another injury anymore. Lucas had spent the entire night helping you recruit more than ten assistants. When you get back to the office later, you can have a look at them and decide which of them you want to keep.”

With that, Joshua glanced at Luna’s right shoulder and added, “You should let your assistant do all the sketching for the time being.”

Luna shot him a cold glance and sneered, “Why should I? Theo is the perfect candidate. If it weren’t for you, Mr. Lynch, he and I would’ve established a great rapport and already started working together yesterday.”

Joshua narrowed his eyes slightly. Then, after a moment, he lifted his head to stare at Luna coldly. “Well, you were there last

night. You saw that Theo's family owns a business supplying precious ores to companies. Although his father and I are just partners, if Theo comes to work for Lynch Group and learns everything about how a jewelry design company operates, then ends up marrying you...

"Can you guess what'll happen next?"

Luna chuckled. "Is this the reason you refused to let me hire Theo as my assistant? You were afraid that he'd learn trade secrets and start his own company to compete with Lynch Group?"

Joshua squinted slightly. "You can say that."

"That's a pretty good excuse, Mr. Lynch. What about humiliating me right in front of Theo's parents last night, then? Was it because you didn't want him to marry me and gain an advantage over your Lynch Group?"

Joshua shifted into a more comfortable position in his chair. "Of course."

Luna chuckled, then fixated her steely gaze on Joshua. "Why are you so afraid of him, Mr. Lynch? He's just the son of one of our ore suppliers. How did Lynch Group get to where it is now if you're so constantly threatened by other people? I don't believe you at all."

Joshua raised his eyebrows at her. "Well, if you don't believe me, then what do you think is my reason for doing all this?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 560

"Do you think I'm a horrible boss who enjoys making his employee's life miserable? Or..." Joshua stared at Luna with a malicious glint. "Do you think I'm doing this because I'm in love with you?"

Luna's breath caught in her throat.

She wanted to tell him that according to what happened yesterday, there was one other possibility—Joshua was a psycho who enjoyed toying with people.

To him, Luna had always been a person at his beck and call, but all of a sudden, she belonged to Theo. Therefore, Joshua did it all out of spite.

However, Luna did not dare say them out loud.

She could not cross him yet. Not until she bore his child.

"Alright then, I'll just assume that Mr. Lynch is worried about having an extra competitor." Luna sighed and lowered her head to glance at the time. "It's time to go to work now."

Joshua frowned, then stood up and extended his hand toward Luna to help her out of the bed.

Upon seeing his outstretched hand, Luna paused, then took it with a faint smile.

She thought everything that happened yesterday would cause their relationship to become strained and tense. To her surprise, however, Joshua rushed all the way to Bay Bridge just to stop her from ‘taking her life’.

He even stayed by her side the entire night because he feared something bad would happen.

Even if he just pretended to care about her, Luna had to admit that Joshua had put considerable effort into his acting, so she could not hold it against him.

The two of them had a quick breakfast together, then carpooled to Lynch Group Tower.

“Luna...” As soon as Luna stepped out of the car, Theo, who had been waiting at the building entrance, immediately rushed toward her. “Where have you been all night? I went to Swan Lake Residences to look for you, but you weren’t there, so I had no choice but to wait here...”

Before he could finish, Theo caught sight of Joshua, who got out of the car behind Luna. His expression darkened, and he lowered his voice, saying, “What are you doing with him? Are you...”

Theo narrowed his eyes and clenched his fists so hard that his knuckles cracked. “I knew it! He lied about everything to my parents last night! He said those things so he could keep you for himself!”

Theo stormed in Joshua’s direction, and Luna immediately stopped him, frowning. “Theo! What on earth are you talking about?”

“Am I wrong?” Theo turned around and cast Luna a distressed look. “I know you have your reasons, Luna, but how could you still tolerate him, even after the way he humiliated you in front of my parents? How could you even—”

“How could she even what?” Before Theo could finish his sentence, Joshua interjected in a low, steely tone. He crossed his arms in front of his chest and stared at Theo impassively. “Why don’t you elaborate, Mr. Allen?”

Theo gritted his teeth and glared at Joshua with hatred boiling in his eyes. “Do you want me to say it out loud? Last night, you and Luna...”

Theo wanted to say the words ‘slept together’, but no matter how hard he tried, he could not squeeze the words out of his throat.

“Slept together?” Joshua interrupted coldly.

Theo was so furious that the veins on his clenched fists popped.

“You admitted it!” “Admitted what?” Joshua snickered. “Theo, didn’t you say that you love Luna and you’re willing to do anything for her? What about last night? Where were you when

she almost took her life by jumping off Bay Bridge last night?”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 561

“Took her life...?”

Theo's anger dissipated the moment he heard Joshua's words. He no longer felt like arguing with Joshua.

He turned around and grabbed Luna's arms. “Luna, why did you... Why did you attempt to end yourself? Was it because of what my parents said last night? Was it something else...? What's wrong?” Theo shook Luna so harshly that she grew light-headed. Then, after a moment, she furrowed her brows feebly. “I'm fine. I'm just...”

“Theo! “ a shrill voice abruptly interrupted Luna. She frowned and glanced in the direction where the voice had come from.

A black BMW was parked by the side of the road. Celeste and Nathan frantically got out of the car and sprinted in their direction.

“Theo, as soon as we discovered you were gone, we knew you had snuck out to find that b*tch! “ Celeste grabbed Theo's arm and pulled him to her side. “ What did you promise me last night? You promised me you wouldn't get in touch with that b*tch ever again! Why did you come here to find her?”

Nathan shot Luna a stern look. “Ms. Luna, I thought that after what happened last night, you'd be dignified enough to stay away from Theo. Seems like I thought of you too highly. “ He condescendingly added, “I do have to admit that it's not entirely your fault, however. How could a promiscuous gold— digger like you resist the temptation? Although we're not as rich as Mr. Lynch, it's still more than enough to keep you satisfied.”

“Dad! “ Theo frowned and flung his mother's hand away. He sidled in front of Luna, blocking her from the rest. “How could you say something like this? Didn't I explain everything to you last night? Luna isn't that kind of person at all! How dare you even insult her like this?”

Celeste's blood boiled as soon as she heard Theo defending Luna. Theo was her only son, so it was natural that she wanted nothing but the best for him. Yesterday, when she saw the news, she even researched Luna to understand better what kind of person she was.

Initially, she was very pleased with this future daughter-in-law, but everything had changed.

Beautiful women were never faithful!

Celeste recalled her conversation with Alice last night and grew even more outraged.

This woman was so shameful that she even dared to seduce her best friend's husband. This was unacceptable!

Celeste stomped toward Luna with an air of fury. “ You b*tch! Would it kill you not to seduce other men like this?”

With that, she raised her palm in the air and swung it towards Luna’s face—

A slender, bony hand caught Celeste’s wrist in mid-air.

“Mrs. Allen.” Joshua curled his lips into a smirk. “ How dare you even assault my employee right in front of my office building? Don’t you think that’s very disrespectful toward me?”

Celeste’s eyes widened in shock. She never expected that Joshua would stick up for Luna like that.

He had been the first to accuse Luna of not being good enough for Theo last night. Moreover, he was also the one who exposed Luna’s promiscuity! Why was he...

“Mrs. Allen.” Joshua flung her hand away and stepped in front of Luna, guarding her behind his lean body. “This is the entrance of Lynch Group Tower, not someplace where you can cause a scene whenever you like.”

Celeste’s face turned white, then scarlet.

Theo frowned, lunged forward, and immediately grabbed Celeste.

“Mom, what are you doing?” “Mr. Lynch.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 562

Nathan frowned. “Since Luna is your employee, shouldn’t you reprimand her for being promiscuous and having a complicated personal life?”

Joshua chuckled. “It’s not like she’s my wife, so why should I care about all this?”

Everybody froze as soon as they heard that, even Luna. Her expression darkened. It turned out...

Joshua still thought she was promiscuous and impure.

The reason he had defended her in front of the Allens was not that he trusted her, but because—

He did not care about her at all.

Luna gripped the hem of her shirt tightly.

She had always known that Joshua did not care about her. Even if he did, it was just temporary because he wanted to have fun with her.

However, Luna still could not help but feel a twinge of pain in her heart when she heard what Joshua had said. She felt as though someone had pricked her with a needle, and her heart oozed blood.

Meanwhile, Nathan was so shocked by this sudden turn of events that he did not know what to say.

Joshua turned around and glanced at Nathan and Celeste. “If I remember correctly, you two have decided not to take Luna in as your future daughter-in-law, right?”

Celeste snorted in indignation. "Of course. We won't allow our son to marry a s1*t like her! "

"Well, since you've already changed your mind about the engagement, then what are you doing here?" Joshua shot them a stern look. "Since she's not going to be marrying your son anymore, why do you care about her personal life? What does any of this have to do with you?"

Celeste furrowed her brows. "She seduced my son! If it weren't for her, Theo wouldn't have come here so early in the morning! "

"The stitches on Luna's shoulder burst last night, and she was in so much pain that she passed out. She spent the entire night in the hospital, and I was with her. She never contacted Theo ever since they parted ways last night, so how can you say she seduced him?"

With that, Joshua glanced at Theo impassively. "Did Luna ask you to come here?"

Theo paused for a moment, stunned, then finally realized what Joshua was trying to do. He immediately shook his head. "No, no! Luna didn't contact me at all. I came here all by myself to look for her..."

As soon as he said this, Joshua smirked. "Did you hear that, Mr. and Mrs. Allen? What you have to do right now is keep an eye on your son instead of causing a scene at my building entrance."

He then turned around and glanced at Luna. "You should go in first."

Luna pursed her lips, lifted her head to gaze at Theo, then finally turned around and entered the building.

"You..." Celeste was seething with rage when she saw Luna disappear into Lynch Group Tower.

However, she did not want to offend Joshua further, so she had no choice but to swallow her rage and keep quiet.

"Lucas." As soon as Luna entered the building, Joshua gave a stretch and ordered, "Get Zach and Yuri to guard the front doors and tighten up security all around the building. Don't let any troublemakers into Lynch Group Tower."

"Yes, Sir! "

The color drained from Celeste's face as soon as she heard that. Nathan, too, was so angry that he balled up his fists.

"Joshua Lynch! " He snarled through gritted teeth and glared at Joshua's retreating figure. "How dare you treat us like this? Did you forget that you were supposed to collaborate with us? We're the only people who can supply you with the precious ores you want! Aren't you afraid that we'd forfeit the contract and refuse to do business with you anymore?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 563

Joshua could not help but smirk when he heard what Nathan had said. He turned around to look at him. "It seems as though you're unaware that we're buying these gemstones from you upon Luna's request, Mr. Allen.

"According to Lynch Group's senior executives, we can always change the materials used for this project to diamonds. However, Luna was the one who insisted on using your gemstones. She thinks they'll be more suitable for her designs. If you want to forfeit our contract, I can convince Luna to change her mind and use diamonds for her products instead, but..."

Joshua stared at Nathan with a steely look. "Are you sure you want to do that, Mr. Allen? I'm afraid you don't want to find out the consequences of offending Lynch Group and any of its employees."

Nathan's face turned pale, then blushed scarlet. He clenched his fists and stared at Joshua. "Mr. Lynch, I don't think the two of us should break our contract over a woman."

"Look who's talking," snapped Joshua. "It's you who caused a scene in front of my office building so early in the morning, yet you had the audacity to say this?"

Nathan was so affronted by this that he could not answer.

Shooting them a final smirk, Joshua turned around and strode into Lynch Group Tower.

Nathan and Celeste were rooted where they stood, and their faces contorted in rage. They were furious at the way they were treated. However, they did not dare to offend such a big corporation as Lynch Group, so they had no choice but to relent. "Dad, Mom!" Theo shot his parents a somewhat helpless glance. "I already told you that Luna isn't the kind of person you think she is, but you didn't listen to me at all, and now you even followed me here! See what happened? Are you happy now that Joshua Lynch has humiliated you in public like this?"

"Shut up!" Nathan was still irate from his encounter with Joshua and immediately vented his anger toward Theo. "You can have any woman in the world, yet you chose that b*tch Luna and even announced your relationship on television! If our relatives find out about her, you'll embarrass both of us! Let's go home, right now!"

With that, he grabbed Theo by his collar and dragged him into the car.

Celeste sighed when she saw the way her husband and son were behaving. She took out her phone and typed a message to Alice. (Ms. Lynch, we're at the front door of Lynch Group Tower right now. I was about to slap Luna on your behalf, but Mr. Lynch stopped me. I believe what you said about Luna seducing Mr.

Lynch now, but... He's forbidden us to enter Lynch Group Tower now, and he threatened to forfeit our contract. We can't do anything about Luna. What do you think we should do next?)
Blue Bay Villa.

Alice stared at Celeste's message and gritted her teeth in anger. She narrowed her eyes and gripped her phone tightly.

Last night, she had called Joshua to ask where he was. He had lied to her, saying that he worked overnight at the office when, in reality, he had spent the entire night in the hospital with Luna! He was even willing to forfeit his contract with the Allens just for her!

Even though the Allens were not a big company, they were one of the few corporations who possessed the rights to mine this particular ore that Lynch Group needed. Therefore, many companies clamored to do business with them. Lynch Group had to fight tooth and nail just to get this opportunity to work with them.

Alice could not believe that Joshua was willing to lose the Allens' business just for Luna!

She let out an exhale and typed a reply to Celeste, her hands shaking, (What a surprise.)

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 564

(Please don't be disappointed, Mrs. Allen. It's not your fault. Luna's just too good at manipulating people. Don't worry, though. Just focus on consoling Theo for now, and make sure he doesn't keep in touch with Luna anymore.)

At this point, Celeste was on her way back to her hotel. She glanced at Theo, whose hands were held down by his father.

(Mrs. Lynch, why do you think... Luna likes Theo?)

(Probably because of his wealth. She's such a beautiful woman, so of course she'd seduce men with money and power. It can't possibly be love, can it?)

Celeste frowned and stared at Alice's reply thoughtfully.

The candidates that Lucas had recruited for the position of Luna's assistant were all very outstanding.

As soon as she arrived at her floor, she immediately interviewed all of them herself and finally settled on three candidates that she felt had the most solid foundation.

Two of them were men, and one was a girl. Together with Arianna, they would be a perfect quadruple.

Luna spent the whole day showing them the ropes, describing their job scopes, as well as explaining the company's confidentiality policies to them.

When it was time to get off work, one of the male assistants named Samson Matthews glanced at Luna with a smile. "Today is

our first day of work. Aren't you going to treat us to dinner, Director Luna? It'd be a good idea for us to get to know each other since we're going to be working very closely in the future."

Luna nodded in good spirits. "Sure."

Since Neil and Nellie had left for summer camp, she did not have much to do after work. It would indeed be a good idea to have dinner with her new assistants to lighten her mood.

"Director Luna," Arianna piped in, glancing at Luna's shoulder worriedly. "Your injury... Are you sure it'll be okay?"

Luna smiled. "Don't worry. It's just dinner. It's not like I'll be drawing anyway."

The five of them left the building, got into Samson's car, and headed toward a nearby restaurant.

They had a simple meal together, but it was not long until the new assistants clamored around Luna and insisted that she had a drink.

Luna used her wound as an excuse to reject their offer. Then, she pretended that she needed to use the bathroom and quickly fled the scene for some fresh air.

Luna was washing her face at a sink in the restaurant's bathroom when she heard a woman's voice from outside the bathroom. It grew louder and louder and was accompanied by the clicking of high

heels. It seemed to be heading toward the bathroom.

"I thought that I'd end up with an outstanding designer as my daughter-in-law, but I was wrong! I never knew she was such a promiscuous woman! I guess it's true that beautiful women aren't ever good. Theo is too naive!"

Luna frowned. She recognized this voice... It belonged to Theo's mother, Celeste.

Luna felt her head start to throb. She never expected that her and Theo's frantic announcement in front of the hotel entrance would end up causing so much trouble.

However, since she and Theo had just announced their relationship only a day ago, Luna felt it was too soon to break up with him. On the other hand, if she continued to date him...it would cause even more trouble.

Luna sighed as she recalled what had happened this morning at the entrance of Lynch Group Tower.

Then, she slipped into one of the bathroom cubicles and sat down on the toilet bowl.

Luna heard Celeste enter the bathroom and walk toward the sinks, talking on her phone simultaneously.

"If it weren't for Mrs. Lynch, I wouldn't have known how shameless this woman was! Not only did she seduce Mr. Lynch,

but Mr. Lynch's assistant and Lynch Group's bodyguards as well! Yes, that's right. The two burly guards who stopped us from entering the building this morning were also her targets! Even though she's beautiful...she's truly repulsive! She's even dirtier and more disgusting than a toilet! "

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 565

Luna remained seated in the bathroom cubicle. As soon as she heard Celeste's rants, Luna's brows furrowed.

Despite the way Celeste had insulted her last night and this morning, Luna did not take any of her insults to heart, mostly because she respected Theo's mother.

However, the more she allowed Celeste to walk all over her, the more outrageous she got.

Luna could not believe Celeste was spreading rumors about her sleeping with Zach and Yuri!

Hearing that Celeste seemed to be on the phone with a certain 'Mrs. Lynch', Luna guessed that this was probably all Alice's doing.

"How can I let such a promiscuous woman marry our beloved Theo?" Celeste's voice rang out from outside the cubicle door.

"I'm planning to take Theo for a full-body checkup tomorrow. I'm worried he might have contracted some diseases from her..."

Before she could finish, however, she heard the cubicle door behind her slam open.

Celeste frowned and turned around, still holding her phone to her ear.

Luna strode out of the cubicle nonchalantly, dressed head-to-toe in white, and Celeste froze, realizing that Luna had overheard her entire conversation.

Luna walked toward her, gaze never wavering from Celeste, as she gracefully took out a recording device from her pocket and pressed the record button.

"Please go on, Mrs. Allen." Luna leaned against the sink and pointed the recording device toward Celeste. "Continue."

Celeste's hand that held her phone stiffened. She narrowed her eyes. "Everything I said is true."

"We'll find out if it's true or not in court." Luna smirked and added, "If you know it's true, why aren't you continuing?"

"You want to sue me?" Celeste hung up the phone and glared at Luna. "Aren't you afraid that the public will find out how dirty and promiscuous you are?"

"How dirty and promiscuous I am?" she sneered. "Where's your proof, Mrs. Allen? Are you spreading rumors behind my back based only on what you heard? If I hadn't known you were Theo's mother, I would've thought you were some crazy old hag!"

"I'm really curious as to how a witch like you managed to raise Theo into such a fine young man. Did he spend most of his childhood away from you? How fortunate if that's the case." Even though Luna did not use a single curse word, Celeste was still outraged by what she said. Her chest heaved as she tried to catch her breath, and she glared at Luna crossly. "You have no right to insult me like that ! You're so desperate that you're even willing to sleep with a bodyguard ! How dare you talk to me like that?"

Luna chuckled. "Where's your proof, Mrs. Allen? You're just making empty accusations without any evidence...like a crazy old hag! Am I wrong?"

Celeste's expression darkened. She tucked her phone away and lunged in Luna's direction, raising her hand in the air. "I wanted to slap you this morning! If it weren't for Mr. Lynch, I would've gotten my way! "

Just as Celeste drew her hand back, Luna immediately grabbed onto her wrist.

Celeste tried furiously to bring her hand down toward Luna's face, but try as she might, she could not overpower Luna at all.

"Do you truly think you could've gotten your way this morning if it weren't for Joshua, Mrs. Allen?" Luna smirked and flung Celeste's hand away.

Celeste lost her balance and crashed against the edge of the sink. Her arm bumped against the faucet, causing water to gush out and splatter onto her face. Her makeup immediately started to run.

She looked absolutely flustered. "Mrs. Allen." Luna let out an exhale and pressed the off switch on her recording device. "I've recorded our entire conversation just now."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 566

"Since you're Theo's mother, I won't expose the recording out of respect. However, if I ever catch you baselessly spreading fake rumors behind my back one more time, not only will I sue you for defamation, but I'll publish this recording and expose your true colors for the world to see.

"I want everyone to find out what a horrible person Theo's mother and Mrs. Allen of Allen Group is."

With that, Luna turned around and walked out of the bathroom.

Celeste glowered at her with hatred seething in her eyes.

She was the mother of a world-famous artist and the Allen Group's CEO's wife. How could she let anyone treat her like that? How could she let a b*tch like Luna threaten her? Celeste bit her lip and recalled what Alice had said to her earlier.

"This woman hurt herself with a cutting knife. It was just a small

injury, but she kept pretending and coerced my husband into thinking it was a big deal. My husband values her as an employee very much, so he took her to the hospital multiple times and even spent the entire night by her bedside... Little did we know, this was just another one of her manipulation tactics..."

Celeste narrowed her eyes and fixated her gaze on Luna's right shoulder.

Although Luna wore a jacket, Celeste could still make out a bulge on her right shoulder that looked suspiciously like a thick layer of bandage.

She narrowed her eyes and lunged towards the hallway and in Luna's direction—

"Hey lady, what are you doing?" Before Celeste could grab onto Luna's shoulder, however, someone's hand reached out and stopped her.

The hand belonged to Samson, one of the new assistants that Luna had hired this day.

He sneered and flung Celeste away. "Director Luna's shoulder is injured. You better not touch her.

Otherwise, Lynch Group will make you pay for it. "

Luna did not even realize what Celeste attempted until Samson stopped her. She turned around and smirked at Celeste. "Mrs. Allen, was I being too kind to you?"

Celeste glared at Luna, then at the man standing before her, who did not look a day over 18. She sneered and remarked, "I didn't know Luna even targeted teenagers."

With that, she turned around and walked away.

Luna frowned, watching Celeste's retreating figure. Then, after a moment, she turned around and glanced at Samson. "What are you doing here?"

"Director Luna, you disappeared from our booth for such a long time that we got worried, so Irene and I decided to check on you."

Luna paused, then realized that there was another person standing behind Samson. It was another one of the assistants that she had hired—a girl named Irene Cook.

Samson was a tall boy, so he towered over Irene and blocked her from Luna's view. Plus, she had not spoken a word since Luna came out of the bathroom, so naturally, Luna did not even notice her there.

Hearing her name, Irene, with her phone at hand, greeted Luna timidly, "Hi, Director Luna..."

"Hello." Luna sighed, turned around, and walked back toward their booth. "Come on, let's go back now."

"Okay," Samson chirruped in reply, then glanced at Irene and

whispered in a low voice, “No matter what you heard, don’t leak it out to the public, do you understand?”

Irene nodded meekly and followed him.

Meanwhile, Lynch Group’s company group chat was bubbling with messages.

(Is that true? Did Director Luna really sleep with the bodyguards?)

(She even slept with President Lynch’s assistant, Lucas?)

(I thought the rumors about her and President Lynch were fake!]

(@newbie Irene, are you sure all of this is true?)

Irene held onto her phone tightly and typed a response, (It’s all true. Director Luna’s boyfriend’s

mother said it herself. I even have a recording and photos.)

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 567

When Luna returned to the booth, Arianna and another of Luna’s male assistants, Zayne Campbell, were staring at their phones somewhat excitedly.

As soon as he saw Luna entering, Zayne immediately tucked his phone away and regained his composure. Meanwhile, Arianna stared at Luna as if she wanted to say something but ultimately decided against it.

Luna was still thinking about what had happened with Celeste moments ago, so she did not notice her assistants’ strange behavior. She entered the booth and sat down in her seat.

All of a sudden, she received a text message from Shannon.

(One of the three assistants you hired today has been spreading rumors about you.)

Luna frowned at the text, but just as she was about to ask Shannon more, she received another message from her. It was a forwarded conversation from a different group chat.

Luna gripped her phone tightly and read all of the messages. It made her so exasperated that she suddenly felt like laughing.

Luna raised her head to look at the four people before her. They were engaged in a conversation

about their previous work and education experiences.

Luna let out an exhale and tried to suppress her emotions. Then, she proceeded to join in their conversation as if nothing was wrong.

Suddenly, Irene mentioned that she wanted to grow closer to the rest of the employees at Lynch Group and suggested the rest join the company’s group chat. When Luna heard this, she smirked and turned around to glance at Samson. “Do you agree with her?”

Samson felt a little puzzled as to why Luna asked him that, though he nonetheless replied with a frown, “Yes, and no. I’m an

introvert, so I don't really enjoy socializing with people. No matter where I go, I never join any company group chats."

Luna curled her lips into a smirk and glanced at Arianna and Zayne. "What about you two?"

Arianna realized what Luna was getting at, so she stammered, "I... I only join group chats like this if someone invites me."

Zayne furrowed his brows and answered impassively, "I like to join, but I don't talk much.

I'm mostly just there to get to know the employees."

"It looks like the three of you are entirely different from Irene. "

Luna crossed her arms in front of her chest and tossed her phone onto the table. "Irene, please hand out all of the recordings and photos you have."

The entire room fell silent.

Zayne's expression darkened, and he glanced at Irene but dared not speak.

Meanwhile, Arianna poured Luna a glass of water and set it down in front of her.

Samson frowned, picked up the phone Luna had tossed onto the table, and looked through its contents.

The color drained from Irene's face. She tried to pretend as if she did not understand what happened. "Director Luna, what are you talking about? I don't understand— "

"Director Luna found out about everything! Stop pretending! "

Samson put down the phone and glared at Irene. "Didn't I tell you not to leak anything out to the public? Why didn't you listen? Don't you remember what Director Luna said to that crazy hag? She's going to sue her for defamation!

"Do you somehow think you're more important than Director Luna's boyfriend's mother? She's refraining from suing her out of respect! What makes you think she won't sue you?"

Irene's face was as pale as marble. She immediately kneeled on the floor with a thud and started pleading, "Director Luna, I... I was just trying to get closer to the rest of the employees... They were gossiping about you in the group chat, so I wanted to.

She crawled over to Luna and grabbed hold of one of her pant legs. "I didn't mean to..."

Luna frowned and flung her hand away coldly. She curled her lips into a sneer and was about to say something when her phone rang. Samson glanced at the screen and immediately handed her phone over. "It's President Lynch." Luna could feel a headache starting to form.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 568

Luna guessed that somehow, the rumors had made their way to

Joshua. Otherwise, he would not be calling her at this hour for no reason.

She let out a sigh, picked up the phone, and strode out of the room. "Hello?"

"From tomorrow onward, Zach and Yuri won't be working at Lynch Group Tower anymore, " said Joshua coldly.

Luna sucked in a deep breath. "Why?"

Neil had summoned Zach and Yuri over when Aura had tried to kill Nellie at the amusement park. If it were not for them, Neil would never have managed to open the door to the control room and stopped her and Nellie from falling out of the Ferris Wheel.

To a certain extent, Zach and Yuri had saved their lives.

These two brothers had come all the way to the city from their rural village just to seek a job. They did not desire much and were already content with working at Lynch Group Tower as security guards.

Was Joshua going to fire them over some false rumors that a newbie spread?

"No reason, " Joshua answered curtly. "There are a lot of rumors about you circling around the company now, and I'll try to find out who's behind all this.

However, you've already delayed the project for too many days. You have to make progress tomorrow because there are still some other preparations I have to do afterward. As for the rest, I'll take care of it for you."

Luna bit down on her lip. "Take care of it for me? How are you going to do that? Are you going to fire everyone who was supposedly involved with me, according to the rumors? If that's the case, then shouldn't you fire yourself first? You're the original star of the show! "

Joshua could not help but snicker when he heard that. "Do you think the reason Zach and Yuri aren't coming in to work anymore is because of you?"

"What else would it be?" Luna sighed and continued, "Joshua, the rumors involving me, Zach, and Yuri have been circling in the company group chat for only less than an hour, but you've already decided to fire the two of them. Do you somehow think that minor employees like them don't have any dignity and therefore don't have any right to explain themselves?

"You've already said it yourself that these are rumors, so how could you— "

Before she could finish, however, Joshua's cold voice interrupted her, "Why? Are you involved with Zach and Yuri, after all?"

"What do you think?" Luna gripped her phone tightly.

She could not believe Joshua had asked her this; the question

made her feel ashamed. However, because of Zach and Yuri's integrity, she had no choice but to answer.

Joshua was a cruel, heartless man. Luna was afraid that if she did not answer, he would truly think...

Joshua was not hesitant to fight with a distinguished family such as the Allens. There was no telling what he would do to Zach and Yuri.

Luna sighed and bit down on her lip. "Mr. Lynch, when and where do you think I could've had relations with either Zach or Yuri, or both of them?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 569

Joshua fell silent when he heard Luna's question.

After a long while, he chuckled and said, "I don't think you're that desperate."

Luna snorted in indignation. "Well, since you don't believe that I'm having sexual relations with Zach and Yuri, why did you fire them?"

"You think I fired them?" Joshua lowered his head to glance at the time. "We can still make it if we leave now. Why don't I bring you along to find them?"

Luna frowned. "Why do we need to find them?"

"You'll know soon enough." Joshua did not feel like explaining things to her over the phone. "Where are you? Lucas and I will come to pick you up."

Luna paused for a moment, then finally gave him the address of the restaurant she was at.

She hung up the phone, let out a sigh, then returned to the booth.

The atmosphere in the room was pin-drop silent. Samson sat on the chair, staring at the rest of them sternly.

Irene sat in a corner, so nervous that she did not dare speak, while Arianna and Zayne kept mum.

When Luna entered the room, Samson immediately stood up and handed a phone to Luna. "This is Irene's phone. There's a recording and some photos she took just now. I went with her to look for you,

but I didn't even realize how she managed to take these without me noticing it."

Luna furrowed her brows and took the phone from him. He was right; there were a few photos of her and Celeste that were clearly taken from a discreet angle, as well as a recording of them fighting.

Luna played the audio for a while, then finally deleted everything. She walked over to Irene and handed the phone back to her. "I understand that you're desperate to fit in with the rest of the

employees, but you shouldn't have done this by gossiping and spreading rumors about your superior.

"Please remove yourself from the group chats because, from today onward, you're no longer one of Lynch Group's employees." With that, Luna turned around and left the room.

"Serves you right!" Samson rolled his eyes at Irene, then grabbed his jacket and chased after Luna.

Since Luna had left and Irene had been fired, Arianna and Zayne exchanged glances and decided there was no point staying anymore. They picked up their jackets and exited the room as well.

Arianna could not help frowning and giving Irene a slight kick in her shin when she brushed past her. "Director Luna is one of the kindest people I've ever met! It serves you right to be fired!"

As soon as everyone had left, Irene slumped against the chair in resignation, gripping her phone tightly in her hand.

All of a sudden, her phone lit up with a new friend request.

It was from someone named Alice.

Irene was not in a good mood due to her sudden termination, so she immediately declined the friend request. However, to her surprise, her screen lit up again with another friend request from the same person, along with a message that read, (Hello, I'm enemies with Luna. I want to buy something from you. If you're willing to sell it to me, I'll pay a very generous price for it.)

Blue Bay Villa.

Alice leaned against the sofa and ate fruits while watching television. She was clutching her phone in her hand and messaging someone named Irene.

She was in the midst of negotiating the price for the recording and photos when she heard someone open the upstairs study door. Then, footsteps were heard as Joshua walked down the stairs.

Alice frowned and leaped up from the sofa. "Joshua, It's late now. Where are you going? Working late tonight?"

Joshua furrowed his brows slightly. "Yes. I still have some stuff I need to take care of, and I might be home late. You don't have to wait for me."

With that, he turned around and strode out of the house.

Alice watched his retreating figure and gnashed her teeth in anger.

Joshua told her he was working late last night, but in reality, he spent the entire night in the hospital with Luna!

Where was he off to this time?

Suddenly, Alice had an idea and immediately sent another message to Irene.

(You're still with Luna, right? Help me take a picture of who she left with, and I'll pay you extra for it.)

Half an hour later, she received a photo from Irene. It was a picture of Luna getting into a familiar black Maserati.

Alice could make out the vague figure of a man sitting in the backseat. She stared at the photo for a long time and gritted her teeth in anger.

Her suspicions were right!

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 570

Joshua had gone to meet up with that b*tch Luna again!

She had 'slept' with Theo just two days ago and even publicly announced they were dating just the day before!

Why was Joshua still so fixated on this woman?

Alice's face contorted with rage and jealousy. She had spent six years changing her appearance to look like Luna and take over her identity, all because she wanted to gain Joshua's love and affection.

All that, and he was still obsessed with that b*tch!

The more Alice thought of it, the more furious she got, so she picked up her phone and called the Walters' butler.

"Richard, help me kill Luna! I want her dead!"

Richard chuckled from the other end of the line. "Ms. Walter, what's wrong? Why are you so angry? Even if you kill Luna now, Joshua won't return to your side anyway."

Alice rolled her eyes. "What should I do, then?"

"Do you remember the time when you asked me to kidnap Theo? I sent some people over to Luna's place at Swan Lake Residences."

Alice furrowed her brows upon hearing this. "Why?"

"Well, I took some stuff from her place..." Richard sighed. "Some of my men were targeted by Joshua's best friend, Jude. He sent some people to keep an eye on my men. I specially ordered them to kidnap Theo and take some things from Luna's house."

Alice still did not understand what Richard was trying to tell her.

"What are you trying to say?"

"Ms. Hailey, please don't be angry. You're no longer Hailey Walter anymore —you're now Alice Gibson. Since Hailey Walter no longer exists, this means anyone can assume her identity, even Luna.

"Think about this. If Joshua finds out that the woman he has been obsessed with is also the same person he has hated with all his guts... Do you think he'll still love her? If he doesn't love her anymore, he'll return to your side, sooner or later!"

Alice's face lit up at his words. Richard was right!

If she killed Luna, it would not change the fact that Joshua was

still in love with her. Therefore...she would let Luna become the person he hated the most!

Alice looked forward to how all this would turn out. She could not wait to see Joshua's reaction when he discovered that Luna was actually Hailey Walter.

10 p.m.

The black Maserati stopped at the front yard of a low-cost house located on the outskirts of Banyan City. The gate was closed, but Luna could hear noises coming from inside the house. There seemed to be a lot of commotion going on inside.

She got out of the car after Joshua and frowned, gazing at the yard before her. "This is..."

"This is where Zach and Yuri live." Joshua glanced at her, then pushed open the wrought-iron gates.

There was a van parked in the driveway, and a few people were moving some luggage into the van. Yuri immediately caught sight of Joshua and Luna and greeted them enthusiastically, "Ms. Luna, it's so late now. Are you here to see us off?"

Luna furrowed her brows. "See you off?"

"Yes." Yuri glanced at her with a puzzled expression. "We're getting on a plane in two hours and flying off to the summer camp abroad. We're going to be Ms. Nellie and Mr. Neil's bodyguards! "

Luna's entire body stiffened. She turned around stiffly to glance at Joshua. "You... When you said that Zach and Yuri won't be working at Lynch Group anymore...this was what you meant?"

Joshua snickered. "What else did you think? Did you think I was sending them abroad because of the rumors I'd heard?"

Luna bit down on her lip and did not know what to answer.

"By the way, Ms. Luna." Yuri scratched his head somewhat awkwardly and said, "Do you remember that girl, Bonnie Lane, who was sent into a mental asylum? You asked me if I heard any news about her brother. He's here right now. Do you want to meet him?"

With that, he lifted his head to stare at a man dressed in a black shirt and had on a hat. "Come here, Jason! "

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 571

The man shouted a reply and strode in their direction.

As soon as Luna caught sight of the man's face, she felt her blood run cold.

She was right.

This man named Jason...was the same person who had hit her with a truck and removed her hand from the railing. This was the man who had caused her to fall into the sea!

"Hello, Ms. Luna." Jason lifted his head and smiled at her,

revealing a row of white teeth.

He looked exactly the way she remembered.

Luna could not fight back the shriek that escaped her lips as she instantly backed away from him.

Joshua quickly laid a hand on her back and asked, "What's wrong?"

Luna opened her mouth to say something, but nothing came out. She was so frightened that she could not even say a single word. This was the man who almost killed her! He was her greatest fear!

"Maybe Ms. Luna is just too excited to meet me." Jason gave Joshua a respectful smile. "My sister used to be friends with Ms. Luna. She's always wanted me to return so that I can take care of my sister."

With that, he smiled at Luna. "Isn't that right, Ms. Luna?"

Luna's throat felt so tight that she could not even squeeze out a single syllable. After a moment, she nodded in silence to show her agreement.

She was terrified of Jason. After all, this was the man that Joshua had sent to kill her.

However, no matter how scared she was, Luna knew she could not show her true emotions. Otherwise, Joshua would quickly pick up on it and realize something was wrong, which would lead to him possibly figuring out her true identity.

"Why don't we exchange contacts, Ms. Luna?" Jason took out his phone and walked toward her.

Luna had to use all her might to move her body again. Then, finally, she exhaled and said slowly, "Is that necessary?"

"Yes, I think it is." Jason grinned. "I've been to the mental asylum already. They told me they need at least two of Bonnie's friends and family to bail her out. You and I would make two people exactly."

Luna paused for a moment, then finally nodded.

It had been a while since Bonnie was admitted into the mental asylum in Aura's place. She had impersonated Aura to save her brother. Although Luna knew that a mental asylum was not a good place to live, she still could not forgive Bonnie. If Bonnie had not taken Aura's place, Aura would not have been able to kidnap Neil.

Neil had suffered severe injuries from the kidnapping, so Luna still could not forgive Bonnie for what had happened and never visited her even once.

Time certainly flew.

"Why are you so eager to exchange contacts?" Zach dragged out one last suitcase and stuffed it into the van's trunk. "Jason,

you're going to become Lynch Group Tower's new security guard in place of us.

There's plenty of chances for you to run into Ms. Luna in the future, so don't be so impatient. You're going to scare her."

Jason gave a smile. "You're right."

Luna bit down on her lip and turned around to glance at Joshua.

"He..."

"Yes," Joshua answered impassively. "I don't have any tasks for him, so I'm hiring him as a security guard for the time being."

Luna's heart leaped into her throat. Joshua's meaning was clear.

He did not have any tasks for Jason, so he decided to let him work as a security guard for the time being.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 572

Which meant that...her suspicions were right.

Joshua had indeed sent Jason to kill her. Otherwise, he would not have said that.

They talked for a while more after that before Jason glanced at the time and said, "Well, it's almost time to send Zach and Yuri to the airport now."

He shook the car keys at hand and extended an invitation to Luna and Joshua. "There are still empty seats in the van. Would you two like to send them off at the airport?"

He even shot Luna a faint smile. "I'm a pretty good driver. Would you like to see for yourself, Ms. Luna?"

Luna frowned and immediately shook her head. "It's getting late now. I have to go home and get some rest. " With that, she

walked over to Zach and Yuri and shook hands with them,

respectively. "Help me take good care of Neil and Nellie."

They grinned and shook her hand in return. "Don't worry, Ms.

Luna. Neil is our boss, and Nellie is his sister. We'll definitely take good care of them! "

Then, they bade Joshua farewell and got into the van. Jason started the car and set off, heading toward the airport.

Luna watched the van become smaller and smaller and could not help but sigh.

"Do you and Jason...know each other?" came Joshua's sudden question next to her ear.

Luna paused and finally came to. She gave Joshua a faint smile and answered, "Of course not. How could I possibly have known him?"

Joshua narrowed his eyes searchingly. "The way you looked at Jason just now..."

Luna pursed her lips. After a moment, she let out another sigh and said, "I was just feeling a little sorry for Bonnie.

"Do you remember her? She was the reporter who pretended to

work as an assistant at Lynch Group. She had done all that because Aura had promised to tell her of Jason's whereabouts if she obeyed her orders."

Luna lifted her head to gaze at Joshua intently as if trying to detect any emotion from his face. "You must've known about this, right?"

Aura and Joshua had probably been in on this together. This was why Aura was able to use Jason to threaten Bonnie.

Luna continued to stare at Joshua, attempting to see if any of this jogged his memory.

However, there was no expression on the man's face at all.

Instead, he looked back at her impassively. "What happened, then?"

Luna closed her eyes and let out a bitter chuckle. "Bonnie is the same person who pretended to be Aura and was sent into the mental asylum in her place."

Joshua frowned and seemed to recall something. "She and Jason..."

"She's Jason's sister. Well, to be specific, they grew up together, and now she's hopelessly in love with him." Luna turned around and walked out of the

yard with Joshua while at the same time explaining Bonnie's story to him.

Finally, she got onto the black Maserati and turned around to glance at Joshua. "Mr. Lynch, don't you think she was foolish?"

Joshua narrowed his eyes slightly and nodded. "Yes, she was."

He tilted his head to meet Luna's gaze. "Is this why you reacted that way when you saw Jason? You felt sorry for Bonnie because she sacrificed so much for him?"

Luna lied through her teeth, "That's right."

Joshua chuckled. "I never expected you to take pity on a naïve girl like her."

Luna shifted into a more comfortable position and leaned against the car's backseat. "Well, it's because I used to be just as naïve as her."

"Oh?" Joshua turned around and looked at her in amusement. "Is that so? Why don't you tell me the story of your past, Ms. Luna? I'm really curious as to what kind of man would make you fall so hopelessly in love that you couldn't distinguish between right and wrong anymore."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 573

The atmosphere inside the car grew quiet.

Luna curled her lips into a smirk and gazed at Joshua with clear eyes. "Mr. Lynch, what kind of man do you think would make me fall so hopelessly in love with?"

She stared at him with a gaze so intense and cold that Joshua felt as though he was the man who had disappointed her. He could not help but feel uneasy by her stare.

He tilted his head away from her and chuckled. "Well, I know he probably isn't someone like me."

Luna felt like laughing at his response. Instead, she turned away from him and instead stared in front of her. "You're right. He wasn't like you at all. He was someone irresponsible, selfish, and didn't take responsibility for the people around him at all."

Luna snuck a meaningful glance at the man next to her and could not help noticing Joshua's sharp and chiseled side-profile. "He was totally different from you, Mr. Lynch. You're responsible and loyal both to your family and your wife. How could anyone possibly compare the two of you?"

Joshua furrowed his brows. It was rare to hear Luna praising him like this, but somehow, her compliments made him feel uncomfortable.

After a long pause, he smiled and said, "Well, since he's such a bad person, why did you like him?"

"I was naïve and probably blind," said Luna as she beamed at him. She enjoyed criticizing Joshua right in front of him without him knowing it.

She knew that Joshua could probably tell something was wrong. However, he could not seem to put his finger on it. Knowing that Joshua was probably trying to put two and two together made her feel exhilarated, so she continued, "I was young and naïve, so I thought if I loved him, he'd love me back, and we'd be together forever. In reality, he didn't like me at all, and as time passed, he resented me more and more..."

"Until eventually, in the end, I realized that this man wasn't worth my time at all. He was selfish and arrogant and didn't care about anyone apart from himself. He didn't deserve anyone's love, yet ironically, many other women besides me were crazy for him..." Joshua frowned at her words.

Seeing how animated Luna was, Joshua had a feeling that she was talking about him, but...

He narrowed his eyes and fixated his penetrating gaze on Luna.

"When did you start liking him?"

"Eight, nine years ago, I think. It was too long ago." Luna gazed out the window and added impassively, "We've broken up for a long time now. Thank God I was able to get out of that relationship while I could"

Joshua stared at her back coldly.

She had fallen in love with this man eight or nine years ago and gotten to know Alice eight years ago.

If his suspicions were correct, that the man she was talking about was indeed him, then it could only mean one thing.

She was Hailey Walter.

Joshua recalled what Jude had said in his office the day before.

“Anything can happen, but I do hope that beautiful employee of yours isn’t Hailey Walter. Otherwise, it’d be disgusting to know that you slept with the woman you hate the most, multiple times.”

Joshua frowned and felt a flurry of emotions swirling about in his mind.

He continued to stare at Luna’s beautiful side profile and found it hard to believe that the stunning, kind woman before him was the same person who had devised a plan to kill Luna Gibson.

Finally, the car arrived at Swan Lake Residences.

Luna let out an exhale and opened the car door, appearing to be in a good mood.

Before she got out of the car, she even bade Joshua farewell with a smile. “Thank you, Mr. Lynch, for listening to my rant. Good night!” With that, she turned around and got out of the car.

“Luna.” Before she could step out, however, Joshua furrowed his brows and stopped her. “You haven’t told me what happened to the scumbag that you fell in love with.”

Luna paused, then grinned and replied, “He died.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 574

She feigned innocence and questioned Joshua, “Why are you asking me this, Mr. Lynch?”

Joshua narrowed his eyes. “No reason.” With that, he slammed the door shut, and the car pulled away.

Luna gazed in the direction the Maserati had left and furrowed her brows.

Did she...get too carried away back there?

“Where are we going, Sir?” asked Lucas as he drove the car out of Swan Lake Residences.

Joshua, who sat in the backseat, rubbed his eyebrows and said, “Let’s go to Jude’s place.”

Lucas paused. “Sir... Are you sure?”

It was already 10 p.m., and Jude was an early riser, so he would have already gone to bed.

“Yes, I’m sure,” Joshua replied impassively, then picked up the phone and dialed Jude’s number. “Hey, I’m heading to your place now. You don’t mind, right?”

“I do, very much,” replied Jude with a yawn. “It’s so late now. Why are you coming over at this hour?”

“I don’t have anywhere else to go, so I’ll be sleeping at your place tonight.”

Jude froze for a moment, then chuckled. "Dude, you have a wife waiting for you at home and a mistress, too. How could you possibly not have any place to go?"

Joshua frowned but did not reply. Instead, he immediately hung up the phone without saying another word.

Jude realized that Joshua had hung up and shot his phone a murderous glare.

Half an hour later, Joshua arrived at Jude's house and knocked on his door. Jude opened the door with a yawn, still wearing his pajamas. "What a coincidence. Just after I got off the phone with you, I received news about the Walters."

Joshua furrowed his brows, took off his jacket, and hung it on the coat rack next to the door before turning to glance at Jude. "What kind of news?"

"See for yourself." Jude handed his phone to Joshua. "My men sent this to me just now. They've already brought this girl to the police station."

Joshua took the phone from him with a frown.

On the screen were some photos of a few men beating up a woman. The woman was so severely beaten up that her face was swollen and bruised, so much so that Joshua could not make out her normal appearance anymore.

In the last few photos, this woman was forced to kneel next to a trash can and stuff pieces of garbage into her mouth while the men watched, sneering.

The photos were so heart-wrenching and disgusting that Joshua could not bear to scroll through them any further. Instead, he furrowed his brows and handed the phone back to Jude. "What's this?"

"Can't you tell?" Jude curled his lips into a smirk. "The men in the photos are the same ones I've been following for a while now. They work for the Walters in Sea City. I thought that ever since what happened last time, they wouldn't dare do anything risky anymore, but I was wrong."

He tucked his phone away and sat down on the sofa gracefully. "I've managed to track down the girl in the photos. It's a girl named Irene Cook. She's one of the people that were hired today at Lynch Group to work as the Design Director's assistants."

Joshua scowled upon hearing this.

Luna's assistant? Why were these men bullying Luna's assistant? Jude could tell that Joshua was baffled by this, so he leaned against the sofa and chuckled. "Well, according to Irene herself... She did something she shouldn't have done today.

"She and a few of her colleagues went to dinner with Luna. While in the bathroom, she heard some gossip about you, Luna, your

assistant, and Lynch Group's security guards. She spread these rumors out into the company group chat, and Luna found out." With that, Jude lifted his head to glance at Joshua. "At this point, do you still believe Luna isn't Hailey Walter?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 575

Joshua curled his lips into a faint smile and sat down across from Jude. "What you're suggesting is that Luna sent these men to beat Irene up to get back at her?"

"Well, who else would it be?" Jude smirked and continued, "This little girl said that she hadn't offended anyone lately apart from Luna. Why would the Walters' men beat her up, if not on Hailey Walter's orders?"

Joshua closed his eyes slightly as he answered, "You're right about one thing. These men were definitely acting on Hailey's orders, but it doesn't mean Luna...is Hailey Walter."

With that, he opened his eyes to glance at Jude. "You mentioned that your men are sending Irene to the police station?"

"Yes." Jude lowered his head to glance at the time. "They should be there by now."

"Alright." Joshua smiled and got up from the sofa. "Lucas, let's go to the police station."

Jude's entire body stiffened at his words. He quickly got up and stopped Joshua. "Just because you're going to the police station now doesn't change the fact that you slept with Hailey!"

Joshua's expression darkened at Jude's remarks, and he turned around to glare at Jude coldly. "You'd better take back your words!"

Jude furrowed his brows. "Joshua, how much longer are you going to lie to yourself? All of the evidence suggests that Luna is, in fact, Hailey Walter, the woman that you hate with all your guts! Why are you so reluctant to believe that?"

Joshua sneered and stared at Jude's face. "I only believe something if I see it with my own eyes. Luna can't be Hailey."

He smacked Jude's arm, which had been blocking him, away and said, "I won't believe anything, not before I've gotten my hands on concrete evidence that she's Hailey." With that, he strode out of the room.

Jude stared in the direction Joshua had left and frowned.

If he remembered correctly...

Joshua had never been so certain about something before, not even when he was suspecting Alice.

Why was he so confident that Luna was not Hailey, even when there was no concrete evidence?

Could it be that...

Jude furrowed his brows.

Could it be that this man, who had waited six years for his wife to return, had fallen in love with another woman?

At the police station.

“You suspect that your boss Luna was the one who sent people to beat you up?” A young cop asked as he scribbled on his notebook. He lifted his head to glance at the badly injured woman before him. “Well, do you have any evidence to support your claims?”

“What other evidence do I need?” Irene pointed at her swollen face as tears streamed down her cheeks. “Isn’t this enough proof? I didn’t offend anyone else apart from Luna! Who else would it be if not her?”

The cop chuckled. “Miss, you can’t make baseless accusations like this. We need solid proof. You suspect your boss Luna was behind this, and we can look into this for you, but unfortunately, we can’t arrest her now. This isn’t realistic at all.”

Irene clenched her teeth. “Why can’t you arrest her?”

You—

“It’s because you don’t have any proof.” Before she could finish, however, a low voice interrupted her.

Irene and the cop both lifted their heads and glanced in the direction of the voice at the same time.

“Mr. Lynch.”

“Hello.” Joshua walked over and sat down next to Irene. “Please go on. Don’t mind me; I’m just here to bring her home.”

“In that case, you can take her home now.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 576

The cop stood up and said, “Actually, I’ve already finished recording her statement. It’s just that she kept on insisting that we arrest her boss...”

Joshua smiled at him. “Thank you so much, officer.” Then, he lowered his face to glance at Irene. “Ms. Cook, shall we go now?”

Irene was already excited by the fact that Joshua Lynch, the richest man in Banyan City, wanted to send her home, but with him directly talking to her, she felt as though she was on cloud nine.

She stood up somewhat dazedly and replied, “Okay...”

Because she had been so badly beaten up, coupled with her excitement, Irene almost fell as soon as she stood up.

Joshua immediately grabbed hold of her. “Be careful.”

Irene was so overjoyed by his reaction that her entire body felt light as if she was about to float off like a balloon at any minute.

Was this a dream? Why else would Joshua Lynch treat her so kindly all of a sudden!

Joshua dragged her out of the police station. Irene was so

overcome by delight that she did not resist and got into his black Maserati parked outside.

“Mr. Lynch, I’ve never had the chance to sit in such an expensive car.” Irene leaned against the backseat and looked at Joshua, grinning from ear to ear. “Thank you for spoiling me like this.” Then, she looked down to glance at the time. “It’s already 11 p.m. now... You came to take me home at this hour... Why don’t we go to a nearby hotel instead?”

Lucas, who was sitting in the driver’s seat, almost spat out his water when he heard that.

This woman...

Mr. Lynch merely came to bail her out and take her home out of kindness. What was she thinking?

How could she even think Mr. Lynch was interested in her? How did she even have the audacity to suggest spending the night at a hotel together?

The atmosphere in the car fell silent.

Irene did not understand why Joshua did not answer. She furrowed her brows. “Did I do something wrong?”

Then, she sighed and added, “Mr. Lynch, I know you’re a wealthy man, and you refuse to stay anywhere less than five stars, but there aren’t any five-star hotels nearby... It’s already past 11 p.m., so let’s just spend the night at any hotel we can find. What do you think?”

“I think you need this.” Joshua frowned and handed her a mirror. Irene froze. “What do you mean...”

“He wants you to look at yourself in the mirror! “ Lucas could not take it anymore and rolled his eyes at her. “Mr. Lynch isn’t interested in you, and he never will be! “

He then added, “I can’t believe you. Mr. Lynch was just helping you out of kindness, and you thought he wanted to sleep with you... Only someone as superficial as you would spread baseless rumors about Luna.”

Upon hearing Luna’s name, Irene immediately came to.

When she was in the bathroom this afternoon, she had overheard Mrs. Allen say that Luna had s*xual relations with both Joshua and his assistant...

As soon as she remembered this, Irene broke out in cold sweats.

“You... Are you here to beat me up again for Luna?”

“You’re a bit slow, aren’t you? “ Joshua glanced at her impassively, then extended his hand toward her. “Give me your phone.”

Irene frowned and immediately clutched her phone close to her.

“What do you want?”

“Don’t worry.” Joshua curled his lips into a smirk. “I just want to

find out what you said exactly that made Luna so angry that she would send people to beat you up.”

Irene bit down on her lip. Then, after a long while, she let out an exhale and handed her phone over to Joshua. “Just...don’t touch anything else! “

Joshua furrowed his brows, took the phone from her, and flipped through its contents.

The things she had said in the company group chat were very explicit and made him uncomfortable, but

Joshua suddenly noticed one of Irene’s recent contacts and narrowed his eyes.

”How do you know Alice Gibson?”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 577

“Alice Gibson?” Irene glanced at Joshua with a puzzled expression. “Who’s that?”

Joshua narrowed his eyes and showed Irene the screen, which displayed the name ‘Alice’ on it. “This person. Who is this? How do you know her?”

Irene furrowed her brows. “She added me through the company group chat tonight after I exposed Luna’s wrongdoings.

“She told me she’s enemies with Luna, so I accepted her friend request and chatted with her for a bit... We gossiped and talked about Luna.”

Joshua frowned upon hearing this. “Where’s the chat history?”

“I deleted it.” Irene pursed her lips. “This person named Alice told me that Luna knows a very skilled hacker and that she might hack into our phones. She told me to delete our chat history, so I did.”

Joshua narrowed his eyes slightly.

This person named ‘Alice’ definitely had something to do with Irene being beaten up.

Joshua guessed that she probably wanted to cover her tracks, so she lied to Irene about the hacker to get her to delete the chat history.

Joshua recorded the details of the person named ‘Alice’ and handed Irene’s phone back to her.

“Get out of the car, “ he said curtly.

Irene thought she had misheard him. “Mr. Lynch... You... Aren’t you going to send me home?”

Joshua snorted in indignation. “When did I tell you I was going to send you home?” With that, he shot Lucas an impassive glance.

Instantly understanding it, Lucas got out of the car, opened Irene’s door, and handed her two banknotes. “Here, for your taxi ride.”

Irene rolled her eyes, grabbed the money from him, and got out

of the car.

“Where are we going now, Sir?” asked Lucas in a low voice as soon as he got back into the car.

“Go home.” Joshua closed his eyes and leaned against the back of his seat. “I want to confirm a few things.”

When Alice woke up the next day, she was surprised to discover that Joshua was sleeping soundly next to her.

However, she noticed that someone had touched her phone.

She gingerly took her phone and tiptoed out into the hallway, afraid of waking Joshua. Just as she was about to unlock her phone and check what Joshua had done, however, the other phone that she always kept hidden suddenly chimed.

Alice took out the hidden phone and saw that it was a message from Irene.

(Is your name Alice Gibson? Yesterday, Mr. Lynch asked me if I knew someone called Alice Gibson, but I didn't tell him anything. Who are you?]

Alice immediately came to a realization.

She knew why Joshua had checked her phone last night.

Fortunately, she had asked Irene to delete their chat history out of caution and used her hidden backup phone to contact Irene instead.

Alice furrowed her brows. If she remembered correctly, it was about 10 p.m. when she sent those men over to beat Irene up. Alice had lured Irene to a specific place and coaxed her to delete their chat history so that no one would know Alice was involved in this. Then, she went to sleep.

She never expected that Joshua would track Irene down so late at night! Why did he care so much about everything that involved Luna?

As soon as she thought of this, Alice narrowed her eyes and smirked. Then, she typed a reply to Irene, (How could I possibly be Alice Gibson? I'm Luna.]

It took a while before Irene's message came again. (That's impossible!]

(What do you mean, that's impossible? Do you think you're the only person who's in the company group chat? Why don't you recall what happened last night? How did you end up at that place where you got beaten up?]

Irene, at this moment, was sitting on her sofa in her rental home. As soon as she saw this message, she felt as though a lightbulb had lit up in the back of her mind.

The reason she had gone to that place last night... was because of this woman named 'Alice'!

She typed a furious reply. (Luna! I thought you were a frank and

honest person, but I was wrong!]

(Me? Frank and honest? Do you really expect a promiscuous woman like me to be open and honest? How naive are you?]

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 578

Alice triumphantly sent the text as she stretched herself, yawning. Then, she switched off the backup phone, went out into the yard, and tossed it into the man-made lake behind Blue Bay Villa.

There. Evidence destroyed.

"What are you doing?" Suddenly, a cold voice rang out behind her.

Alice froze that instant, and it was only a long while later that she turned around somewhat stiffly.

Joshua stood behind her and leaned against one of the gazebo's pillars. He fixed his cool, impassive gaze on Alice's face.

Alice suddenly felt grateful that she texted Irene instead of calling her.

Did he...notice anything?

Alice let out a small cough and tried to suppress the panic she was feeling. "It's a backup phone that I used when conducting business abroad. I found it just now and discovered it had already broken, so I can't use it anymore. I threw it into the lake out of frustration."

She scratched her head sheepishly. "Was I too rash? Maybe it wasn't a good idea to throw it into the lake. It might pollute the water..."

"You're right. It might pollute the lake." Joshua glanced at her, then turned to look at the lake and said sternly, "Why don't I get someone to fish it out?"

Alice bit down on her lip. "I don't think that's necessary." She turned around and pretended to gaze at the lake wistfully. "This lake is so big, and it'll probably take ages for anyone to find anything in there. It doesn't seem worth it to spend so much time and effort just to fish out a broken backup phone. What do you think?"

Joshua shot her an impassive smile, then turned around and headed back into the house. "Since that's what you think, I'll do it your way."

Alice could not help but let out a sigh of relief at his response. However, little did she know, this sigh did not manage to escape Joshua's sharp ears.

His footsteps did not stop, but the glint in his eyes turned cold.

8 a.m.

Lynch Group Tower.

Luna got out of a taxi in front of the building. Just as she entered

the doors, she bumped into Jason.

“Ms. Luna.” Jason approached her with a smile. “I’ll be working here as a security guard from now on.

It’s nice to see you.”

“That’s great. Work hard, Jason.”

Luna had spent all night bracing herself for their inevitable meeting, so this morning, when she bumped into Jason, she did not behave as strangely as when she last saw him.

Despite that, however, terror inevitably tingled her senses.

“Can you come with me to visit Bonnie after work?” he asked, beaming at her.

Luna gave him a gentle smile in return. “Sure.”

She continued to talk with him for a while before she finally headed toward the elevator.

This was the start of the day, so naturally, there were many people in the elevator.

Luna stood at the front of the line and gazed up at the floor numbers in silence.

“She’s so pretty, but I never knew how promiscuous she was...”

“I didn’t believe all those rumors at first. How could she possibly want to have sexual relations with the security guards? I saw her chatting with the new security guard just now, though, and they even planned to go out this evening...”

“Tsk, tsk. How desperate is she?”

Luna squinted when she heard the whispers behind her.

However, she did not feel like arguing with these people.

Sometimes, the more a person tried to explain, the more complicated things would get, so it was best just to let it be.

Suddenly, a voice rang out from behind her, “Be quiet, you guys.

She can hear us. Don’t you guys know what happened to that newbie Irene who talked bad about her behind her back? She’s such a cruel woman. Poor Irene...”

With a frown instantly forming on her face at the comment, Luna turned around and said, “What happened to Irene?”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 579

Luna’s sudden turn-around startled the employees that stood behind her.

One of them eyed the Bluetooth earphones that Luna was wearing and asked cautiously, “You...can hear us?”

Luna furrowed her brows. Of course she could.

She was wearing her Bluetooth earphones because she had called Neil on her way to Lynch Group Tower and forgot to take them off when she got out of the taxi.

These people thought she could not hear her, so that was why they even dared to gossip about her right behind her.

Luna did not want to get involved, but she could no longer tolerate their ever-growing atrocity.

She narrowed her eyes and glanced at the woman who had spoken. "You still haven't answered my question. What happened to Irene?"

The woman hesitated for a moment before finally handing Luna her phone. "Take a look at it yourself... We didn't want to believe this at first, but look at this chat history..."

Luna frowned, took the phone from her, and glanced at it.

A chuckle escaped her as she read what was on the screen. It was a screenshot of chat history.

Someone named 'Alice' had lured Irene to an abandoned place last night, causing her to get beaten up and tortured by some men.

This person claimed she was Luna, so Irene had screenshotted their entire conversation and spread it around. She even threatened to lodge a police report using these screenshots as evidence.

Luna felt amused by this. She had been with Joshua ever since she came out of the restaurant last night, and she was also with him at the time Irene was attacked. How could she be the perpetrator, then?

Luna read the rest of the conversation with a bemused smile, then glanced at the employee who had shown it to her. "Does she think she can accuse me based on a few screenshots?"

She gave the phone back to the woman and said, "You guys used to gossip about me all the time, right? If I'm such a resourceful person as Irene claims, then how could all of you possibly be standing here? I would've gotten rid of you a long time ago."

The group of employees fell silent as soon as they heard this.

Suddenly, the elevator arrived at the design department, so Luna gracefully strode out of the elevator without looking back.

Did Irene truly believe she could accuse Luna of assault based on a few screenshots? How naive was she?

First of all, chat history was not eligible to be submitted as evidence in court.

Secondly, Luna had an alibi. She was with Joshua at the time. Not only was Joshua a witness, but Lucas, Zach, Yuri, and even Jason could vouch for her.

Last but not least...

The person in the screenshot had admitted to being Luna almost right away. If it was her, how could she be so foolish as to admit to her crimes?

"Director Luna." Shannon approached her as soon as she stepped

foot in the department. "Don't worry. I've already warned the rest of the employees not to spread any rumors about you anymore. Is there anything else I can do for you?"

Luna shook her head with a smile. "No, that's all. Thank you."

With that, she pushed open the door to her office.

Inside the office, all three of the remaining assistants were already there.

Samson was sketching as per Luna's orders last night. Zayne was reading up on jewelry design while Arianna was tidying up some documents.

As soon as she caught sight of Luna, Arianna got up and handed her a folder. "Director Luna..."

"This is...mine and Zayne's apology letter. Samson was right. Yesterday, both of us were the first people to see what Irene had written, but we didn't tell you at all. That was wrong on our part..."

Luna frowned, took the folder from her, and rifled through it before turning to glance at Samson.

Samson winked at her.

Luna felt a bit speechless at that.

"Don't worry about this. Just focus on your work." She put down the folder, sat down in her chair, and started working.

Little did she expect, at this moment, that Irene had gathered a few of her friends and classmates in front of Lynch Group Tower and was holding up a banner that read, (I Demand Luna Apologize in Public).

This group, made up of more than 20 people, stormed into the lobby of Lynch Group Tower in a fury. Jason pretended to stop them, then acted as if someone had shoved him onto the ground and let them into the building.

As soon as they entered, he got up and brushed himself off, then continued to stand guard at the front door, daydreaming.

Suddenly, Alice, dressed in all white, got out of a car in front of Lynch Group Tower.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 580

Alice had come specially to watch this scene unfold.

Irene knew that chat history could not be used as evidence in court, so instead, she posted them online to spark public dispute.

At the same time, Alice had contacted her with another number and convinced her to make a scene. (If I had suffered injustice like this, my friends would definitely stick up for me! I'd show up in front of Lynch Group Tower with a banner and humiliate this woman!]

When she thought of this, Alice glanced at the group of people who had stormed up the stairs.

Irene was indeed a very useful pawn in her game. There was always use for people who did not know how to think for themselves and blindly followed orders.

Alice sighed and gracefully strolled toward the front doors, her heels click-clacking on the pavement.

“Mrs. Lynch?” All of a sudden, the security guard at the door raised his arm to stop her. “What a coincidence. We meet again.”

Alice frowned and lifted her head to glance at the man.

The man before her was wearing a security guard’s uniform, but she did not recognize him. However, she noticed the evil grin on his face and instinctively felt somewhat unsettled. “Who are you?”

“Who am I?” Jason smirked and let out a cold chuckle. “Have you forgotten, Mrs. Lynch? We met six years ago.”

Alice’s entire body stiffened. Six years ago? This man...knew Luna Gibson?

“I can’t remember.” She gave Jason a once-over and said, “Can you give me a hint?”

“Bay Bridge. Do you remember, Mrs. Lynch?” Jason gently whispered in her ear. “Mrs. Lynch, don’t you remember...the last person you saw before you fell off the bridge?”

There was a menacing glint in his eyes.

Alice furrowed her brows. “I’m sorry. I don’t remember.” She circled past him and strode into the building.

Jason stood at the door, watching her leave, and could not help curling his lips into a sneer.

It turned out this woman remembered nothing at all.

Despite having left the man behind, Alice could still feel his eyes on her. She furrowed her brows and turned around to glance in the direction of the front door.

Jason was still standing there, staring at her, and he shot a sinister smirk when she noticed she was looking at him.

Alice paused. How did Luna get to know someone lowly yet dangerous like him? It even seemed like they were rivals somehow.

Alice surreptitiously took a photo of the security guard, then got into the elevator and gazed at the picture, pondering the relationship between this man and Luna.

Try as she might, she could not figure it out.

Eventually, she could not stand it anymore and sent the photo to Aura, along with a message, (Do you know this guy?)

(Didn’t I tell you not to contact me?) Aura replied somewhat impatiently, even before the photo was successfully sent out.

After a moment, she finally received the photo and quickly typed a response, (Where did you meet him? This man...)

Aura sneered on the other side of the phone and replied, (This

man is probably Luna's greatest fear.]

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 581

"Luna, come out! "

"Luna, come out and apologize! " "Come out now! Stop playing dead! "

Outside the design department was Irene, who brought a few of her friends and a few others hired bodyguards. They revealed a banner.

The group protested outside the design department as they held up banners and flags, all while murderous intent burned among them.

Irene sat in the middle of the group. The bruises on her face seemed to be even more serious than the day before.

She was sobbing with tears.

"I admit that I shouldn't have spread unconfirmed rumors, but how ruthless of you to treat me this way, Luna! I was about to go on a blind date today. Look at me now! Not only can I not go on the blind date, but I also lost a good job I just found yesterday. You have to compensate for my losses, Luna! My physical, mental, and emotional well-being! Waa...! "

The noise outside was quite loud, but Luna was in her office with headphones. She heard nothing.

Arianna looked at Zayne, then at Samson. She did not know what to do at that moment.

In the end, Shannon was the one that pushed open Luna's office door and asked, "Director Luna, do we need to get security to chase them away?"

It was only when she saw Shannon entering did Luna's brows furrowed. She lifted her head and took off her headphones.

"What's going on?"

Once Luna took off her earphones, she immediately heard the ruckus outside. Luna cocked her head to have a listen, and she chuckled.

Did they realize that posting the screenshot on the internet was useless, so they started making a scene in front of her?

"Let them be." Luna smiled and instructed, "Give each of them a bottle of water, then put a noise monitor over there. If the sound decibels exceed the noise regulations, call the cops to arrest them."

Shannon furrowed her brows at Luna's words. "A— Are...you not going to handle this matter at all? This matter is spreading like a wildfire now. I think..."

"How should I handle it?" Luna lifted her head and looked at Shannon seriously. "Tell me, how should I prove that I've never slept with another man?"

Shannon was stunned. She suddenly did not know what to say.

There was really...no way of solving rumors like that.

Luna smiled flatly. "When you've done bad things, would you loudly proclaim that it was you?"

Shannon was silent for a while. "I understand what you mean."

Then, she turned and left.

Luna put her headphones back on and continued working.

The door to the design department was closed shut. There was also a bodyguard observing the noise monitor by the entrance.

Irene looked at the bottle of water at hand that Shannon passed to them, not knowing what to do.

Luna...

Not only was she not afraid, but she also wanted to call the police and arrest them for creating noise?

How could this woman be so vile?

"Why are there so many people here?" a calm woman's voice rang out just as Irene felt somewhat disoriented.

It was no one other than the woman Luna met at the hotel the day before, the great artist Theo Allen's mother.

Irene was jolted with excitement upon seeing Celeste. She threw the bottle of water aside and rushed up to Celeste.

"Mrs. Allen, hello! "

Looking at the bruised and battered lady in front of her, Celeste retreated backward a step in slight detest. "You are...?" "I'm the assistant that Luna fired because I overheard the conversation you had with her yesterday! "

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 582

Irene was extremely agitated. "What you said yesterday was all true, right? How dare Luna accuse me of spreading false rumors. She even got people to beat me up..."

Celeste slightly furrowed her brows before, a moment later, she laughed. "I pity you. Not only is Luna so immoral, but she's also vicious..."

"Mrs. Allen, are you here to look for Luna as well?" Celeste smiled. "Of course."

When she returned to the hotel the night before, Theo accidentally overheard her casually mention her meeting with Luna in the hotel to Nathan.

Theo was currently at home on a hunger strike, forcing Celeste to apologize to Luna.

Celeste was there not to truly apologize to Luna, though. She came to make Luna break up with Theo.

Celeste did not expect that there would be a protest outside of Luna's design department.

Celeste raised her eyes and watched as the people held up their

banners, smiling a little before she turned to look at Irene.

“Actually, protesting this way won’t bring results. It seems that we’re fated to meet. Why don’t I take you in?”

Irene’s eyes instantly sparkled!

She looked at the design department’s door that was shut tightly.

“A—Are...you sure you can take us in?”

“Of course.” Celeste smiled. She got Irene and the others to keep the banners and the flag, then brought all of them to the design department’s entrance.

The security stopped them by the entrance.

Celeste smiled. She took out the photo she took with Joshua and Alice the day they signed the deal. “Luna’s project this round needs a rare ore, and I’m the supplier of this ore. What? You won’t even let business partners in?”

The two security guards hesitated for a while. One of them immediately went to report to Shannon.

Shannon, at her level, would not be in touch with the supplier of the ore, but she knew that Luna’s project this time required a type of gorgeous and rare gemstone.

Because of that, Shannon did not consider much. “Since she’s the supplier, let her in. Perhaps she had problems with the quality that needs to be discussed with Director Luna.”

The guard nodded and left. He respectfully smiled at Celeste.

“Please enter.”

The moment the guards opened the door, Irene and the others immediately flocked forward.

The two guards could barely go against more than 10 huge men. Slam!

The door of the design department was instantly forced open.

Everyone outside swarmed in.

The relatively small design department was filled with people.

With a sneer, Celeste entered, pushing Luna’s office door open.

In her office, Luna had already taken off her headphones. The sound of the door slamming open was way too loud, so much so that she could still hear it with her headphones on.

Luna raised her eyes and looked at her messages.

Joshua texted, (Even if the apocalypse happens today, you have to work up the work schedule for me.

Luna took a deep breath and sent a message.

(Mrs. Allen is here looking for me. Do you want to come over, too?)

Just when Luna finished sending the message, Celeste had also just arrived at her office desk.

Luna swiftly kept her phone. “Mrs. Allen, can I help you with anything?”

“Of course, you can.” Celeste sneered. She took out a check from her pocket and slammed it on Luna’s office desk.

“You seduced Theo and got together with him just for the Allen family’s money, didn’t you? Five million is written on this; it’s enough for a broke designer like you to last a few years. Let my son go and break up with him! “

Luna lowered her eyes and looked at the five-million-dollar check. She chuckled.

No matter what, Celeste was Theo’s biological mother. Why would such a kind-hearted, gentleman like Theo have such a dull-witted mother?

Luna sneered and said, “Mrs. Allen, do you feel that your son, the great artist Theo Allen, is only worth five million dollars?”

Then, she took out a check from her desk. She wrote five million and ten thousand on the check, slamming it on top of Celeste’s check.

“I’ll top it up with another ten thousand dollars. Will you sell Theo to me?”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 583

Celeste’s expression instantly contorted uglily upon Luna’s words. She glared at Luna fiercely. “What do you mean by this? Are you trying to show off your wealth to me? Isn’t my son the one who gives you your money?”

Luna sneered. “Mrs. Allen, I was wrong in calling you a crazy old hag. I was wrong. I’m sorry.”

Celeste furrowed her brows. Why did Luna suddenly change her attitude and apologized to her?

She harrumphed coldly. “Good that you know that, you...”

“I really shouldn’t have called you that, “ Luna coldly interrupted Celeste before she could finish. “In my eyes, crazy old hags would still have a small brain. You, on the other hand, don’t even have one.”

Celeste’s eyes widened. She raised her voice a few octaves.

“What do you mean by that?”

“What do I mean?” Luna sneered. She picked up the check that Celeste gave her and elegantly tore it up into pieces. “In your opinion, a famous artist, whose works cost at least a few million dollars, is only worth five million dollars? A mother who casually puts a price tag on her son, isn’t she foolish? Also...”

Luna took out a pile of honorary certificates from the top of her shelf and placed it on her desk.

“These are the honors I’ve earned over the years abroad. Every set of jewelry I design could sell for more than ten million dollars on the international market, yet you offered me five million dollars to leave Theo. Aren’t you just humiliating yourself?”

Luna left all her honorary certificates abroad when she returned to her country. However, Neil secretly couriered her certificates back.

Initially, she was still worried that the certificates would expose her identity. She did not expect that it would be able to help her at a time like this.

Luna's office was in pin-drop silence.

Celeste's face was even paler than the wall behind her. She gritted her teeth harshly.

"Luna! You...You b*tch! "

Before Celeste could finish her sentence, Irene rushed in with a broom and aimed at Luna.

Just when the broom was about to hit Luna's face, a hand grabbed Irene's wrist and brutally flung her backward, causing her to slam against the corner.

Thud! Irene hit the wall brutally.

Gasp!

Irene was in so much pain that she gritted her teeth. She raised her head and glared fiercely at the person that flung her to the corner. "I won't let you go..."

She stopped before she could finish because the person standing in front of her was no one else but Joshua, whom she saw the night before!

At that moment, Joshua was in black, his tall figure towering over her coldly.

He laughed a little. "You won't 'let me go'?"

Then, he glanced at the men that Lucas and his men had pinned down. "You won't let me go like them, too?"

Irene paused a little. She subconsciously turned back to look. She realized that the people she brought along were all pinned on the ground by Lucas and his men!

Irene almost saw black!

She raised her head and looked at Joshua's face. "Mr. Lynch, you're such an influential figure. Why must you protect Luna, that b*tch?"

Joshua calmly laughed. "You have no influence nor power. Where did you find the courage to go up against the Lynch Group?"

Joshua calmly walked over to the group of people and opened the rolled-up flag.

"Asking Luna to kneel and apologize?" He lowered his head and read the writings on the flag. Then, he chuckled a little and looked at Irene. "Since you insist on your demands, I'll allow you... "...to kneel and apologize to Luna."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 584

Joshua swept a glance at Celeste by the side. "Mrs. Allen, how

about you kneel, too?”

Celeste’s expression turned even uglier at Joshua’s remark.

She bit her lips. “Joshua Lynch, I am Nathan Allen’s wife! “

Joshua coldly interrupted her. “So you don’t have to apologize after doing something wrong, just because you’re Nathan Allen’s wife?”

“What did I do wrong?”

Celeste furrowed her brows. She raised her head and angrily glared at Joshua. “Are the things I said not true?”

Then, Celeste sneered. “Mr. Lynch, I know you have a rather ambiguous relationship with Luna, so it’s only normal that you protect her. However, this woman not only slept with your assistant, but she also slept with those two bodyguards at the entrance of the Lynch Group! Won’t you find her dirty?”

Joshua narrowed his eyes, saying nothing.

Luna laughed. She gracefully sat down on her chair. “ Mrs. Allen, you seem to have forgotten what I told you yesterday.”

Celeste chuckled. “What? Are you trying to sue me? I’m only saying what Joshua’s wife, Alice, told me. If you want to sue someone, you should be suing her! “

She said that not because she wanted to defame Alice but to intimidate Luna. In Celeste’s understanding, Luna was just a mistress that had slept with Joshua.

The mistress fearing the legitimate wife was the most natural thing on earth.

However, Celeste did not expect that Luna would calmly turn to look at Joshua instead. “Mr. Lynch, did you hear that?”

Joshua smiled.

He took his phone out and immediately dialed Alice.

“Mrs. Allen has something to say to you.” Joshua immediately put the call on loudspeaker and placed it on the desk.

Celeste furrowed her brows. She did not expect that Joshua would so directly get her to talk to Alice.

However, she was not afraid at all, because she was not lying!

Alice was indeed the one that told her that!

Thus, Celeste coldly glared at Luna and spoke into the phone,

“Mrs. Lynch, Mr. Lynch said that I’m spreading rumors, but you were the one that told me those things, right?”

On the other end of the line, Alice, who was in the cafe downstairs, secretly rolled her eyes.

Initially, Alice still wanted to keep Celeste around for a longer period, getting her to do her bidding.

She did not expect that Celeste would expose her so quickly.

Celeste was an idiot that could not even keep a secret! She deserved her son going against her!

Alice took a deep breath and used an extremely innocent tone, “Mrs. Allen, what are you talking about?”

Celeste furrowed her brows. She did not hear clearly the emotions in Alice’s tone. She thought that Alice did not hear her properly, so she repeated it once again.

“Mrs. Lynch, you were the one that told me these, right? I’m not spreading false rumors at all.”

“I don’t know what you are talking about.”

Alice sighed. Her tone and voice sounded extremely innocent.

“Although I don’t usually like Luna, she is a classy and elegant person. Even if she’s rather promiscuous, she won’t sleep together with the bodyguards.

“Furthermore, Luna isn’t a shameless person. Mrs. Allen, is there some misunderstanding? The person that said that Luna has loose morals was clearly my husband, Joshua, not me.” Alice’s voice had hints of indifference and mockery in them. “No matter what, I’ll never say such a thing to bad-mouth others. Mrs. Allen, why are you trying to besmirch me?”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 585

Alice’s voice sounded gentle and light, yet it seemed to have petrified Celeste.

Celeste shuddered and said with a rather trembling voice, “Mrs. Lynch, w—what are you saying?”

Alice’s response was laced with vague ridicule, “Mrs. Allen, don’t you understand? Let me tell you once more, then: I ‘ll never, and had never, once gossiped about Luna with you. Even if I hate Luna, I won’t spread such stupid rumors. There. I’ve said it.”

Alice, on the other end of the call, leaned back on the chair. She calmly glanced at Jason, who was looking at the address outside the door, and chuckled.

“Also, my husband and I are in a very good relationship. Why are you trying to disgrace me in front of my husband? Are you just jealous?”

Alice did not even care what reaction Celeste had after that as she immediately hung up the phone.

Hearing the disconnecting beep from the phone, Celeste’s legs felt like jelly. Right before she slumped to the ground, Samson immediately held onto her.

“Mrs. Allen, what are you doing? Are you really planning on kneeling to our Director Luna?”

Celeste closed her eyes. She never once suspected the words that Alice told her because, firstly, Alice and Luna have known each other for many years. Second, Alice had also mentioned Joshua among the men Luna has slept with. Celeste felt that Alice had no reason to cuckold herself.

However...

Alice's innocent and indifferent tone on the phone a moment ago was like a baseball bat that smashed against her head. Celeste felt as if she was struck by lightning. She could not even move, let alone think.

How could that happen...?

Even if those were lies, they came from Alice! How did it become her spreading the rumors instead?

"Mrs. Allen, what else do you have to say for yourself?"

Joshua looked at Celeste's face, his gaze cold as he did. "You were the one that came up with this and smeared Luna's character. You even pushed all the blame on my wife. It looks like Luna was right. It's not that you are brainless, Mrs. Allen. You just used them in all the wrong places."

Celeste opened her mouth, wanting to retort but unable to find her words.

"Since Mrs. Lynch has already said so, are you still trying to deny that you were the one that spread the rumors?"

Samson, who was supporting Celeste, released his grip on her. Thud!

Celeste immediately knelt on the ground, coincidentally right in front of Luna.

Seeing Celeste kneeling, Irene, by the side, bit her lips. She hesitated for a while. In the end, she also knelt to the ground with a thud.

Luna's influence and powers were indeed huge! Even the great artist Theo Allen's mother already knelt in front of Luna. Irene herself was just a mere lowly assistant...

"Mom! "

Theo ran into Luna's office, panting. He immediately noticed Celeste kneeling in front of Luna, unable to get up.

He furrowed his brows and directly went to help Celeste up.

"You're already so old. Why are you making things difficult for yourself?"

Celeste was trembling, and not because of guilt, but of rage! At that moment, she finally realized why Alice would be so passionate with her. It was not because they clicked instantly, nor that she also thought that a person like Luna was not a worthy match for Theo!

Alice was only using her as a tool to go up against Luna!

When push came to shove, Alice pushed all the blame on her and burned the bridge between them. By then, everything and every rumor came from Celeste alone—it had nothing to do with Alice! The more Celeste thought of it, the angrier she became.

In the end, Celeste turned to look at Joshua. "Mr. Lynch, you

have indeed married a great person! I wouldn't know whether you and Luna have a relationship or not, but your wife's tactics are indeed brilliant! ”

Upon hearing Celeste talking about Alice, Joshua slightly narrowed his eyes. "What? Just because you failed to besmirch my wife, you're trying to drive a wedge between us now?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 586

Celeste gritted her teeth harshly.

Joshua was clearly trying to protect Luna and Alice. She would be no match for him!

"Mom, let's go home."

Theo sighed and whispered into Celeste's ears, "This is the Lynch Group. You're presenting the Allen family..."

Celeste gritted her teeth upon Theo's words.

After a while, she closed her eyes. "Then...let's go."

Theo pursed his lips. He turned to look at Luna and smiled apologetically before helping Celeste up and headed toward the exit.

"Hold on."

Samson furrowed his brows. He rushed forward and opened his arms wide, blocking Theo in the way.

"You're Mr. Theo Allen, right? I've seen you in the news. You just announced a relationship with our Director Luna a few days ago."

Theo paused for a while and sized up this 17 or 18 – year-old teenager in front of him. "Can I help you? "

"Of course! " Samson sneered. "Your mother still hasn't apologized to Director Luna."

Theo furrowed his brows. When he arrived, he noticed Celeste kneeling in front of Luna. He thought that Celeste was apologizing to Luna for her terrible character previously. Did she not apologize?

Samson seemed to have noticed Theo's confusion. He sneered and said, "Mrs. Allen only knelt down because her legs went limp. Because of her rumors, Director Luna has suffered a lot of unwarranted scoldings and humiliation. Should Mrs. Allen not apologize for it?"

Theo furrowed his brows. He turned to look at Celeste next to him, whose face had already turned miserably pale. "Mother, you... What did you say about Luna?"

For the past two days, Theo had been cooped up in the hotel by Nathan. He did not know what happened outside, let alone what his mother did to Luna.

He only knew that Celeste took a five-million-dollar check this morning to look for Luna.

Theo spent a huge effort to escape Nathan's clutches. As for the

rumors, Theo did not know anything about it.

Facing her son's question, Celeste furrowed her brows. She did not know what to say at that moment. She had always believed what Alice said. However, at that moment...she was more prone to believe that those were lies Alice created because she was jealous of Luna.

Seeing how Celeste did not reply to Theo, Samson swept a cold glance at Irene, who was still kneeling on the ground in the distance.

"You should be the one who knows best what rumors Mrs. Allen spread. Tell us."

Irene hesitated for a while. She thought that this was a great opportunity to redeem herself, so she immediately repeated what Celeste said before.

The color on Theo's face fluctuated from pale white to blue. He could not fathom. He could not imagine that his usual gentle, kind-hearted mother would... use such words to defame Luna. What did Luna do wrong? All she did was nothing but being forced to announce their relationship due to rumors of her and him dating.

"Mother." Theo took a deep breath and let go of Celeste's arm.

"Perhaps I haven't been by your side for such a long time. I didn't know that you had become such a person. No matter what, Luna is my girlfriend. Have you ever considered my feelings when you spread those rumors?"

Celeste opened her mouth, trying to find her words, but nothing came out.

After a while, she lowered her head. "I was only trying to...force her to break up with you."

"I'll never break up with her." Theo looked at Celeste, then at Joshua.

"The more all of you want me to give up, the stronger I'll hold onto."

Then, Theo looked at Celeste closely. "Mother, if you must treat Luna like this, I'd rather cut ties with you."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 587

The entire office fell silent at Theo's words. Celeste looked at Theo in shock. "Theo, you..."

Joshua frowned in displeasure, rather displeased at Theo's persistence. He squinted his eyes.

"Is Luna that important to you?" Theo puffed his chest. "Yes."

"More important than your own mother that brought you up?"

Theo laughed. "Mr. Lynch, you don't seem to know my family well. My parents have always been abroad trading, and I grew up with my grandparents. My skills for art were also cultivated by

them. As for my parents..."

Theo swept Celeste a glance. "They've never truly cared for me. If they had cared for me, they wouldn't have forbidden me from being together with Luna, just because of other people's gossip. They wouldn't have spread rumors about Luna being with other men when they clearly knew that Luna's my girlfriend."

Celeste's face was extremely pale. She always thought that as long as she showed how cheap and dirty Luna was, Theo would come around. He would know that he had made a mistake and break up with Luna.

She never would have thought that Theo's feelings for Luna were so deep that he would be willing to cut off ties with his parents.

"Theo, forget about it."

Luna furrowed her brows. In the end, she still could not help but open her mouth and say, "It's just a small misunderstanding.

There's no need to cut ties with your parents."

She lowered her gaze and looked at the time. "This is still the office, and it's still working hours. Why don't you take Mrs. Allen back for now? We can talk about it later."

Luna and Theo were only faking it being together. She could not let Theo cut ties with his parents just because of his fake girlfriend.

Theo furrowed his brows. He wanted to say something else, but Celeste immediately grabbed his wrist.

"Yes, listen to Luna...Lulu!" Celeste immediately kept her condescending expression. She smiled and looked at Luna.

"You're right, Lulu. It's just a misunderstanding!"

Celeste dragged Theo and headed for the exit. "Don't disturb her from working. We have all the time in the world to talk in the future!"

Theo furrowed his brows and turned back to look at Luna once more.

Luna smiled and nodded at him, signaling for him to follow Celeste.

Upon her approval, only then did Theo turn around and left with Celeste. Once mother and son left, the office resumed its peacefulness.

"How about you?"

After a long while, Samson swept a cold glance at Irene. "Did you start to spread rumors after listening to what Mrs. Allen said?

Now that Mrs. Allen said that it was just a misunderstanding, why are you still not apologizing?"

Irene bit her lips. "Sure, I can apologize."

Then, she pointed at the bruises on her face. "Even if I was wrong in spreading the rumors, is it alright for Luna to get people

to beat me up?”

Luna smiled. She looked at Irene, who clearly had put on more make-up to emphasize the bruises on her face and made them look more serious. “What proof do you have that it was me who sent those men?”

“Who else but you! “ Irene glared at Luna angrily. “ Those men yesterday said that it was you who sent them! This morning, the person that chatted with me also told me that it was you! There are so many facts right in front of you. Are you still trying to deny it?”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 588

“Is that so?”

Luna chuckled gently. She took her phone out and dialed a number.

“Officer James, could you tell me once more the message that you sent me just now?”

Officer James, on the other end of the line, was quiet for a while before calmly saying, “Ms. Luna, you asked about the people who beat up Ms. Irene Cook last night. We've apprehended them. They admitted that someone got them to deliberately mention your name while beating her up so that the victim would be mistaken. As for who ordered them to beat Ms. Irene up, we've found out that it came from a number from our neighboring Sea City. The person spoke to them last night. We're currently trying to locate this person via their IP address...”

“Okay, thank you, Officer James.”

Once Luna hung up the call, she sneered and looked at Irene, who was kneeling on the floor in a daze. “ This entire morning, you gathered and protested in front of my design department. It was not as if I did nothing.

“I personally contacted Officer James who was overseeing his case. The result I got was that those who beat you up were ordered by someone from Sea City. I, on the other hand, was eating at the hotel with you last night. You know this, too. I couldn't have flown to Sea City to make a call to harm you.”

Irene was completely stunned.

“So...t—this morning...and the WhatsApp account...”

Luna laughed. “If the people that beat you up last night have nothing to do with me, do you think that the number this morning would be from me?”

Luna yawned. “Irene, your make-up skills are pretty good. If you were to use this skill in the right place, you'd be a great special effects make-up artist. Too bad you used this skill to cheat others. This won't end well for you.”

Then, Luna returned to her seat. “Samson made you apologize to

me, but I thought it was unnecessary. You loathe me deep in your heart, and your sorries won't be sincere. I don't need them, anyway. The police should be here at any moment. What you need to do is not apologize to me, but to explain to them why you bring a group of people to create havoc in my office. Also, why did you spread those rumors and try to smear my reputation?" Upon her words, there was a knock on the design department's main entrance door.

"Hello, we're the police. Ms. Luna called for us."

Irene's face was so pale there was not an ounce of blood left in her face.

She directly knelt on the ground and vehemently prostrated herself at Luna.

"Ms. Luna, please let me go, I'm still young! I promise I won't do this again! Ms. Luna, I—"

Before Irene could finish her sentence, Samson opened the door. The police entered and checked Irene's identity before taking her and the dozen men she brought along away.

Everyone in the office was on the edge. Everyone got busy.

When the police took them away, it was almost noon. Luna put her pen down. "Let's go have lunch."

Then, she followed Samson, Arianna, and Zayne out.

When she was by the entrance, Joshua, who had been silent all this while, reached out and stopped her.

"I have something to say to you."

Luna furrowed her brows. "Mr. Lynch, whatever you have to say, you can say it."

Joshua had been protecting Alice so obviously that day. It was not as if she did not notice.

Luna did not want to talk much to Joshua.

"Are you sure?" Joshua calmly swept a glance at Luna's three assistants before looking at her once more. "It has to do with Neil and Nellie. Are you sure you want them to hear this?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 589

Luna furrowed her brows.

If it had to do with Neil and Nellie, she would not want to argue further with Joshua.

Luna calmly looked at Arianna. "You three go ahead. I have things to discuss with Mr. Lynch."

"Yes." Arianna nodded, then she took Samson and Zayne and left.

As the trio walked, Samson asked in a half-whisper, "Who are Neil and Nellie that Mr. Lynch mentioned?"

Arianna immediately replied in a soft tone, "President Lynch's twins."

“What do they have to do with Director Luna?” “It’s a long story...”

Their voices grew further and further away.

It was only when they completely vanished from Luna’s sight did she sigh and close the door.

“Mr. Lynch, you can tell me now.”

Joshua smiled. He turned around and sat on Luna’s chair, aloofness and mockery dancing in his gaze.

“I never would’ve thought you’d be so charming that Theo would be willing to cut off ties with his parents.”

Luna furrowed her brows. Her thin figure leaned against the door as she shot him a cold stare. “Mr. Lynch, didn’t you say that you wanted to discuss Neil and Nellie?”

Joshua lowered his gaze. He flipped through Luna’s design sketches on her desk while chuckling a little. “Why? You don’t want me to talk about Theo?”

“What do you think, Mr. Lynch?” Luna sneered and said, “You perfectly covered up for your wife in front of me just now. Do you think I’d want to talk to you about this?”

Joshua put the design sketches down. He calmly looked at Luna.

“So, you still think that Alice was the one that told Mrs. Allen those rumors?”

“What else is there?”

Luna leaned against the door. Her tone was ice-cold. “How long has Mrs. Allen been in Banyan City? How much does she know about the Lynch Group? She might not know how many bodyguards are there downstairs, right? Still, she could clearly mention Zach and Yuri’s names. Who do you think told her?”

Joshua slightly squinted.

It was not as if he did not know that this was the work of Alice. It was that he did not understand one thing...

“Luna, why is Alice so hostile to you?”

Upon this question, Luna somehow wanted to laugh. “Mr. Lynch, do I still need to explain this to you? I

“Luna.” Joshua calmly interrupted her. “Just now when you spoke with Officer James on the phone, I recalled him saying that the person that ordered those people to beat Irene up came from a Sea City number, is that right?”

Luna paused a little. “Yes.”

Joshua raised his head. He looked at Luna closely with his deep gaze. His tone was cold.

“Do you know who was the one that made the call?” Luna furrowed her brows and shook her head.

She was also curious as to who would make the call.

However, she did not have the resources to investigate this. She could only wait for the police.

“You know who did it, Mr. Lynch?” “It is Mr. Walter the butler.” Joshua looked at Luna closely. His gaze was frigid and dangerous. It was as if he wanted to see through all of her pretenses, directly into the deepest corner of her soul.

Luna was indeed hiding things from him. Facing such a gaze from him, Luna did not dare to meet his eyes.

She turned and looked away. “Mr. Walter? The butler that was chased out of the Walter family when we were in Sea City? That Mr. Walter?” No wonder Alice could still be a bully. Luna thought that she had found a new source of power. It turned out it was Mr. Walter who had been supporting her all this while.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 590

“You sure remember it clearly.” Joshua sneered. “Do you still remember what I told you? Back then the Hailey Walter that died was just an impostor, and that the real Hailey Walter is someone else?”

Luna's heart skipped a beat.

Joshua leaned back and changed into a more comfortable position. He calmly gazed at Luna.

“All these years, Hailey Walter has been passionate about cosmetic surgery. What has she changed into, no one knows, but what we could be sure of is that if she were to change into another person, the first thing that she'd do is to change her name and fake all her details.”

Luna furrowed her brows. “That's true, but...”

In fact, Hailey did not fake a new identity but assumed another person's identity instead.

“Luna, “ Joshua coldly interrupted her, “what my friend found out is that your identity was faked.”

Upon Joshua's words, Luna was instantly stupefied.

She looked up in shock and met with Joshua's deep eyes. “W— What are you trying to say? Are you suspecting me of being...Hailey Walter?”

Joshua did not answer her directly. “I only want to know who you are.”

Luna gasped. She had once imagined that Joshua would expose her true identity, but never once had she thought that he would one day suspect her of being Hailey Walter!

Luna gritted her teeth and dug her nails deep into her palms. “Mr. Lynch, are you joking with me?

When I was in Sea City, did you not see how I was targeted by the Walter family? If I'm Hailey Walter, how could I just let you send Dennis Walter to prison just like that? How could I let Liam

Clark treat Gwen that way? I was almost ruined by him, too, or have you forgotten about it already?"

Joshua narrowed his gaze and looked at Luna.

All these were why he did not take Jude's speculations seriously all this while.

Still, everything at that moment was too much of a coincidence, was it not?

The remnants of Mr. Walter's forces were in Banyan City. Every time, they were helping Luna from behind. If she was not Hailey Walter, where was the real Hailey Walter?

Moreover, Luna had a grudge against the Walter family on the surface. If Luna was not the real Hailey Walter, what the real Hailey should have done was to seek revenge on Luna, not getting the Walter family to secretly help her time and time again.

Luna lost it a little at the distrust in Joshua's eyes.

She bit her lips. "So, Mr. Lynch, if I'm Hailey, your wife's hostility would make perfect sense to you, right?"

Joshua squinted his eyes. "Yes." Luna laughed.

"Okay. I get it." She sneered and looked at Joshua's face. "To persuade yourself that your wife is still an innocent and kind-hearted woman, you'd rather turn me into the person you hate the most. Is that it?"

Joshua furrowed his brows. "Luna, my suspicions aren't without any proof."

"What bullsh*t! " Luna raised her head and looked at Joshua fearlessly. "The nickname for the person who claimed to be me in the chat that Irene posted this morning is even called Alice! Can I use this as evidence and tell others that Mrs. Lynch has been intentionally chatting with Irene to set me up?"

Joshua furrowed his brows and laughed. "It should be you setting her up, not the other way around. Alice wouldn't be so stupid to use her own name as a nickname, openly stirring up trouble."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 591

The office was quiet for a few seconds. Luna smiled. She could not help but laugh.

"Mr. Lynch, you think that your wife wouldn't be so stupid as to use her name, but I would. Is that it?"

Joshua's expressions darkened a little.

He almost forgot. The woman nicknamed Alice in the chat that morning also claimed to be Luna herself.

Joshua's gaze was flat. "I didn't mean it like that. " "What do you mean then, Mr. Lynch?"

Luna sneered, plopping onto the sofa in front of Joshua. "Alice wouldn't use her name to stir up trouble, but you're so sure that

I'm Hailey, that I'd use Mr. Walter from Sea City to help me out in Banyan City."

Joshua looked at her, saying nothing.

Luna continued calmly, "Mr. Lynch, have you forgotten? After the funeral of the impostor Hailey passed away in Sea City, you told me that you've already suspected that the woman is just an impostor.

"Tell me then, Mr. Lynch. Why would I risk getting Mr. Walter's men to come to Banyan City when I clearly knew that you already suspected that the real Hailey isn't dead yet?

"Banyan City is under you and your friend, Jude's territory. If I'm Hailey, why would I get them to take such a risk to come here and so blatantly beat Irene up right after I had a conflict with her?

"Is it that I'm not afraid my identity would be exposed?"

Joshua's eyes narrowed a little upon Luna's words.

Actually, regarding Luna's identity, it had always been Jude's speculations only. He never agreed with him.

It was only that there were too many suspicious aspects to this matter.

Luna was a person that he trusted. He was not willing to be around her in suspicion, and that was why he took the risk to ask her directly, even when he did not have enough proof of her identity.

Her reaction and attitude explained everything he needed to know.

A huge burden being put down, Joshua smiled teasingly and looked at Luna. "Perhaps you might've guessed that I'd think that you're not that stupid, so you did it on purpose?"

Luna felt a fire of rage overwhelming her. Did this man take her for a fool?

Luna bit her lips and stood up immediately. "Since you got me to stay but it's not because of Neil and Nellie, I don't need to continue wasting my time with you, Mr. Lynch. If you have proof that I'm Hailey, then show them. As long as there is enough proof, no matter how I deny it, it'd be pointless. If there's none, however, don't you dare for one second try to pin Hailey's identity on me! "

Then, Luna turned around and stormed off angrily. Joshua sat in the office, looking at Luna leaving. He smiled.

He lowered his eyes and swept a glance at the design sketches on her desk. He could not help but pick one up and admire them.

The last sketch was not in her previously announced drafts. It seemed to have been drawn last minute.

It was a men's ring with a skull.

He furrowed his brows. He felt that the man's hand on the sketch was a little familiar. He looked aside and noticed his right hand that held the sketches.

It was the exact same.

Joshua furrowed his brows, thinking he was hallucinating, but as he had a closer look, it was indeed his hand.

Even the position and the shape of the little scars on his hand were exactly the same. Since when did she observe his hands so closely?

Joshua furrowed his brows and immediately took his phone out. He captured a photo of the sketch and saved it on his phone.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 592

In the cafe downstairs of Lynch Group.

Alice smiled and looked at the man in front of her. "So, the person that hired you told you to tell me that Mr. Lynch was the one that wanted me killed?"

Jason was holding onto the check in his hand. He chuckled. "Of course. However, Mrs. Lynch, you and Mr. Lynch could still love each other even when you didn't know whether it was him that did it or not. I salute you. I would've thought that you'd at least have some hostility toward him. Back then, the woman that got me to crash you specifically instructed me to say that it was Mr. Lynch who arranged for me to do it."

Jason lifted his head and looked at Alice's face. "Have you never once suspected Mr. Lynch? Not even get angry at him?"

Alice laughed. "Of course not. He's my husband, and no way will I suspect him."

She smiled and looked at Jason. "Have you ever met that woman?"

Jason shook his head. "I only know that she was a woman. I don't know anything else about her."

"I see." Alice sighed. "Before my husband and I got married, there had always been a woman called Hailey Walter who liked my husband a lot. She tried to hurt me a few times so that she could have my husband to herself. She's probably the one that planned the accident six years ago."

Alice glanced at Jason, the smile still plastered on her face. "This woman has never looked for you since after the incident six years ago, right?"

Jason paused for a while before nodding.

"That's because she's gone through cosmetic surgery and looked different."

Alice immediately took out a woman's photo and placed it in front of Jason. "This is how she looks now. She's been staying in my husband's company, trying to find ways to seduce him."

Jason furrowed his brows and subconsciously looked at the photo. Instantly, his eyes widened.

That was right. The woman in the photo was the woman she saw in Zach and Yuri's house the night before.

Luna.

He even made an arrangement with her to pick Bonnie up from the hospital that night!

"A—Are you sure?"

Jason furrowed his brows before saying in a hushed tone, "I've met Ms. Luna twice. She doesn't seem to be what you describe her to be..."

"If she could be so easily called out, how could she put on an act in front of my husband for so long?"

Alice sighed. "Think about it. When Luna saw you, did she react strangely at all?"

Jason paused a little.

There seemed to be...

Every time Luna looked at him, she would not dare meet his gaze. She would secretly try to avoid him.

He initially thought that the scar on his face intimidated her.

At that moment, when he thought of it... "You realized it, right?"

Jason nodded.

He lifted his head and looked seriously at Alice. "So, Mrs. Lynch, is there anything you need me to do?"

"Of course."

Alice smiled and took out a check from her bag and directly placed it in front of Jason. "We won't expose her identity for the time being. Just pretend that Mr. Lynch did hire you back then. Stay by her side and get a grip on her. In the future, we'll slowly reveal that she's Hailey Walter."

Alice narrowed her eyes.

This time, she pushed all the things that Aura did back then on Hailey.

As long as she could pin Hailey's identity on Luna, she did not believe that Joshua would still protect her!

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 593

Luna received a call from Theo during lunch.

He first apologized to Luna on Celeste's behalf before asking her out for dinner that night.

"I have other arrangements tonight." Luna ate while looking at her memo on her phone.

That night, she had to pick Bonnie out from the hospital together with Jason.

At the thought of Jason, she could help but furrowed her brows.

This man still gave her the chills at the thought of him.

Regardless, she did not want to give up the chance to get to know Jason.

After all...

Luna narrowed her eyes.

Jason, of course, knew how Joshua wanted her dead back then.

He was the weapon that Joshua used against her.

If she was about to make the incident back then known to the public, to let everyone see clearly how despicable Joshua was, Jason was an indispensable link!

“What time do you end tonight, then? I’ll go pick you up?” Theo’s voice sounded graciously considerate on the other end of the line.

“Are you having a business gathering?”

“No, I have made arrangements to pick up a friend from the hospital.”

Luna took a deep breath. “You don’t have to pick me up. You’re busy enough.”

On the other end of the call, Theo was silent for a while.

After a long moment, he sighed. “Luna, I want to do something for you. To compensate... My mother has done such terrible things to you, and I want to help her apologize to you.”

Luna paused for a while. She inexplicably became soft-hearted.

Theo was indeed a gentle and kind-hearted man.

Even if she was displeased with Celeste, hearing how gentle Theo’s tone was, she could not bear to continue reprimanding him.

However, she also understood that if she did not let Theo do something, Theo would probably feel uncomfortable.

Thus, Luna furrowed her brows. “If you want to do something, you can help me investigate a few people.”

Theo was instantly spirited in their call. “Who do you want me to investigate?”

“Do you remember Irene Cook from this morning? She got beaten up by a few men last night. Those men pretended that they were under my orders. Help me check where those men come from, along with the IP address and address of the person they contacted most recently. Hand them to the police afterward.”

Luna suddenly felt that this problem would be too challenging for Theo.

“As for the IP address, you can contact Nigel.”

“Okay! “ Theo happily accepted this mission. “Don’t worry. Leave it to me and Nigel! He’ll be in charge of the internet, and I’ll be in charge of the physical aspects. We’ll find this out for you! “

Luna nodded. She exchanged a few more words with Theo before hanging up.

Since Alice wanted to pin the identity of Hailey Walter on her, Luna would play along and destroy Alice in the process. She did not believe that once she sent Mr. Walter into prison, just like Dennis Walter, Joshua would still suspect her of being Hailey Walter!

After lunch, Luna returned to the design department from the company's cafeteria.

On the way back, people kept commenting on her. Each sentence was worse than the previous one.

Luna pretended not to notice.

"You just take their ridicule and defamations of you just like that?" Samson chased after Luna and went into the elevator together with her.

"Before I came, I thought you were someone who'd fight for the truth. I never thought that you wouldn't fight back, even after such grievances."

Luna slightly raised her eyebrows and smiled. "Who said that I don't fight back after being aggrieved?"

Samson harrumphed coldly. "From what I see, you've always been cowardly."

"Does that mean that when someone gossips about you, you have to jump up and slam the table, scolding them back harshly? That only then are you not a coward?"

Luna yawned. "If you want to go according to what you say, perhaps I am a coward."

Samson raised his brows. "Am I wrong?"

Luna rolled her eyes at him. She crossed her arms around her chest. "Child."

Luna looked in front, her gaze flat. "The people that were bad?mouthing me just now, do you know which department they come from or what kind of position they hold?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 594

Samson furrowed his brows and shook his head.

"Not only do I know, but I even jotted it down, " Luna said flatly, "We're all working in the same company, and we see each other all the time. If they

can't kick me out of the Lynch Group, they'll pay for it sooner or later. Why should I stoop down to their level and go against them like a maniac?"

Samson was completely stunned.

At that moment, the door of the elevator opened and Luna strode into the design department.

Samson was quiet for a long while before he narrowed his eyes, smiling.

Luna was an interesting woman. His choice of traveling a

thousand miles to come to Banyan City to work as her assistant was not in vain after all.

The entire afternoon, Luna finally could get her work back on track.

Samson and Zayne had an exceptionally good art background, especially Samson. It looked like he had some background in jewelry designing as well.

The creative requests that Luna came up with, he could quickly understand and sketch out accurately.

Even Arianna could not help but praise him, “ Samson, you’re a young prodigy! “

Luna paused a little.

At the mention of that, Luna suddenly recalled a talented 17-year-old teenager who once took her designs.

He was called Mo Sam or something.

The person in front of her was called Samson Matthews. What similar names.

At the end of the day, Jason cautiously arrived at the design department.

“Ms. Luna.” He timidly knocked on the door. “We’ve made an appointment.”

Luna came to her senses. She simply tidied her things up and followed Jason downstairs.

“Let’s take a taxi,” said Luna calmly. After tiring herself the entire afternoon, she stretched a little.

Jason narrowed his eyes slightly. “You don’t drive?”

Luna shook her head while hailing the taxi and smiled. “I don’t know how to drive.”

She actually knew how to drive back then, but after the accident six years ago, driving traumatized her.

Jason could not help but smile mockingly at Luna’s attitude.

He got in the front passenger seat and looked at Luna in the back seat from the rearview mirror.

“Who knew that you don’t know how to drive, Ms. Luna. Don’t worry, we’re all acquainted. You can buy a car, and I can be your driver next time.”

He then smiled meaningfully. “You’d be happy with my driving skills. I can drive all sorts of vehicles, especially huge trucks. I ‘m great at driving them.”

Luna’s face instantly lost its colors upon his words. She bit her lip. The scene by Bay Bridge six years ago involuntarily popped up in her mind: Jason driving that huge truck, smiling sinisterly while crashing toward her.

“Mr. Lynch, I didn’t kill her. Should I crash her again?”

“Don’t blame me. If you want to blame, blame yourself for loving

the wrong person! “

“See you in the next life! “

Luna’s heart was wrenched together. She sweated profusely, cold sweats running down her back.

“Miss, where to?”

The driver’s voice suddenly brought her back to reality. Luna took a deep breath.

“To the mental asylum by the outskirts.”

The driver furrowed his brows and looked at Luna in the rearview mirror. He asked rather concernedly, “ Miss, are you alright?”

“She’s fine.” Jason changed into a more comfortable position in front. “She just recalled some unhappy memories.”

He raised his brows and side-eyed Luna. “Am I right, Ms. Luna?”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 595

Jason’s every word got onto Luna’s fragile nerves. She furrowed her brows tightly.

Technically, Jason should not be able to identify her based on her current identity and looks.

However, ever since they got in the taxi, Jason had been intentionally, or unintentionally, referring back to the incident six years ago.

His driving skills, the truck, and also when he just pointed out she was ‘recalling unhappy memories’.

Were all these that he said just a coincidence, or...did he already know?

The taxi driver started driving.

Luna sat behind and pretended to close her eyes and fall asleep.

Through the crack of the eyes, she secretly observed Jason through the rearview mirror.

Jason was also looking at the rearview mirror, examining her.

The atmosphere was so quiet that it was a little suffocating.

“Is she your girlfriend?”

Perhaps it was too quiet that the driver cleared his throat and started talking to Jason.

“No.” Jason swept another glance at Luna before retracting his gaze and looking forward. “How could I have a girlfriend like her?”

The driver chuckled. “From what I can see, she looks..quite pretty.”

“She’s pretty, but it’s all plastic surgery.”

The driver paused for a while. “Cosmetic surgeries are quite common nowadays. Everyone likes to look beautiful, right?”

Jason sneered. His tone was filled with mockery. “Cosmetic surgeries are indeed quite common, but I’d never want this heartless woman, even if you give her to me.”

Jason coldly glared at Luna via the rearview mirror. Luna tried to suppress the confusion in her heart and pretended to fall asleep, but the confusion in her mind grew. How did Jason know she had cosmetic surgery? Her surgery was done by top-notch doctors abroad. Even Anne, who had a great cosmetic surgery, could only assist the doctors there. She did not believe that Jason would be able to notice it. If he knew about her cosmetic surgery, someone must have told him. Also, if Jason knew she had undergone cosmetic surgery, he should know who her true identity was. Jason should be clear about how she was a victim in the incident back then. However, he said that she was heartless. What was that all about?

Just when Luna was still confused, Jason's phone rang. "Mrs. Lynch." When he started chatting with the taxi driver, Jason thought that Luna had already fallen asleep, so he did not intentionally try to hide it or something. "Didn't we already say not to contact each other for the time being? Okay, don't worry. I won't mention your name in front of her. Mmh, I'll wait for you to contact me."

Jason hung up. He nonchalantly turned and chatted with the taxi driver about the changes in Banyan City throughout the years. Luna sat in the backseat. On the surface, she seemed calm, but deep inside, she was overwhelmed with waves of emotions! She never thought that Alice would take action so quickly! Jason had just returned to Banyan City for two days, did he not? In just two days, not only did Alice get Jason to be on her side, but she even got him to do things for her. Her tactics and actions were simply amazing. It was only that... Luna changed a different position and continued sleeping, facing the window.

Six years ago, Joshua hired Jason to kill her. Six years later, Alice used the face that she once had to contact Jason. In that case, who was she to Jason? Luna did not believe that Alice would tell a person like Jason her true identity. It was too dangerous. Therefore, Alice, at that moment, should be Luna Gibson from six years ago in Jason's eyes. However...

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 596

Luna pursed her lips. Jason deliberately brought up the incident six years ago in front of her. He even said that she had unhappy memories, so Jason definitely thought she had something to do

with the incident back then.

Since she was not the victim, she must have been the perpetrator. At that thought, Luna suddenly found it comical.

Back then, when Joshua hired Jason to kill her, she almost lost her life and the lives of her babies. She survived.

Six years later, in Jason's eyes, she suddenly became the co-conspirator with Joshua? Life truly had played her like a fiddle.

Soon, the taxi arrived at the mental asylum. Once the car stopped, Jason immediately opened the door and got out of the car.

The taxi driver did not expect that Jason would refuse to wake his companion up, so he had to get out of the car, go to the backseat, and wake Luna up.

Luna was actually awake all this while. She could see the detest Jason had for her. She only found it comical.

Back then, he was a murderer who killed for money. At that moment, he became one of Alice's men and started despising her, a 'heartless' person.

"Miss, wake up! "

The driver pushed Luna a little, and only then did Luna pretend to groggily open her eyes. "Have we arrived?"

"Yes, your friend is waiting for you outside."

Luna nodded. She paid for the ride and gracefully got out of the car. She walked toward Jason.

"You must be tired from working, Ms. Luna, " said Jason flatly as they walked together toward the mental asylum.

"You could even fall asleep on such a short journey."

Luna smiled rather embarrassingly. "Yes, work has been tiring. Other than work every day, I don't have the time to think of anything else."

Jason harrumphed coldly. "That's good too. If not, having too many thoughts might easily get you killed."

Luna calmly smiled and said nothing.

The two of them entered the mental asylum together. The conversation with the doctor went smoothly. They only took an hour then they got to see Bonnie.

Living in the mental asylum all this while, Bonnie has lost a lot of weight.

When she carried her clothes and walked out of the room, the first person she saw was Jason, whom she thought of every day.

"Jason! "

Over the moon, Bonnie immediately rushed over and buried herself in Jason's arms.

Jason furrowed his brows. He instinctively retreated half a step back.

Then, he sighed and gently hugged Bonnie. "Why are you staying here? If I didn't come back, what would've happened to you?" Bonnie wiped her tears and laughed. "I knew that you'd come back! "

She remained in Jason's arms as she smiled and looked at Luna. "I was right. He did return! "

Luna was congratulating Bonnie on the surface, but deep down, her heart was cold. After all, she could see that the half a step Jason retreated backward a moment ago was in detest.

From what Zach and Yuri told her previously, Jason got together with Bonnie was completely because of Bonnie's family.

Luna pitied Bonnie.

"Let's have a meal together! " Coming out from the mental asylum, Bonnie held Jason's hand, smiled, and suggested, "Jason, no matter what, I think we should buy Luna a meal. The woman who I swapped places with in the mental asylum has done terrible things to Luna, yet Luna was still willing to come to pick me up. She's truly generous! "

"Is that so?" Jason smiled and coldly swept Luna a glance. "In that case, Ms. Luna, would you join us for a meal?"

"Of course."

Luna smiled and gently chuckled. She turned to look at Jason. "We've been acquainted for a long time, after all. It's time to catch up."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 597

Luna chose a restaurant downtown.

The restaurant was filled to the brim with people. Bonnie, who just came out from the mental asylum, clearly could not take the noise, evident with her furrowed brows.

"Luna, why did you pick such a place to have a meal? Wouldn't it be better if we change to a quieter location to catch up?"

Luna smiled a little. She picked up her teacup and took a sip. "I thought that you'd like a lively crowd after being cooped up in there for so long."

Truthfully, there was another reason why she picked this location: Noisy and crammed with people, it was inconvenient to do anything. Luna was also a little worried that Jason would do something bad to her.

Soon, the food came.

Bonnie, who had been grumbling ever since, finally shut up and happily ate her meal.

"Luna, you're not from Banyan City, right? This dish is a Banyan City specialty. Us Banyan City folks have been eating it since young."

Luna calmly smiled. "I am indeed not from Banyan City. I'm from

Sea City.”

She raised her eyes and looked at Jason. “What do you know of Sea City?”

Jason harrumphed coldly. He ate while saying coldly, “Sea City? I only know of a Walter family in Sea City. The heiress of the Walter family is rather shameless. She’s been vying for Mr. Lynch of the Lynch family in Banyan City. Even when Mr. Lynch already married Mrs. Lynch, she still didn’t want to let go.”

Jason then picked up his glass of alcohol and took a sip. “Ms. Luna, don’t you think that this Hailey Walter is rather shameless?”

Luna almost laughed out loud.

Jason only said this because it was most likely that Alice told him that Luna was Hailey, right?

Alice’s lie was perfect. Luna was Hailey, and Hailey was the one that hurt Luna Gibson back then.

Luna lowered her head and played with the cup in her hand. “Not only is Hailey shameless, but she’s also foolish.”

Luna knew clearly that back then, it was Joshua who ordered Jason to kill her.

At most, Aura was involved, too.

The accident which almost got her killed had nothing to do with Hailey. However, at that moment, not only did Alice want to pin Hailey’s

identity on Luna, but she even wanted to push the blame of the accident that hurt Luna Gibson back then on ‘Hailey’.

After being Mrs. Lynch for so long, did Alice forget that she was, in fact, Hailey Walter?

Luna had only encountered people pushing the blame onto others. She had never once seen someone taking the blame for something other people have done.

Perhaps Jason did not expect that Luna would say that about herself, which was why he was silent for a while. He smiled. “Ms. Luna, you also think that Hailey is foolish?”

“Of course, awfully foolish.”

Luna raised her gaze and smiled at Jason. “When I have the chance, I must introduce to you this brainless heiress of the Walter family.”

Jason was a little baffled. He suddenly could no longer say the things he was prepared to say.

Was Luna...truly Hailey Walter? Who would insult themselves that way?

“I don’t understand what you guys are talking about. “ Bonnie did not like that topic, so she pursed her lips and changed the topic.

“Luna, when I was in the asylum, I’d still watch the news. I saw

that you and that great artist, Theo Allen, got together. You're lucky! "

Luna calmly smiled. "Theo is an artist that I liked for many years. However, I only used to like him as an artist, and I never thought that he'd be my boyfriend." "I get it! I get it! " Bonnie smiled and held Jason's hand. "Just like me, I once looked up to my brother as a sister, but...later on, I wanted to marry him! "

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 598

"Feelings will change! "

Luna furrowed her brows. She could clearly see the hint of annoyance flashing across Jason's eyebrows when Bonnie held his hand.

It was strange.

If Jason did not like Bonnie, why would he try so hard to get her out of the mental asylum?

If he did not look for Bonnie, Bonnie would have never known he was back in the country, being locked up and all.

At that moment, he got Bonnie out of the mental asylum, yet he resisted Bonnie getting closer to him.

What was he trying to do?

With a mind full of questions, Luna immediately contacted Neil the moment she got home.

Zach and Yuri have already reached the summer camp where Neil and Nellie were. They were in charge of taking care of the children's daily life together with the bodyguards that went there previously.

"You're talking about Jason and Bonnie? He doesn't like her for sure."

When Zach, on the other end of the line, heard Luna asking about Bonnie, he chuckled helplessly. "Jason has been using Bonnie from the start. Bonnie comes from a wealthy family. Jason initially hoped to get rich by Bonnie, who knew all of Bonnie's family died, so he abandoned her.

"This time, he came back because he found out that before the Lane family died, they bought a lot of life insurance. The total amount of insurance has been calculated, and it was worth at least five hundred million. Bonnie is the only heiress of the Lane family, so the five hundred million is entirely hers..." Luna gasped. She knew it!

"Bonnie is a pitiful woman." Zach sighed. "Jason actually has a girlfriend, and she returned to the country together with him. However, his girlfriend is also quite smart. She didn't show herself."

Then, Zach sent Luna a photo of Jason and another woman. "This is his girlfriend. Ms. Luna, I'm only telling you this because

Bonnie is your friend. I can provide you with even more proof if you need it.

Jason and I have known each other for many years, and we can't possibly expose him, but you're different."

After they hung up, Zach sent Luna a lot of photos. Jason indeed had a girlfriend abroad. Not only did he have a girlfriend, but he had a three-year-old son, too.

Luna closed her eyes. Bonnie's innocent face appeared in her mind. Bonnie's naive demeanor made Luna think back about how she used to be obsessed with Joshua.

Lying on the bed, Luna's mind kept replaying scenes of Bonnie and Jason, as well as Jason, his girlfriend, and his son.

She tossed and turned in bed, unable to sleep with her messed-up mind. In the middle of the night, she could no longer hold back. She got up from bed and called Joshua.

"Mr. Lynch."

Once the call went through, Luna was direct. "I remembered that the mental asylum Bonnie was in previously is under your control, right?"

Bonnie swapped places with Aura Gibson. Aura was sent in personally by Joshua.

Joshua, on the other end of the line, was silent for a while before sneering. "Luna, it's one in the morning. You call me at this hour asking about the mental asylum. Why? Do you want me to send you in now?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 599

"I need you to do me a favor." Luna took a deep breath. "Bonnie is my friend, and she's encountered a problem. I hope you can get your men to take her back into the mental asylum, Mr. Lynch."

Joshua was silent for a while on the other end of the call.

"It's the middle of the night. She's just released tonight, yet you want her back in now. Is she really your friend?"

It could be the same for enemies.

Luna bit her lip. "I can't explain too much, but I need you to help me with this. I'll add another design to this project."

When Joshua heard Luna mentioning this, he furrowed his brows.

"I have a question for you: When you design and you draw body parts like a hand or a neck, whose do you model after?"

Luna paused for a while. She did not know why he would ask her this question.

However, she still answered honestly, "Mostly it's a fictional hand, but if we were to design for someone specific, then we'd try to draw that person's body parts."

Then, Luna furrowed her brows. "Why are you suddenly asking

about this?”

“It’s nothing.” Joshua smiled a little. He lowered his gaze and glanced at the photo he took of Luna’s design in her office. “I’ll arrange the things according to what you said.”

“Thank you, Mr. Lynch.”

After hanging up the call, Luna went to the kitchen to brew herself a pot of tea. She sat down on the sofa to write the requirements for her next design while secretly glancing at the time.

An hour after her call with Joshua, her phone rang. It was from Jason.

Jason sounded flustered and exasperated. “Luna, what the hell do you mean by this? Bonnie was just taken away by the people from the mental asylum! They said that someone who picked her up reported to them that her mental condition was unstable, and that’s why they took her back! I didn’t say any of that, so it must’ve been you! “

Luna changed into a more comfortable position on the sofa. She smiled a little. “Yes, I said that.”

“You! “ Jason sounded extremely infuriated. “What the hell are you trying to do? Bonnie— “

“Bonnie is just a five-hundred-million-dollar money tree. Now that she’s locked up in the mental asylum, you won’t be able to get it anymore, right? “

Luna picked the teacup up and gently took a sip. “ Jason, didn’t you always say that I’m heartless? This time, I’ll truly be heartless.”

Jason gasped at Luna’s words. “Luna! You...”

“How much did Alice pay you?” Luna sneered. “

Could she give you five hundred million? On Bonnie’s side, without my consent, she won’t be able to come out from the mental asylum. A mental illness patient won’t be able to inherit that much. Even if she has inherited it, you won’t be able to enjoy a single cent from her.”

Luna then changed into another comfortable position on the sofa. Her voice sounded lazy and aloof. “Jason, a wise man would know when to submit to the circumstances.”

Alice was not only the one in this world who knew how to bribe and buy off others.

Jason, on the other end of the line, was so angry that his teeth chattered. “What the hell do you want?”

“Tell me everything that Alice told you.” Luna narrowed her eyes.

“Any movements from her in the future, you’ll have to tell me at first notice. If you hide anything from me, not only will I not let Bonnie out, but I ’11 also tell her about your girlfriend and son.”

Jason's face lost all of its colors upon Luna's words. He gritted his teeth tightly. "Mrs. Lynch was right: you're a b*tch who stops at nothing! "

Luna chuckled a little. "I'll give you another chance to rephrase your words. Talking to me in such a manner, do you think I can't head to the mental asylum and look for Bonnie now?"

Jason gritted his teeth and hung up the call.

Upon hearing the disconnecting tone, Luna hung up with complicated feelings.

Sending Bonnie to the mental asylum was the only temporary measure she could think of; to get Bonnie to calm down and to prevent Jason from doing anything. It was the best solution.

On one hand, Jason would not be able to get Bonnie's money. On the other hand, because of Bonnie, Jason would not dare to do anything to Luna. He had to be afraid of her, too.

Still, Luna understood clearly that Jason was a murderer.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 600

She could not always have control over the man that crashed into her with ease and kicked her off the bridge. Luna had to quickly find proof of Jason committing murder.

However, the incident happened six years ago. There was no surveillance nor witnesses. The bridge was rebuilt.

It was extremely challenging if she wanted to find proof.

Luna closed her eyes and let out a long sigh. She...did not know where to begin.

Because she did not sleep well that night, the next morning, Luna started making coffee for herself the moment she reached the office.

After two cups of coffee, she finally felt less sleepy.

She turned on a computer and saw an email in her inbox.

It was an email from Jason. It was the recording of the conversation he had with Alice the day before. The moment Luna saw the conversation, she could not help but frown.

Alice might not expect that Jason would protect himself against her, too.

Luna put on her headphones, listening to Alice's voice in the recording. Her smile turned colder.

"Director Luna! "

Before she could finish the recording, Shannon immediately pushed the door and entered!

"Something bad has happened! "

Luna immediately took off her headphones. "What happened?"

Shannon was a mature person and was usually polite. If she hurriedly pushed the door and entered, something big must have happened.

“Irene.” Shannon was sweating profusely. “The one that knelt and apologized to you yesterday. She jumped off the building! Although she didn’t die, she was close. She’s currently in the hospital being resuscitated. Before she jumped, she even left a note saying...”

Shannon paused for a while. “It said that if she died, you’re the main culprit. Irene grew up in the countryside, and her family used up all they had to pay for her education. She was hired to be an assistant at Lynch Group once she graduated, yet she encountered such a thing...”

Then, Shannon sighed. “People on the internet are talking about this now: her teachers, schoolmates, and even people from the same place as her are scolding and humiliating you. They said that you used your powers and tried to kill Irene.”

Luna calmly furrowed her brows.

She initially thought that the trick Irene pulled out of her sleeve the day before was already the limit. She did not expect that Irene would have another trick up her sleeve.

Luna looked at the news; the comments were all against her. The terrible comments were filled with malicious intentions, too.

Some even brought up the plagiarizing incident that happened to Luna previously. They said that Luna could deal with someone rich from abroad, that Irene was just ‘a piece of cake’.

The insults on Luna came one after another. Luna casually scrolled through and was about to shut off the page when she saw a Tweeter notification.

It was from Alice.

(Don’t talk about Luna like that. Luna is my best friend. She’s a good person. My husband and I believe her. Stop coming after her. I’ll be sad.)

Luna narrowed her eyes and tapped to see the comments.

Sure enough.

Some of the people on the internet praised Alice for being kind, some asked her to cut off ties with Luna, and some even reminded Alice that Luna and Joshua’s relationship was more than what it seemed.

Alice even replied to some of the people on the internet.

(My husband is a great, great man. Even if he has a relationship with Luna, that’s definitely not his fault.

(Maybe I don’t know her that well, but I just think that one shouldn’t be so pretentious. Sigh.)

(My husband is so worried about this incident that he could barely eat. I just want to share his worries.)

Reading through Alice’s replies, Luna could not help but sneer.

She turned off the computer, lifted her head, and swept Shannon

a glance. "Which floor did Irene jump off from?"

Shannon furrowed her brows. "Third floor." "Third floor?"

If Irene truly wanted to die, why would she pick the third floor?

At that thought, Luna could not help but raise her eyebrows.

"Which hospital is she at right now?"

Upon her words, Joshua's indifferent voice came from the entrance, "Why? Are you planning to go and have a look?"

Daily More New Chapters PDF Download

Here: <https://ebookscat.com/pursuing-my-ex-wife-isnt-easy?pdf-download/>

And More New Fantastic Stories PDF

Download Here: www.eBooksCat.Com

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 601

Luna raised her brows and looked in the direction of the sound.

By the entrance of her office, Joshua, in black, was leaning by the entrance, looking at her indifferently. His arms were crossed around his chest.

It looked like he had been there for quite some time.

Luna said seriously, "I only want to know which hospital she is at, so I can get Theo to help me gather some news."

At that moment, Irene was being resuscitated, everyone's emotions and despise against Luna had to be at their peak. Luna would be crazy to go to the hospital personally.

However, in the end, everything that Irene did was targeting her. Luna had to know of Irene's situation, so getting Theo to look on her behalf was the best option. If Luna recalled correctly, Theo has a few friends in the hospitals of Banyan City.

Joshua slightly furrowed his brows. "You trust Theo that much?"

Theo was not from the medical world, he did not have influence in Banyan City as well. He was not even from Banyan City.

Still, once she encountered such a matter, the first person Luna thought of was actually Theo to help her gather news.

Was Luna just treating Joshua as a prop? Perhaps, in her heart, Theo was more reliable than him?

Once Joshua knew of the Irene incident, he immediately contacted the doctor who was resuscitating Irene in the shortest time possible. Then, he came over to look for Luna with his first-hand news.

Still, Luna just kept talking about Theo!

Luna furrowed her brows and met with his gaze fearlessly.

"Shouldn't I trust my boyfriend?"

Shannon, who was scrolling through her phone by the side, said, "Found it. She's currently in New Life Hospital. Getting Mr. Allen to have a look is one of the safest options. On one hand, he is Director

Luna's boyfriend. On the other hand, he is also a famous artist.

Even if the people were vicious, they have to be wary of his status. They would not dare to do anything to him.”

Then, Shannon lifted her head. “Director Luna, you....”

Before she could finish her sentence, she realized that the atmosphere between Luna and Joshua was a little off.

At the thought that Luna and Joshua had so many rumors between them...

Shannon paused for a while and cautiously backed out. Then, she shut the office door.

It was only Luna and Joshua left in the office. The atmosphere was so quiet it was suffocating.

Joshua entered and sat down on Luna’s sofa. “I thought that you would trust me more.”

Luna furrowed her brows and sat down on the chair once again.

“What did I do to give you such a misunderstood impression, Mr. Lynch?”

“Theo’s mother was still finding fault with you yesterday.”

“Theo is Theo, his mother is another person.”

“You called me last night to do something for you. “ “But I also promised to add another design in this project.”

The air was once again in silence.

In the end, Joshua harrumphed coldly and stood up. He took out the sketch he saw on her table the day before. The one with his hand.

“How do you explain this? You have been secretly modeling your sketches after my hand, yet you say you don’t trust me?”

Looking at Joshua’s hand in the sketch, Luna’s head instantly ached.

Actually, the sketch was done a long time ago.

Back then, when they were abroad, Nellie would like to come up with topics for her to sketch. Nellie told her to design a ring for their father, wondering what it would look like.

Although Luna did not like that topic, but to appease her daughter, she still sketched it out.

The ring has a skull on it and other assorted horror elements.

Those represent her resentment for Joshua.

Because the design was for him, so naturally she modeled the sketch after his hand.

Neil must have shipped this sketch over together with the others when he sent all her sketches back from abroad.

However, why would it appear on her desk at that moment?

She furrowed her brows and thought for a long while.

Finally, she recalled. When Celeste came to throw the check at her the day before, She placed all her honorary certificates on the table. One of the folded sketches dropped on the floor, but at that

time she was busy dealing with Celeste, she did not care for it. At that moment, it seemed like...

Either Arianna, Samson, or Zayne must have picked up the sketch and mistook it for a recent sketch of her, that was why they placed it on the table.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 602

At that thought, Luna could not help but rub the middle of her brows.

No wonder Joshua would ask her about modeling in her sketches in their phone call the night before. It was because of this.

Seeing how she was silent, Joshua sneered and laughed, "Why are you not talking? You secretly drew my hand, designing a ring for me, yet on the other hand, you say you don't trust me?"

Luna pursed her lips. She should not have agreed to Nellie playing that game back then.

Luna took a deep breath. She lifted her eyes and looked at Joshua. "Alright, yes, I did secretly design a ring for you, Mr. Lynch, but my reasons are also simple. As an employee working under the Lynch Group, I have been causing you troubles many times, so I wanted to specially design a ring for you as compensation."

Then, Luna took out her phone and searched for Theo's contact. She was about to dial it when Joshua calmly raised his gaze and looked at her.

"Are you still getting Theo to help you?" Luna paused for a while. "Can't I?"

Joshua changed into another comfortable position on the sofa. "In Banyan City, I rule."

Luna was silent for a moment.

After a while, she lifted her gaze and smiled at him. "In that case, Mr. Lynch, are you willing to send men to help me gather some news on Irene's current situation?"

"She's fine."

He finally waited for her to ask this question. Joshua picked up the documents he placed by the side and threw them on Luna's desk.

"Lucas has already reached the hospital half an hour ago. They might say that Irene is still undergoing resuscitation, but it had been long completed. She is currently staying in the hospital. Although they say she's undergoing resuscitation, they are just using this to create momentum. Their purpose is to get more people to know that you were the one that hurt her that way."

Luna furrowed her brows. She picked up the documents and flipped through them.

As expected.

Irene's patient's record clearly stated that she fell from the third-story balcony, about six meters high, onto a lawn.

There were no serious injuries. There were bone fractures on her left foot. Also, other bruises.

After seeing Irene's patient's records, Luna chuckled, "I thought it would be quite serious."

Jumping off the building, being resuscitated, leaving a note... such dramatic ways. Luna thought that Irene was truly planning to die to bring her down.

"She only wants you to pay the price, it's not that she really wants to die. "

"It's strange, though." Luna put the documents down. "Yesterday, when Irene left the office, this incident was resolved. Arianna said that yesterday she heard Irene telling the people that she brought along to protest that this matter has ended. In less than a day, why is she trying to create trouble again Joshua laughed, "Because people from a media company approached Irene yesterday, so this leaving a note, jumping off a building incident is just a hype. It's because your identity is too special. A famous jewelry designer having rumors with the Lynch Group president. Now, you're also the great artist, Theo Allen's girlfriend. On top of that..."

Joshua narrowed his eyes. "Yesterday, the police caught the people that beat up Irene. All of them said that you were the one that ordered them to do so."

Luna narrowed her eyes.

"There's something else that is quite interesting too." Joshua looked at Luna and smiled. "The media company that is helping Irene make news... is from Sea City. The shareholders behind this company are very mysterious. I could not find out anything after many rounds of investigating, but one thing I'm sure of is that this company has an inextricable link with the Walter family."

Luna shuddered.

She raised her gaze, smiled, and looked at Joshua. "So, you still think I'm Hailey Walter, is that it, Mr. Lynch?"

"Since the beginning, not once have I thought that you are Hailey Walter."

Joshua looked at Luna closely. "But so many incidents that had to do with you had something to do with Hailey too. My guess is that you already know who the real Hailey is and where she is.

"Tell me."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 603

Luna was instantly in a daze.

Never would she have expected that Joshua would immediately guess that she knew who Hailey was when he was still suspecting

her of being Hailey the day before.

This man's acuity... was way beyond her imagination.

She took a deep breath and kept herself calm. She raised her gaze and looked at him. "I don't know what you're talking about, Mr. Lynch. How would I know about the news on Hailey?"

Joshua laughed.

He leaned back on the sofa and elegantly crossed his legs. His gaze was calm. "She has been constantly targeting you. It started when we were in Sea City. For such a long time, every time she targeted you, she wanted your life. According to your character, it would be impossible for you to just sit and do nothing. However, from the information I have recently, you have never done anything to Hailey, who has been hiding somewhere in the dark. So, the only possibility is that you have long known the existence of Hailey. You also know all her current secrets. That is why you could be so calm."

Then, Joshua gracefully raised his eyebrows. "Am I right?"

Luna narrowed her eyes. She clenched her fists under the table. Joshua's gaze was too sharp and penetrating as if he could see through all her secrets.

Luna did not dare to meet his gaze. She was afraid that even meeting his gaze for a split second, he would be able to see the panic in her eyes.

After a while, Luna took a deep breath. She lifted her head.

"Since you have already investigated and analyzed this so thoroughly, can't you find out any clues pertaining to Hailey?"

Joshua laughed, "Of course, there are things that I can't find out. Throughout this period, only Alice seemed to have a problem with you, but Alice..."

Luna pursed her lips. When she heard Joshua mentioning Alice, she could no longer hold back. She said, "Mr. Lynch, have you ever suspected that Alice..."

Before Luna could finish her sentence, Joshua raised his head up suddenly. He glared at Luna closely with his deep gaze. "Luna, I understand that you are always being targeted by Alice, that is why you have a misunderstanding with her, but Alice is my wife. I know her the most. She is not, and could not be Hailey."

Joshua harrumphed coldly and directly stood up. "It looks like you're not willing to tell me."

Luna laughed, "Since I have already said it, but you're not willing to believe me, then why bother asking me, Mr. Lynch?"

Joshua fiercely narrowed his eyes upon Luna's words. The atmosphere in the office dropped a few degrees.

After a long while, Joshua harrumphed coldly, "Since you're willing to keep Hailey's secret, then moving onward, I won't care

about what she does to you! “

Then, Joshua directly stood up, turned, and left with a cold expression.

Sitting on the chair, Luna looked at Joshua leaving in resolution. She slowly smiled bitterly.

She was not willing to say that Alice was Hailey because she was afraid that Alice might drag her down together, immediately pointing out that she is Luna Gibson.

Luna did not want Joshua to know her identity. This time she came back to look for Joshua just so she could get pregnant with his child and she could return to cure Nigel.

Luna was not planning to get back together with Joshua. She was not even willing to let any of her children be taken by Joshua. However, at that moment, she realized that she had been overthinking.

Joshua's attitude a moment ago has explained everything.

Even if she placed all evidence of how Alice was Hailey in front of Joshua, he would still not believe it.

After all, although he was a scumbag, he still liked Alice at that moment.

He liked her so much that he could ignore Alice's mistakes over and over again, protecting her time after time.

He liked her so much that Luna felt that even if he knew that Alice was Hailey, he might not even break up with her.

After all, Joshua could kill Luna Gibson back then, yet he could love and protect Alice, who was assuming the identity of Luna Gibson.

What Joshua liked should be the person, not her previous identity.

Joshua was a philanderer and liked all sorts of people, but the unfortunate thing was, whether it was back then or the present, Luna has never gotten a single ounce of gentleness from him.

Perhaps, it was fated...

At that thought, Luna was a little annoyed.

She went into the washroom to wash her face, forcing herself to calm down.

“She already forced a person to jump off a building, yet she's still as usual.”

“How powerful. Would a designer have such huge powers?” “Tsk, tsk, isn't she just relying on Mr. Lynch and her boyfriend...”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 604

Coming out from the washroom, Luna heard a few female staff gossiping in the pantry outside the washroom.

According to her previous character, when she encountered such incidents, she would pretend that she did not hear it and leave.

Even if it was serious, she would remember which department they were from so she could pay back in the future.

However, at that moment, she was not in a great mood.

Luna took a deep breath and walked toward the pantry in her high heels. She crossed her arms around her chest and looked at those women.

“She’s just relying on her face, nothing great about that...”

“I heard that the face is not an original one, she had gone through plastic surgery...”

“Even the cosmetic surgery was paid for by Mr. Lynch. She used to be extremely ugly...”

The women were gossiping without realizing it.

After a long while, someone finally noticed Luna by the entrance.

“Stop talking.” The person that noticed Luna tugged on the others’ sleeves and said in a low voice.

The women subconsciously turned to look at the entrance. Their fire has suddenly been doused. “Why don’t you continue?”

Luna crossed her arms and leaned gracefully by the entrance.

She smiled. “What creative storytelling. Go on. I like to listen to them.”

Upon her words, the few women gritted their teeth. “ Director Luna, we were just talking nonsense, don’t mind us. What if I do mind?”

Luna smiled and entered.

Bang!

She slammed the door of the pantry shut.

”Ah!”

“It burns! “

“Help! Luna is murdering! “

Luna swiftly put the cup down accompanied by the screams of the women.

She swept a glance at the women who were burned red by hot water.

“If I don’t flare up, it doesn’t mean that you could keep defaming me. This is just a simple lesson. If there is next time, the things being splashed on you might not be hot water, but acid.”

Then, Luna turned and left.

When she touched the doorknob, she suddenly thought of something.

She turned around and glared coldly. “Next time, even if you want to spread rumors, don’t put me

together with a person like Joshua Lynch. He is not worthy of it.”

Then, Luna opened the door and stormed off.

The women in the pantry looked at each other. They thought that they misheard!

Luna... actually said that Joshua was not worthy of being rumored with her?

“Sir.”

In the president’s office on the top floor, Lucas placed an old-looking handphone that had been placed in a sealed bag on the desk.

“We sent people to search the lake twice before finding this phone. Because it has been soaked in the water for too long, the original internal parts of the phone have been damaged and cannot be repaired. “

Joshua narrowed his eyes and looked at the phone on his desk.

“Got it.”

Lucas remained on the same spot. He looked at Joshua and wanted to say something else.

“Is there anything else?”

“ . There is one more thing.”

Lucas took a deep breath and took his phone out. “ Someone sent this video in our staff chat group just now. Have a look at it.”

Joshua furrowed his brows and accepted the phone.

In the video, Luna splashed water onto a group of women in the pantry. The women’s screams kept ringing, which made Joshua furrow his brows in annoyance. Just when he was about to turn off the video, Luna stopped. Her gaze and tone in the video were ice-cold.

“Next time, even if you want to spread rumors, don’t put me together with a person like Joshua Lynch. He is not worthy of it.”

He looked at Luna in the video and fiercely narrowed his eyes.

He was not worthy of her?

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 605

Joshua gripped the phone until his fingers were white.

He played the video once more. Hearing Luna’s voice, he narrowed his eyes.

He was not worthy?

This was the first time in his life that he has heard someone saying that he was not worthy!

The atmosphere in the office was extremely cold, filled with Joshua’s endless wrath.

“Sir...” Lucas said cautiously, “the staff that had been splashed with water has brought it up to their managers. They said that if Luna doesn’t compensate them and apologize, they would report it to the police.”

Joshua coldly raised his eyebrows. He returned the phone to Lucas. “Let them make the report. She should learn her lesson.”

It was because he had been too lenient with her, that was why

Luna would be so bold to do such things. She first hid about Hailey, then she tried to stir up problems between him and Alice. She also told others about how he was not worthy to be mentioned together with her.

If Joshua did not let Luna learn her lesson, she would be too brazen!

“But, sir, “ Lucas said in a low voice, “the evidence is solid. If they were to report it to the police, Luna would be arrested and be judged for it. This incident would not be settled in a day. Don’t forget, because of Luna’s injury previously, also the Allen family incident, the project this time has been delayed by a lot. If she was locked up in the police station for another few days, our project would be done.”

Joshua raised his eyebrows. He swept Lucas a glance. “Do you think I care?”

Feeling his rage, Lucas said in a suppressed tone. “I know that you don’t care, but this project is the focus of the company...

“If you want to punish Luna, there are a lot of other ways. There is no need to...” Lucas’ suppressed tone inexplicably annoyed Joshua.

Joshua coldly swept Lucas a glance. “Go and handle it, then.”

Lucas was relieved. He turned around and left.

“Also. “ Joshua returned to his chair. He raised his hand and rubbed the middle of his brows. “The staff in our company have been gossiping a lot about other people’s private lives recently. Get each of the department’s heads to deal with it. I do not want to hear any more incidents of conflict arising due to rumors.”

Lucas straightened his back. “Yes.”

When he left the office, Lucas let out a long sigh.

Although on the surface, Joshua wanted to teach Luna a lesson, secretly, he was still protecting Luna.

After all, in the entire office at that moment, the person whose private life has been most heavily discussed is Luna.

“Director, way to go.”

In the design department, Samson took his phone and played the video for Luna while looking at her praisingly.

“Didn’t you say that adults would not slam the table and fight? So adults should just directly splash water?”

Luna coldly swept him a glance. She snatched over his phone and directly locked it into her drawer.

“Go and work.”

Samson pursed his lips. “Can’t I praise you?”

Luna glanced at him coldly. “Do you want your phone to stay here till tomorrow too?”

Samson was helpless. He could only turn around, return to his

seat, and start sketching.

“Luna, come out! “

“Luna! “

At that moment, sounds of angry women rang out from outside the door.

Luna helplessly rubbed the middle of her brows. She knew that this matter, like Irene’s incident, would not end just like that.

The people that fabricated false rumors about her were heartless, one more after the other.

Once they were targeted, they pretended to be innocent and pitiful, it was annoying to see them. The sounds outside continued.

There was a commotion in the entire design department, Luna could not even pretend that she did not hear it.

Luna took a deep breath and strode out. She crossed her hands around her chest and stood by the door, looking at the aggressive group of women. “What? Do you want me to repeat the incident in the pantry once more?”

The leader of the women sneered, “We know that you have huge power supporting you, we cannot offend you, but Luna, you hurt us badly, shouldn’t you apologize and pay for our medical fees? We don’t want to blow this incident up. Getting the police to arrest you is also a loss for the company. “

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 606

“But we cannot just let this matter go like that.”

Luna crossed her arms around her chest. “Is that so?”

She graciously smiled and took a recording device out from her pocket. “Too bad, when you slandered me, I recorded everything you said. I welcome you to sue me. By then, I will make sure you get your just desserts.”

That woman’s face turned pale. She furrowed her brows. “Yes, we shouldn’t have gossiped behind your back, but it was only this time. It is...”

“Only this time?”

Behind Luna, Samson, Zayne, and Arianna pushed open the door. The three assistants stood behind Luna and took out their respective recording devices from their pockets.

“Ever since you all started spreading rumors about Director Luna, Samson suggested that we take our recording devices everywhere we go to gather evidence.”

Arianna smiled and looked at the group of women. “ You guys definitely bad-mouthed Director Luna more than once. I have recorded three times here.”

Samson smiled. “I have it twice.”

Zayne, who usually did not talk much, lowered his head and

fiddled around with the recording device. " I have recorded... eight times."

The group of women was stunned as if they were struck by lightning. Their expressions were extremely ugly.

For the past few days, Luna has been the main discussion topic of the office. On top of that, Luna was way too gorgeous and exceptional, so no matter where they were, as long as they got the chance, they would gossip about Luna.

However...

They would never expect that Luna and her three assistants would have recording devices on them to record everything down!

Luna turned back and looked at her three assistants in surprise.

"You guys..."

"Director Luna." Arianna smiled and looked at her. "

You have always treated us well. We don't like it when they try to spread false rumors about you."

Luna was rather moved.

She turned around and condescendingly swept a glance at the group of women who came there looking for justice.

"Between the four of us, we have a total of fourteen recordings. It's enough to prove that this is not the first time you talk about me, right?"

The surrounding people started discussing among themselves in hushed tones.

"They were the ones who were in the wrong in the first place, how dare they come here to seek justice."

"They truly have nothing else better to do. What does other people's personal affairs have to do with them?"

"They are being a blabbermouth. They deserved to be splashed! If it was me, I would have done the same! "

The group of women remained in the same spot, their expressions fluctuating.

She thought they could go there and forced Luna to compensate and apologize.

They did not expect... that Luna would be so shady!

When Lucas reached the design department, he saw how the group of women who came to cause trouble was rendered speechless.

He furrowed his brows and walked over. "What are you still standing there for? Leave! Doing things like this during working hours, do you not want your jobs anymore?"

Once Lucas said that the group of women finally left with dejected expressions.

Once they left, Lucas raised a thumbs up at Luna.

“Who knew that you would protect yourself. Mr. Lynch thought that you might not be able to solve it, so he got me to help you...”

Luna furrowed her brows. “Joshua got you to come and help me?”
Lucas nodded.

She harrumphed coldly. “Please tell Mr. Lynch, since he decided not to care about me, he should do it more thoroughly.”

He was the one that made such a harsh statement about how he was not going to care about her in the future.

What was the point in getting Lucas to come and help her then?

Lucas wiped the sweat off his forehead. “Luna, were you guys arguing again?”

Luna rolled her eyes at him. “What right do I have to argue with Mr. Lynch?”

In the office, Samson secretly opened the drawer and took his phone back while Luna was still outside.

Once he turned on his phone, a news notification instantly appeared.

(Girl Who Jumped Off Building, Irene Cook, Out of Danger. Press Conference Tomorrow to Reveal the True Colors of the Designer.)

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 607

“Did she really say that?”

Joshua fiercely narrowed his eyes upon hearing what Lucas said in the president's office.

This woman has gotten audacious and unappreciative.

How dare she flare her temper at him?

He only previously said that he did not care what Hailey did to her, yet Luna told Lucas to tell him that other than her work, she did not want him interfering!

Joshua harrumphed coldly, “I won't bother her then.”

Irene was going to hold a press conference tomorrow. He did not believe that without his help, Luna would be able to deal with this matter properly.

In the evening, once Luna exited the main entrance of the office, she was surrounded by a group of reporters.

“Ms. Luna, did you know about Irene Cook jumping off a building?”

“You made a young person in her prime jump off a building, do you feel guilty?”

“Irene is going to hold a press conference tomorrow, will you be there?”

“Could you give a statement regarding Irene's incident?”

Facing the reporter's questions, Luna was calm. “I will be there tomorrow for the press conference.

Irene said she wanted to reveal the designer's true colors, I

would like to know as well, what my true colors are.”

Then, a black BMW stopped in front of Lynch Tower’s entrance.

Luna gracefully waved to the reporters and got in the car.

In the car, Theo calmly looked at her. “I’ve already said I could pick you up from the back door, why did you have to let them see you here?”

Luna smiled and put on her seatbelt. “I did it on purpose. How could I make them more arrogant if I did not declare war on them?”

Theo chuckled. “You’re truly an enigma.” Then, he drove toward Swan Lake Residences.

When she got out of the car, Theo passed a box to her. “My parents have already taken this morning’s flight and left Banyan City. My mother got me to pass this to you. She said you might find it useful.”

Luna furrowed her brows and accepted it. She thanked him and went upstairs.

Once she reached home, she placed the box down and took off her jacket, while talking to the necklace on her neck.

“I’m going to have a tough battle to fight tomorrow.”

“I’ve already sent the things that you need for tomorrow to your email, “ Nigel, on the other end of the line, calmly replied, “I have faith in you.”

“Us too,” Neil also chuckled and said.

“But, Mommy, “ Neil sighed and said, “I still think that you should not be rash. Don’t expose Alice’s identity. She still has something on us. We still haven’t found a cure for Nigel’s sickness. If that scumbag Joshua finds out about your identity, all our hard work in the past will be for nothing.”

“It’s fine.” Nigel’s voice was mature and sophisticated. “I actually... don’t care too much whether I can continue living or not. If the price for me living is too hard for all of you, I would rather... “

“Nigel.”

Before Nigel could finish his sentence, Luna forcefully interrupted him.

“I have worked so hard because I hope that you live. Since you know that we have been sacrificing so much for you, don’t say such things in the future.”

Then, Luna closed her eyes and exhaled a long breath. She erased the plan of revealing Alice’s identity on the paper.

No matter how much she loathed Alice or how much she wanted to expose her, Luna still had to continue holding on for Nigel’s sake.

At least, until she truly got pregnant with Joshua’s child.

Luna held onto her necklace and chatted with her children for a little while longer before exhaustedly retiring to bed.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 608

That night, she had a realistic dream.

She dreamed that Alice had fallen down from Bay Bridge, the place where she fell from.

Before falling into the ocean, Alice glared at Luna fiercely.

"If you don't let me live, you and your children can stop dreaming of living! "

Then, Alice directly pressed the button on the remote control in her hand.

On the bridge, the three children that were running toward Luna were instantly blown to pieces.

"No! "

Luna woke up from the dream in a cold sweat.

The startled woman took a deep breath. She got down from the bed, went to the kitchen to pour herself a cup of water, and went to the balcony.

She initially wanted to calm herself down in the cold night breeze, but she was surprised to see a familiar black Maseratee downstairs.

It was Joshua.

She subconsciously looked at the time. It was almost 2 a.m.

What was he doing here at that moment?

The confused Luna habitually picked up her phone and searched for Joshua's number.

Just when she was about to call him, she stopped. The unhappy scene she had with Joshua that day appeared on her mind. She even got Lucas to pass on the message to him that besides work, she would not have anything to do with Joshua.

However, at that moment...

Luna hesitated for a moment before looking for Lucas' contact.

She called him.

Soon, Lucas picked up. "Did we wake you up?"

Luna furrowed her brows. "I woke up from a nightmare. I saw Joshua downstairs, he..."

"Someone was trying to kill you, " Lucas said in a suppressed tone, "we only just managed to deal with him."

Luna paused a little. She found it rather hard to believe. "You said that someone was trying to kill me?"

"Yes." Lucas' voice was rather hoarse. "You know this person too."

"Who was it?"

"Jason Lane."

Luna gasped. She knew that Jason was a person without any

morals. However, she did not expect that he would intrude into her place and tried to kill her that night when she just threatened him the day before!

This man was much more terrifying than she imagined!

“Yesterday night, when you got Mr. Lynch to send men to take Bonnie back to the mental asylum, he also got them to investigate Jason and Bonnie. He found out that Jason has been always using Bonnie. The move you did yesterday blocked him in his path.

“Jason has always been a vicious murderer. Mr. Lynch was afraid that something might happen to you, so he got men to secretly protect you near your house. Who knew that Jason would take action tonight.”

Luna pursed her lips. Waves of shock and bewilderment washed over her.

She completely did not expect it.

Not only did she not expect Jason to take action so quickly, but she also did not expect...

Even when she had an unhappy encounter with Joshua during the day, he would still send men near her house to protect her in the middle of the night.

Luna took a deep breath and invited Lucas sincerely. “Do you and Joshua want to... come up? I ’11 make you all some supper.”

Lucas laughed, “You don’t have to thank me, I’m only doing what I’m instructed to do. If you want to thank someone, thank Mr. Lynch. He has been keeping watch here since after work. If Mr. Lynch hadn’t been so smart, we would have never apprehended Jason immediately.”

Luna paused for a while. “Then, c-can you... help me invite Joshua, get him to...”

“What?”

Before Luna could finish her sentence, a cold man’s voice interrupted her on the other end of the line. “You even need someone to help you express your appreciation?”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 609

Luna was silent for a while.

“In that case, Mr. Lynch, are you willing to come up for a cup of tea?”

Joshua’s voice was low and cold. “Forget about it. You’ve already asked me not to meddle in your affairs. I came over to help you tonight, only because Lucas has sent his men to follow Jason for the entire day. We’re finishing it off. From this moment on, other than work, I won’t meddle in your affairs anymore.”

Then, Joshua hung up the call.

Luna stood by the balcony, looking at the black Maserate

starting its engine and leaving.

In the end, it was only a black dot in Luna's eyes.

Luna gasped. She did not know what he was being angry about.

She had an impulsive moment that afternoon telling him how Alice was Hailey.

However, not only did Joshua refuse to believe her, but he even said that if she were to continue keeping secrets for Hailey, he would not care for her in the future.

That afternoon, she was pissed off, so she told Lucas that other than work, she did not need him to meddle in her affairs.

Turns out, Joshua held his grudges strongly.

Looking at the car leaving, Luna chuckled bitterly.

Joshua has done so many terrible things to her, yet she could still bear it and live with him peacefully.

Joshua, on the other hand, just because she angrily talked back to him, held his grudge. He has already helped her apprehend Jason, yet he still gave her the cold shoulder.

Luna stood on the balcony for a long time.

It was until the night turned cold when she clutched her clothes tighter, turned around, and returned to her room.

A message from Lucas popped up on her phone. It was a message with a photo of Jason being tied up in both hands.

(Mr. Lynch said to let him take over Bonnie's place in the mental asylum.)

Luna pursed her lips and transferred a hundred bucks to Lucas.

(Buy him a cup of coffee on my behalf.)

She was not willing to owe Joshua anything. On the road in the distance from Swan Lake Residences.

Lucas passed the phone to Joshua.

Joshua coldly swept a glance and laughed, "Because of her, I used five or six secret agents, yet in her eyes, it is only worth a cup of coffee?"

Then, Joshua looked at a beverage shop by the road. "Go."

Lucas was lost. "Go where?"

"Get coffee."

Lucas paused for a while, before immediately getting down from the car to buy coffee.

10 minutes later, Lucas passed the coffee to Joshua. He sat in the driver's seat while looking at the news on his phone.

"Everyone is discussing Irene's press conference tomorrow. They are pretty angry at this incident. There are even companies that sponsored Irene, hoping that she could get back on her feet.

Would Luna be fine attending the press conference under such circumstances?"

Joshua took his coffee and gently took a sip. "I've said it. I won't meddle in her affairs anymore, but..."

Joshua smiled. "The coffee is not bad."

The next morning, before Luna woke up, Anne's call came.

"I just saw what you said in the interview yesterday! Luna, are you nuts? You cannot go to the press conference! Everyone knows about Irene's incident. I joined a group that was supporting Irene. Everyone was talking about preparing rotten eggs and vegetables. Don't go!"

Luna was still groggy. Upon Anne's words, she could not help but yawn. "I'll be fine."

"What could you have arranged for? You really cannot be rash at this matter! I thought Joshua would at least care about you. I just called him

actually. Turns out, he only said that other than work, the other matters had nothing to do with him, then he hung up! I was so pissed. I wanted to ask him. If you're not in a good mood, how could you produce good work for him?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 610

Luna laughed helplessly, "I get it, Anne. I know you're worried about me. I have made my arrangements."

After simply comforting Anne, Luna yawned and hung up.

While brushing her teeth, she turned on her phone and roughly browsed through the news that day.

The Walter family media company has been putting all their money's worth into hyping Irene's news.

Almost all of the headlines in Banyan City had been taken up by Luna and Irene's conflict.

Alice was clearly planning to ruin Luna's reputation completely.

Luna smiled coldly and called Theo.

10 a.m.

In one of the sports arenas in downtown Banyan City, it was extremely lively.

A banner was placed in the most prominent place. It wrote, (Seek Justice for Irene Cook, Fight Against Evil..)

There was a crowded group of reporters.

Every one of them had their heads lowered. They were busy dealing with the questions they were about to ask.

In the corner, Luna, in a face mask and a cap sat together with Theo, who was equally dressed up. They pretended to deal with the notes in their hands. Their actions were too professional. On top of that, they both have press cards, so no one suspected them.

On the stage, the emcee was narrating the incidents that Irene has suffered through the past few days.

Below the stage, besides the reporters, many supporters of Irene came with banners, as well as other passionate onlookers.

“Okay, since everyone is caught up to speed, let’s welcome today’s main guest. A new generation of an inspirational lady, Irene Cook! “

Irene, who was in a wheelchair, was pushed up the stage by a volunteer.

At that moment, Irene’s face did not have any color. There were still purple bruises on her face.

She looked feeble and was pushed to the microphone.

“Hello, everybody. I ‘m glad that you can attend my press conference. Although I don’t look too bad, I ‘m not a celebrity nor a social media influencer. The only reason why I wanted to hold this press conference is to bring justice to a woman who has been using her connections and power to suppress others evilly.”

Theo gritted his teeth. “This woman sure is shameless enough! “
Luna laughed a little. She patted his arm to get Theo to calm down.

Soon, the reporters started asking questions.

“Ms. Cook, can you tell us in detail the events that took place that night?”

Irene wiped her face and started complaining tearfully, “That night was the first day a colleague and I started working. Luna initially did not bother with us, but one of our colleagues got her to buy us a meal, so she forcefully agreed to it.

“Halfway during the meal, she said she wanted to go to the toilet, but she did not come back after a long while, so I went over to look for her. Turns out, I heard her arguing with another person. That person said that she had been with a lot of men...”

Then, Irene could not help but sob, “I initially did not believe it, but at that time, Luna was very fierce. She told that person that if they were to continue talking, she would beat them dead. When I overheard that, I was scared half to death because I always thought that Luna was a very gentle and kind woman.

“I accidentally made some noises and Luna noticed me. Then, she choked me by the neck and told me that I was fired. She said that if I were to tell anybody of that night’s incident, she would take my life...”

Upon Irene’s words, the reporters gasped.

The crowd was in a heated discussion. Who knew that Luna, who was so gorgeous and capable, would be so arrogant!

Irene, on stage, continued with a teary eye. “She is powerful and influential, I could only surrender, so I only complained a little in the staff’s group. I never thought that she would send men to beat me up that night. They even forced me to eat the trash from

the bin...

"I truly could not take such humiliation, so I reported it to the police. Who knew that even when the police knew that the men were sent over by Luna, they still said that they did not have enough evidence, so they could not do anything to her. Luna became even more arrogant then.

"I knew I was no match for her, so the next day, I went to her office to kneel and apologize to her, but she still would not let me go. She said she wanted to get rid of me. I had no choice, that was why I chose to jump off the building..."

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 611

"I hope all of you could help me seek justice on my behalf. Since my suicide was not successful, I am fortunate. I should continue living my life, but I believe that since things have progressed to this state, Luna would not let me go. I don't have enough evidence to send her to prison. That was why I could only come up with this solution. I hope everyone will hold her to high moral standards, so she won't be able to target me in the future."

Irene said with such sadness, some reporters wept. The audience was sad for her.

The reporters were angrily discussing among themselves in hushed tones.

"What a poor little girl. Who the hell is this Luna?"

"Apparently, she is the mistress Joshua Lynch is keeping in his office."

"Not only that, she even has a famous artist as her boyfriend. Such amazing tactics..."

The comments were harsh and ugly. One more than the other. Luna, who was in the eye of the storm being heavily discussed, lowered her head and doodled on her paper in boredom.

"Luna?" Seeing how Luna was distracted, Theo furrowed his brows and reminded her in a low voice. "It's almost your turn." Luna came to her senses. She realized that it was already number seven, according to the order in which the reporters asked their questions.

Luna was number eight.

Luna took a deep breath and tidied her notes. When reporter number seven sat down, she calmly stood up.

"Ms. Cook, since Luna is so powerful and influential, aren't you afraid that she might seek revenge after this press conference?"

Irene furrowed her brows. "I believe that the righteous would win over the evil. I have a huge fan base. So many kind-hearted people are standing behind me, I would not be afraid of a person like Luna."

"In that case, Ms. Cook, after this, what plans do you have? Are

you still planning to be a Designer Assistant?”

Irene smiled. “I have not considered this.” “No, you have already thought about it.”

Luna sneered and gave Theo a look. Theo instantly aimed the projector at the huge screen.

Luna took the remote control and opened up photo by photo.

“Ms. Cook, since you have already signed a deal with a media company, I ‘m guessing that you are planning to become a social media influencer or a celebrity, right?”

Upon her words, the entire crowd was in an uproar. Irene could sign with a media company in such a short time?

“Yes, everyone guessed it correctly. This incident from beginning to the end is just a hype.”

Luna smiled gracefully, her eyes were cold. “The evidence is all on the screen. The first photo is Ms. Cook negotiating with people from the media company.

“This photo is of them signing the deal.

“This is of them coming up with the incident of jumping off the building.

“The last photo is the contents of their contract. It has specifically stated that the first thing after signing the deal is jumping off the building. Using suicide to attract society’s attention, earning from the hype. What a despicable tactic.”

Irene’s face was instantly pale!

Sitting on the wheelchair, she gripped her sides of the wheelchair tightly and glared at the female reporter, who was in a cap and a face mask, angrily.

Who was she? How did she know about this? Where did she get these photos from?

The more Irene looked, the more familiar she thought the pair of eyes were!

Looking at Irene glaring at her, Luna calmly smiled and took off her cap and mask. She looked at Irene coldly.

“I said that I would come here today.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 612

At those words, everyone turned to look at Luna.

Then only did they notice that the female reporter was Luna herself!

“These photos are faked, they’re made up! Luna was also the one who faked the contract! “

Irene gritted her teeth and glared at Luna fiercely. “I never thought that at this moment, you still refuse to change. You even want to use such horrible tactics to defame me! “

Then, Irene bit her lips. Her tears could not help but fall from the corner of her eyes. “Luna, I know that you’re powerful.”

Irene wiped her tears. “For a person like you, faking this would be a piece of cake. You said that I’m hyping it up, but who would risk their life to make news? At that time, I truly did not want to live anymore, if not I wouldn’t have jumped off the building. I even broke both of my legs. It’s not like you can’t see it...”

Luna raised her eyebrows. “Ms. Cook, did you really break both legs?”

Luna’s questioning gaze and tone weakened Irene’s aura a little. The woman behind Irene gently tapped on her shoulders. Irene seemed to be instantly encouraged. She lifted her head up.

“Luna, what do you mean by that? I jumped down from such a high place... how could it be fake?”

Luna smiled. “What if it’s fake?”

Irene bit her lips. She could not hold back her anger. “I have been humiliated and bullied by the people you sent. I was in so much despair I even jumped off a building and broke both my legs! Yet you are still here casually questioning me if I’m faking it!”

“Whether you are faking it or not, everyone will know it soon.”

Then, Luna directly took her phone out and dialed a number. “Old Mr. Gordon, please come in.”

The moment she hung up, the door of the press conference venue was pushed open by someone.

An old man with a head of grey hair slowly entered with the help of Theo’s assistant.

Someone among the reporters exclaimed, “It’s Old Mr. Gordon! “

“The world’s best orthopedic doctor! “ “My goodness, a doctor like him has strict

conditions on patients seeing him, how is he here in Banyan City?”

Luna chuckled. She strode over and helped Old Mr. Gordon over together with Theo’s assistant.

“Coincidentally, my boyfriend, Theo Allen, his father is good friends with Old Mr. Gordon, despite their age differences. Once he heard that Ms. Cook broke both her legs because of me, my boyfriend specifically got Old Mr. Gordon over to help diagnose Ms. Cook, hoping to revive your both legs.”

Irene’s face was instantly paler than the wall behind her.

She bit her lips and curled up into the wheelchair. “No, I don’t need it! Stop using such tactics to please me!”

“Do you not want me to please you or do you just don’t dare to let Old Mr. Gordon check up on you?”

Luna smiled and looked at her. Her eyes were smiling too. “Ms. Cook, don’t forget, you have a million fans supporting you. What if Old Mr. Gordon could cure your legs?”

Irene gritted her teeth. She suddenly did not know how to react. The lady behind Irene, who helped push her wheelchair, furrowed her brows tightly.

Their plan was initially flawless. They even predicted that Luna might find an orthopedic doctor over, so they bribed all the orthopedic doctors in Banyan City.

However, they did not expect that Luna might get the best orthopedic doctor, Old Mr. Gordon, over.

The lady bit her lips and let go of the wheelchair. She wanted to sneak off among the chaos.

Luna reacted quickly. She immediately blocked her and grabbed her wrist.

“Ms. Yvonne Walter, long time no see.”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 613

Actually, ever since the beginning when they entered, Luna had already noticed the lady that accompanied Irene.

Although she was wearing a face mask, her eyes were unique.

Her eyes were narrow and long, with the end of her eyes going upward. In between her brows and eyes, there was also a rather large mole.

Luna would remember such eyes after seeing them once. When they were at a closer distance, she was even more sure that this woman in a mask was Yvonne Walter, the person that was beaten up badly by Joshua's men a month ago because she kidnapped Neil and Nellie!

The daughter of Mr. Walter, the butler.

It looked like Mr. Walter's men had been almost nabbed up by Joshua and Theo recently.

Even an unimportant duty like pushing a wheelchair for unimportant people like Irene, Yvonne had to do it personally. Being blocked by Luna, Yvonne furrowed her brows. “Move aside.”

“What if I don't?”

Luna smiled, raised her hand, and pulled off Yvonne's mask.

Yvonne's panicked face had been captured by the reporters, the image was broadcast live onto the screen. “Idiot! “

In Blue Bay Villa, Alice, who had been paying attention to the live broadcast of the press conference angrily threw her cup!

Yvonne Walter, that idiot!

She had such obvious facial characteristics, did she think that Luna would not recognize her just because she wore a mask?

Did Mr. Walter not have more men in Banyan City? Why did Yvonne need to be there to embarrass everyone?

At that thought, Alice angrily picked up her phone. “ Mr. Walter, what is going on? Why is Yvonne at the press conference? Where

are your other men? Are they all dead?"

On the other end of the line, Mr. Walter sighed, "Ms. Hailey, all of my men in Banyan City... have been secretly nabbed by Theo's men."

"What?" Alice was so furious she stood up. "Theo's men got rid of your men?"

Theo was just an artist, how did he have so much power?

"Yes, I was shocked too, but it's the truth."

Mr. Walter, on the other end of the line, sighed, "I have recently been targeted too. I'm being followed. I suspect that they are Theo's men too."

"Ms. Hailey, Yvonne has been exposed. Joshua would soon connect this incident to you. You better... think of a plan quickly." Then, Mr. Walter hung up before Alice could respond. Alice held onto the phone. Her mind was in a mess. How could this...

After the Walter family went down, her father has even passed the remaining secret forces of power to Mr. Walter the butler. How could they be so quickly...

Alice was in a daze for a long while before she raised her head and looked at the TV screen.

The live broadcast was still going on.

Irene clearly could not stop Luna's advances. Old Mr. Gordon is already checking up on both her legs.

Irene's face turned to ash.

In front of the reporters' cameras, Old Mr. Gordon's assistant slowly broke off the cast on Irene's leg.

"What nonsense!" After taking off the cast, Old Mr. Gordon did not even touch Irene when he sneered and said, "I have been an orthopedic doctor for so many years. Not once have I seen a case like this when both legs have been broken! Perhaps, she might have been injured when she jumped off the building, but it's not serious!"

Then, Old Mr. Gordon took the small hammer that was used to break off the cast and gently knocked against Irene's leg. "Miss, does it hurt?"

Irene was in pain. She was in so much pain she almost cried, but to continue the act, she could only force her tears down. "It does not hurt."

"How could it not hurt?" Old Mr. Gordon sneered, "Whether you broke your leg or not, the place that I hit should hurt. Stop pretending."

The crowd was in an uproar.

Old Mr. Gordon was a world-renowned orthopedic specialist. At such an old age, he would not ruin his own reputation for such things!

Even if Theo and Luna were rich, they would not be able to get such a respectable man to lie!

Therefore... Irene's legs were not broken?

The emcee had an ugly expression. "Ms. Cook, what is going on?"

"Yes, what is going on?"

"Ms. Cook, are you truly trying to hype this up, fooling everyone for sympathy?"

"Please answer us!"

Irene's face has lost all of its colors.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 614

Irene secretly clenched her fists.

The entertainment company initially promised her that after the press conference, they would start preparing a live show for her. They would also send her for small cosmetic procedures and get her advertisements.

She could have a bright future!

All thanks to Luna, she lost everything... No! This could not happen!

Irene gritted her teeth hard. She was a poor student coming from the countryside. It took so hard for her to finally have the opportunity to climb up the social ladder. She would not give up! She could almost feel it, there was only a step left!

Irene glared at Luna grudgingly. There was loathing in her eyes. In a short moment, she cried again.

"Yes, that's right." Irene wiped her tears and said while crying.

"Both my legs are not broken, but... I didn't mean to lie to all of you! "

The entire venue was in silence.

The reporters aimed their microphones at Irene, waiting for her to speak.

Irene wiped her tears. She could not help but sob, "I was really forced into desperation by Luna, that was why I chose to jump off the building. I truly wanted to die, but I was rescued in the end. Not only did I not die, but my legs were not broken as well.

"I deliberately pretended that my legs were broken so that I could attract all your attention on one hand, getting all of you to help me.

"On the other hand..." Irene sobbed and looked at Luna. "I'm afraid that if Luna knew that my injuries were not that serious, she would use a more cruel tactic against me..."

She said with all her heart as if she was truly afraid that Luna might target her once more.

Behind Irene, Luna got Theo to hold onto Yvonne while laughing a little.

"Irene, are you still pretending? I bet you don't know, the

company that you signed on with had closed down ten minutes ago.”

Irene turned around and glared at Luna in shock. “Impossible! How could this happen! “

Luna laughed gently and opened a news article, projecting it on the huge screen.

It was the news on the closure of the company that Irene signed on with.

The real person controlling the company in the background was Mr. Walter the butler.

On the surface, the company was a media entertainment company, but secretly, they have done a lot of unseemly things. The night before, Nigel spent the entire night hacking into their system and sent all the evidence of the crimes they committed to the police.

Luna and Nigel have strictly calculated the time from reporting them to the appearance on the news.

It had to happen just when Irene was holding the press conference.

Irene looked at the news. She was in total bafflement.

H-How... could this have happened? The people from the company even described to her a perfect blue plan for her future. How could this be...

“Wake up.” Theo looked at Irene coldly. “Do you think they really wanted to give you a life that you wanted? Do you think you have any commercial value? It’s only because you were stupid and crazy enough to have a feud with Luna, so they deliberately used you to target Luna, that’s all! “

Irene immediately slumped to the ground from her wheelchair.

Her world seemed to have collapsed on her in that instant.

“T—This... is... i—impossible. Impossible...” “Irene.” Luna walked over and said flatly, “We’re live now. Have you ever thought that you would not be able to survive in Banyan City in the future because of this incident?”

Irene bit her lips. She was trembling terribly.

“I...”

“There is a chance to redeem yourself.” Luna chuckled. She moved aside and pointed to Yvonne, who was being apprehended by someone behind her.

Luna said, “As long as you tell me, what relationship do you have with her? That’s all.”

Irene bit her lips. She raised her head and looked at Yvonne.

“Me and her... actually, everything I said and did today was taught by her!”

Then, Irene took out her phone from her pocket.

“I was afraid that she would not keep her word, so I secretly took a video! “

Luna took Irene’s phone over, opened the video, and projected it onto the huge screen.

“How could this be planned by Yvonne Walter?” In the president’s office at Lynch Group Tower, Lucas was stunned looking at the live broadcast on the computer screen.

“Sir, Yvonne Walter, if I remembered correctly, is Mrs. Lynch’s good friend, right?”

Joshua leaned back on his chair and looked at the screen. He narrowed his eyes a little.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 615

“As long as you cooperate with us, you will have an extremely bright and limitless future.”

At the press conference, on the huge screen, Yvonne’s fierce expression and tone rang through.

“You have to be firm that you are being targeted by Luna.”

Irene, who was sitting opposite her, said timidly, “ But, the police have already confirmed that this incident had been planned by someone from Sea City. It had nothing to do with Luna...”

Yvonne rolled her eyes at her. “Someone from Sea City? Could you find that person? Would a random person from Sea City create more news or Luna, the talk of the town? Go and jump off a building tomorrow. Then, you say that you were being forced to jump off the building because of Luna! “

Irene bit her lips. “M-Must... I jump off a building? I’m scared...”

Yvonne sneered, “If you’re scared, how do you expect to live a high social status life? Are there such things as low risks that yield high rewards in life?”

Irene slowly clasped her hands together. She bit her lips and looked at Yvonne.

“But...”

“No more buts. Tomorrow, go find a lower level. Maybe the third floor. The second floor would be too obvious. Put some protective gear on you, then get a few witnesses to film you and you’re almost done.” “O-Okay...then.”

The video has finished playing on the huge screen. The entire venue was in an uproar.

Before the press conference that day, no one expected that the results of the press conference would be so sensational.

Everyone was so sure that after the press conference that day, it would be the downfall of Luna the talented designer.

After all, no matter how capable one was, if they were vicious and

heartless, they would not be able to go far.

However, no one expected that such a piece of sensational news was just a well-planned false accusation against Luna.

The reporters were uninterested in the story anymore. They asked Luna some simple questions before leaving in a hurry.

Theo got someone to send Old Mr. Gordon back to the hotel.

Although Irene did not really break her leg, she was still an injured patient, also, at that moment, she was utterly dejected.

She knew that she could no longer survive in Banyan City anymore.

A person like Irene was like Celeste. They were just tools to be used by Alice and Yvonne.

Since the truth had been exposed, Irene no longer had any use and would be abandoned.

Luna did not bother to make such a person stay. She got her staff to send Irene back to the hospital.

Not long after, it was only Luna, Theo, and Theo's assistant, who was holding onto Yvonne, left in the venue.

"Luna, I have never seen this before. You have pretty great tactics too."

Yvonne clearly saw Luna only sitting in her office sketching every day, she did not look like she had a counter plan at all.

Who would have thought that...

Since the beginning of the press conference, she attacked one move after the other.

Not only did she expose Irene for her lies, but she also exposed Yvonne to the public!

"What? Only you guys get to secretly plot against me? I 'm not allowed to secretly do things to protect myself?"

Since Irene jumped off the building and announced that she was going to hold a press conference, Luna could already guess what they were going to do during the press conference.

Thus, she got Nigel and Theo's help to come up with a plan.

It was also because she was busy coming up with a counter-attack, she completely forgot to defend herself against Jason.

That was why she was almost attacked by Jason the night before.

At the thought of Jason, she could not help but think of Joshua from the night before.

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 616

Although he already threatened her that he would not care about her affairs anymore, even so, he should have paid attention to it right?

A moment ago, she deliberately got Irene to point Yvonne out in the live broadcast.

"Yvonne and Alice have such a good relationship with each other.

Luna believed that if Joshua had seen the live broadcast that day, he should have an answer in his heart, right?”

“Ms. Luna, what should we do with this woman?” Theo’s assistant, who had Yvonne apprehended, asked gently.

Luna furrowed her brows and passed a USB stick to the assistant.

“She is one of the people controlling the media company that had closed down a moment ago. The police are still looking for her.

Send her to the police station. Perhaps, there might even be a bounty reward.”

The assistant’s eyes instantly sparkled and quickly brought Yvonne along and left.

Once they left, there was only Theo and Luna left in the huge venue.

Theo changed into a more comfortable position and leaned back on the chair in the front row. He exhaled a long breath.

“I guess this matter has been resolved successfully.

Thanks to the mysterious person on the internet.”

Luna was scrolling through the news while sitting down opposite Theo. “What mysterious person?”

Theo paused for a while.

“I haven’t told you about this yet. The only reason why I could so successfully nab the men of the Walter family in Banyan City and so quickly find Mr. Walter’s base in Sea City is all thanks to the help of a mysterious person.

“He suddenly contacted me yesterday afternoon. He said that he knew I was targeting the Walter family. He also has a feud going on with them, so he was willing to help me get rid of their men.”

Then, Theo could not help but lean back on the chair and said emotionally, “I asked him out for dinner tonight, to properly thank him. The righteous always will get help from others. Who would have thought that the Walter family would have rivals in Banyan City too.”

Upon hearing Theo’s words, Luna furrowed her brows hard.

Although the Walter family was arrogant, the reason they could do that in Sea City was because of the previous largest gang leader in Sea City, Liam Clark. He listens to the Walter family.

However, Banyan City was not under Liam’s territory, so the Walter family’s power did not reach Banyan City.

They do not even have any business there. How did they have any enemies?

If Luna had to place it on someone, the only person in Banyan City who has a grudge with the Walter family would be...

Only Joshua, right?

At that thought, Luna raised her head and looked at Theo. “You said that you asked this mysterious person out for dinner?”

Theo nodded. "Take me along."

Luna wanted to know, in Banyan City, other than Joshua, who would pay so much attention to the Walter family too.

Blue Bay Villa.

Alice smiled and placed a cup of hot tea on the coffee table.

"Joshua, haven't you been busy with work recently? Why did you come back at this hour?"

Joshua sat on the sofa, his expressions were ice-cold. He looked at Alice frigidly. "Since when did Yvonne come to Banyan City?"

Alice looked surprised.

"Yvonne is here in Banyan City? Hasn't she always been in Sea City recuperating?"

Joshua sneered and played the video on his phone.

The video was a replay of the press conference a moment ago.

The scene was right when Luna tore off Yvonne's mask and how panicked Yvonne looked.

Alice's eyes widened. Her eyes were filled with shock.

"Why would Yvonne be here? Since when has she been in Banyan City, I don't even know about this!" Joshua leaned back and crossed his arms around his chest. He glared at Alice coldly. "Are you sure you still want to continue pretending in front of me?"

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 617

Alice's body instantly stiffened.

She bit her lips, turned around, and sat next to Joshua. She held his arm. "Joshua, what are you talking about? I don't understand."

"You don't understand?" Joshua smiled. He directly took out an old-looking handphone from his pocket and slammed it in front of Alice.

"Now, do you understand?"

Alice pursed her lips. She turned to have a look, her face was instantly pale.

The handphone...

Was the same one which she threw into the lake previously.

However...

Joshua saw her throwing the phone into the lake that day. She was worried that Joshua might overthink it and fished the phone up. That night, in the middle of the night, she got people to fish it up first.

She clearly remembered that she had already gotten her men to fish the phone up. Later on, she melted the phone with acid before throwing it at a trash bin outside.

How could that...

Alice's mind spun crazily quickly. She laughed. "Joshua, this phone is exactly the same as the one I threw the other day. Did

you buy a new one for me, seeing that I threw the other one away?”

Then, she buried her head in his arms and rubbed against him.

“How thoughtful of you, Joshua.”

“Of course, I’m considerate.” Joshua sneered, “I got Lucas to find the exact same phone, fished it out, and threw it back in the lake.”

Upon Joshua’s words, Alice’s face has lost all of its colors.

She felt her blood freeze.

Joshua calmly pried her hands off him. He picked the phone and switched it on.

“It took quite some time to fix this.”

Then, the phone was switched on with a sound.

The chat records on the phone were recovered. The one who contacted Irene with the number of an ‘Alice’. In the chat between them, she abetted Irene, and instructed her how to get to where the Walter family was...

Each chat was tapped open by Joshua in front of Alice.

The color on Alice’s face lost bit by bit with Joshua’s every tap.

After a long while, when Joshua had finally shown all the chat records, Alice was almost completely slumped on the sofa.

How could this have happened... Her plan was flawless... how...

“Alice.”

Joshua placed the phone down and looked at her coldly. “Do you think that your schemes and actions will go unnoticed?”

Alice gripped the armrest of the sofa tightly. She said nothing.

“I treated you as the person closest to me, yet you treat me like a fool.”

Joshua narrowed his eyes. His voice was as frigid as his gaze.

“We have been husband and wife for many years. You still understand me very well. You know the woman I hate the most is Hailey Walter.”

Alice gripped the sofa with both hands so tightly her knuckles turned white.

She bit her lips hard. Her heart hurt so much as if it were stabbed by someone with a knife.

Joshua changed into a more comfortable position on the sofa and sneered.

“Ever since the Walter family started moving about in Banyan City, Jude noticed it. Whether it was him or me, we all were willing to believe that it was Hailey who was behind all this. I even suspected a little whether Luna was Hailey herself.

However, I never had thought that the main culprit behind this was you.”

Joshua turned to and looked at Alice’s miserably pale face. “The

only reason I was waiting for the Irene matter to end before looking for you is to give you a chance to turn a new leaf.” Joshua has even thought that if Alice were to stop Mr. Walter and his daughter from moving on with the plan before the press conference, he could even treat it as if nothing has happened. He would still continue to tolerate her and put up with her dirty tricks.

After all, he owed her too much, leaving her out in exile for six years.

Joshua’s wariness of Alice and his sense of insecurities were normal.

However...

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 618

Patience and tolerance have their limits too.

He could forgive Alice’s dirty tricks and her little antics once or twice.

However, what if it happened more than that?

If she has already changed and she was no longer the Luna Gibson from six years ago, was Joshua still going to continue tolerating?

“Joshua...”

Alice slipped and slumped onto the rug on the ground from the sofa. She grabbed Joshua’s sleeve with teary eyes.

“Joshua... I know I did wrong. It’s really because you have been too close with Luna. I really have no sense of security, that is why I would...”

“Also, I have been against this plan from the beginning. It’s Yvonne and Mr. Walter, they came up with this idea on my behalf. I initially wanted to reject the plan, but I realized that you were always going to Luna’s. You spend much more time with her daily than me. I’m really jealous.

“I have been apart from you for so long. I am really afraid that I might lose you. I can’t take this, that is why I half-heartedly agree with them...”

Alice wiped her tears and sobbed, “Joshua, please forgive me...” Joshua lowered his gaze and looked at the woman sitting on the floor while grabbing his sleeve.

Alice’s face was still the face of the woman he owed the most to since six years ago.

However, at that moment, she was so vicious and manipulative that he could not believe that this woman was the same gentle and kind-hearted Luna Gibson, the woman who would stand behind him.

Did he still love her?

He guessed that he still loved her. Luna Gibson was someone he

could not forget nor let go of for his entire life.

However, at that moment, Joshua was also very clear that he actually loved the version of her six years ago.

The version of her at that moment...

“Alice.”

Joshua closed his eyes and said in a low voice, “Let’s get a divorce.”

Perhaps if they split up, Alice would not let jealousy blind her. She might return back to the gentle and adorable version of her. Divorce.

This word was like a huge hammer, smashing brutally on Alice’s heart.

No. They could not have a divorce!

If they were to divorce, that meant that all her years of cosmetic surgery and her effort had gone to waste!

She spent so much time and effort just to become Luna Gibson, to become the unattainable woman that he had longed for.

If they got a divorce, her past six years would have been for nothing!

Alice bit her lips and hugged Joshua’s calves tightly. She grabbed onto the hem of his pants and shook her head furiously. “Joshua, I do not want a divorce! We cannot have a divorce! You’re the only person in the life that I care for the most! If you were to divorce me, then... my life will have no meaning anymore! “ Warm tears seeped into the thin fabric of his pants. Joshua’s heart seemed to be affected by her tears.

He closed her eyes. “Alice, I have given you chances. Not only once.”

“T-Then... then give me another chance! “

Alice held onto Joshua tightly. She extended her fingers and pointed it to the sky. “I swear I won’t make any mistakes anymore. Okay? Next time, I’ll do as you say. Alright? Joshua, don’t leave me, please? I have loved you for so many years. Don’t give up on me, please...”

Joshua lowered his gaze and looked at her teary face with darkened expressions.

Actually, Joshua did not feel good either. This was the woman he loved the most in his life.

She was kneeling on the ground humbly pleading with him. How could he bear too...

However...

Joshua took a deep breath. In the end, he still took the item that he had prepared earlier from his pocket and placed it on the table.

Alice raised her head and immediately noticed the words 'Divorce Agreement' written.

Alice's eyes widened. She instinctively retreated backward.

"No ! I don't want to! I won't sign it! I don't want a divorce! "

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn't Easy chapter 619

Joshua furrowed his brows, looking at the face of the woman he once was obsessed with. He had mixed feelings.

"Joshua! " Alice grabbed the hem of his pants. She choked, "I'm not divorcing you. I don't want a divorce! We have had a relationship for so many years. How could you bear to let it go just like that?"

Joshua closed his eyes. "I have also considered this decision for a long time."

He had asked himself countless times. Was he still going to continue this?

When the person that he loved the most has become someone he loathed the most. No matter how many chances you gave her, she was not willing to change. Should he still continue on that way?

Should he continue on like what Luna said, constantly tolerating and indulging in her?

"Joshua."

Alice was crying so badly she was gasping for air. "I only have you! You can't treat me this way! You can't treat me this way! You have treated me so badly before, but I did not mind it. I loved you with all my heart. Why are you not willing to give me another chance this time? Joshua..."

She helplessly grabbed the hem of his pants. "Give me another chance. I'll be good. Do whatever you like with Luna. I won't interfere. If you want me to

apologize to Luna, I'll kneel and prostrate myself before her!

"As long as you... you don't divorce me and don't chase me away..."

Alice's lowly attitude was stinging to Joshua's eyes.

Joshua closed his eyes and was silent for a very long time. In the end, he still could not help but sigh.

"Alice, just sign the papers. This is only the divorce agreement.

As long as I don't proceed with the divorce procedures, you and I are still husband and wife. If you really can do as you said, to turn over a new leaf and not treat my female employees with such tactics... I can destroy the agreement."

Alice lifted her head. She looked at Joshua in a daze. "Y-You're not lying to me, are you?"

Joshua looked at her face. The face that he once loved the most. In the end, he still could not bear to say words that were too

cruel and harsh.

“I’m not lying to you.”

Alice looked at Joshua’s face closely. She could sense a hint of unwillingness in Joshua’s eyes.

Alice understood clearly.

Once she signed the divorce papers, in the future, if she did something that Joshua could no longer tolerate. There would be no room for redemption in their marriage anymore.

However, if she were to not sign the papers, Joshua would only hate her more.

At that thought, Alice bit her lips and picked up the pen on the coffee table. She pulled the divorce papers over and signed her name on them.

Joshua was a little surprised at Alice’s swift movements.

He was already prepared that she would not sign the divorce papers. After all, when she hysterically pleaded at him a moment ago made him feel that she was not willing to give up so easily. However, he did not expect that not only was she willing to let it go, but she also agreed to it so swiftly.

Once Alice signed her name on the papers, Alice passed the divorce papers to Joshua.

“Joshua, I really know that I did wrong. This matter is my fault too. I’m willing to go with you to apologize to Luna. I’m also willing to accept all your punishment. You’re right. With our relationship, even if I have signed the papers, you would not continue to proceed with the next steps, right?”

Looking at Alice’s tear-stricken face. Joshua lifted his hand and accepted the divorce papers.

“Alice.”

He looked at her. “You should know that I brought up divorce because I ‘m very disappointed in you. If... you could change. I would not let you leave me so easily too.”

Upon his words, Alice’s tears started to fall again. “Joshua...” She buried herself in Joshua’s arms with tears streaming down her face.

”Believe me. I will change! ”

Pursuing My Ex-Wife Isn’t Easy chapter 620

Joshua sighed and looked at the woman being buried in his arms. He wanted to raise his hand and pat her back comfortingly. However, he raised his hand and it stopped in mid-air. He could not find a way to bring his hand down.

In the end, Joshua could only sigh, “Alice, I have protected you for far too long. I really hope there is no next time.”

“There won’t be.”

Alice buried herself in Joshua's arms. In a place where he could not see her face, she narrowed her eyes fiercely.

The only reason she agreed to sign the divorce papers was just to pacify Joshua for the time being.

In a few days, when this matter had died down, she had to find a chance to secretly get the divorce paper back!

Worse comes to worst, she would burn the place where Joshua kept the divorce paper down!

By then, if the divorce paper went missing, Joshua would not be able to divorce her too.

Theo and the mysterious person agreed to meet at the Bamboo Palace at 8 p.m.

At 7:30 p.m., Luna and Theo were already there. Both of them had different views of Luna's new design, so on the way there, they kept debating on this.

In the private box of the restaurant, they were still debating about it. They lost track of time.

At 8 p.m., the door of the private box was opened.

When Jude appeared by the entrance, Luna and Theo were still in a heated discussion.

Theo sighed helplessly, "Then you should rather just add a skull. It would make it seem more dispirited."

Luna pursed her lips. "You don't understand. You can't just simply use the skull element. At least, to me. The skull element represents evil and coldness. Also, something that still exists but should have long died."

Theo rolled his eyes. He wanted to say something else when he raised his head and noticed a man by the entrance.

He immediately stood up. "A—Are you... the mysterious man that helped me previously?"

Jude paused a little. He smiled. "That's me." Luna also subconsciously lifted her head.

When her eyes fell on Jude, she furrowed her brows and paused a little.

She has seen this man before. He was Joshua's best friend, Jude Smith.

Back then, she used to hear other people say that the distribution of powers in Banyan City could be divided into two.

One half belonged to Joshua, the other half belonged to Jude.

Still, Jude and Joshua were good friends who knew each other when they were still students.

Looking at Jude, Luna furrowed her brows. "You were the one... that helped Theo previously?"

Jude nodded. "Of course."

Then, he entered the room and sat down opposite Theo and

Luna.

“If it was not me, then who? Joshua?” Luna’s eyes slightly darkened a little.

Before Jude arrived, she truly thought that Joshua was the one that helped Theo.

Luna lifted her head and looked at Jude. “Mr. Smith, why did you help Theo?”

According to what Theo said...

He could quickly locate Mr. Walter’s men in Banyan City and found out where Mr. Walter was hiding was all thanks to Jude.

Even, Jude was the one who helped get Old Mr. Gordon to come to check up on Irene’s leg.

The man was powerful and influential, but Luna could not think of a reason for Jude to help Theo or her.

“I’m not helping Theo.”

Jude smiled. “I just want Joshua to owe me one.” Then, Jude picked up the teacup and gently took a sip. “One of Joshua’s work plans for the second half of the year is to develop a Lynch Group jewelry branch.

“You, Ms. Luna, is his only trump card in the jewelry industry. If I helped you, even if I didn’t bring it up, Joshua would understand that he owes me a huge one.”

Then, Jude raised his eyebrows. “Are you satisfied with this answer, Ms. Luna?”

[More New Chapters PDF Download Here](#)